



NON - CIRCULATING

FOREFATHERS AND DESCENDANTS OF
WILLARD AND GENEVIEVE WILSON BARTLETT
AND OF ALLIED FAMILIES
MOULTON · McGEHEE · ENDRESS



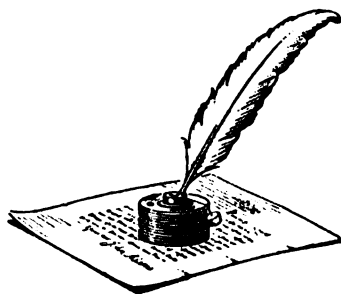
Willard Duntlee

Forefathers and Descendants of
WILLARD & GENEVIEVE WILSON BARTLETT
and of Allied Families

MOULTON & McGEHEE & ENDRESS

BY

GENEVIEVE WILSON BARTLETT

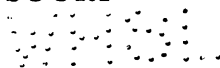


*Tell ye your children of it and let your children tell their children,
and their children another generation.*

JOEL 1-3

SAINT LOUIS, MISSOURI

1952



Copyright, 1952, by Genevieve Wilson Bartlett



Printed in the United States of America by The Anthoensen Press, Portland, Maine

*Distributed by MRS. WILLARD BARTLETT
53 Westmoreland Place, St. Louis, Missouri*

APR 17 1952

CS

71

B33

1952

In loving memory of
WILLARD BARTLETT
1868-1950

*To our sons and their children and to
their children's children*

PREFACE

THIS book was undertaken in order to put in compact form records of the Bartlett, Wilson, and allied families primarily for the benefit of the twelfth generation. For that reason personal accounts that reveal character and circumstance of their forefathers are included at times, so that that generation may, besides knowing their names, regard them as persons. The book is privately printed and distributed. Starting with numerous family records, an enlivening search has been carried on at intervals during ten years in libraries and county courthouses in this country, in England, and in Scotland to verify traditions and find connecting links. The scope of the genealogy has widened to include emigrant ancestors who landed at various places between New England and Virginia.

The page of contents outlines the story and shows the arrangement of the material. The substance of this book is evidenced by the following: court and vital records, family Bibles, letters of previously unknown kin, and other references as set forth in the text and in the bibliography.

It is a well-known fact that many of the emigrants to the colonies were of the best blood of their native lands where their descent is recorded. In the American Republic coats of arms have value only as identifying links between the American families and their forebears in other lands. Any foreign descent mentioned may be verified by the authorities given. A number of allied families, who moved westward from the Atlantic seaboard early in the nineteenth century, are here connected up in print for the first time, we believe, with the parent family.

Errors will doubtless be found in spite of scrupulous care. We hope, however, that the work as a whole will have value for those for whom it is especially compiled, as well as for others, and that some answers to unsolved problems may be offered.

Most of us are aware that many of the advantages we enjoy are due to acts of those forebears whose lives are chronicled but briefly in birth, marriage, and death records and in, perhaps, a few minor notices. At what cost in self-discipline or personal happiness they may have maintained the family relationship we can only speculate. They challenge our gratitude as transmitters of inheritable traits and abilities. The importance of maternal inheritance from the allied lines is recognized, even in ancient sayings. "Father a weed, mother a weed, do you expect the daughter to be a saffron root?" is an old query in the Near East. For while the preponderance of characteristics we inherit may come from those of our name, many of us are throw-backs to maternal lines and we owe much to the men who chose women of courage, energy, and high character to be the mothers of their children. It seems generally agreed that environment cannot take the place of heredity and that the best results are obtained from a favorable combination of both.

The story of these twelve generations in America envisions courageous men and women venturing life in a new world, the periods of exploration and settlement, Indian and Colonial Wars, the American Revolution, the granting of bounty lands, seafaring men migrating to the Mississippi, the Civil War, the Spanish American War, World War I, and World War II. Through successive periods the personal strivings of Christian men persist to develop virgin lands, to acquire trades, education for their children, professions, and wealth in many forms.

Heading the admonition of the seer, "tell ye your children of it and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation" (Joel 1:3), we submit this book of records to the coming generations in the hope that they will develop in themselves the sterling qualities of the men and women presented here.

Grateful acknowledgments are made to: Augusta Robertson Waters, Mss. Record, ca. 1923, James and Mary Ann Canfield, his wife and their Forebears; Helen Foss Wood, Ms. record, The Family of James and Mary Ann Canfield Robertson; Levi Bartlett, Sketches of the Bartlett Family, 1876; The St. Louis Public Library and the late Katherine Twining Moody, Reference Librarian, whose vision and efforts were largely responsible for the fine collection of local historical and genealogical material in the library; The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society and Mr. Arthur S. Maynard, Executive and Librarian; The Missouri Historical Society; The British Museum; The Guildhall Library, London; U. S. War Department, Washington, D. C.; John Williams Haley, the Rhode Island historian; town clerks for their generous response to inquiries; the many persons, too numerous to mention, for their kindness to the writer in the course of this research.

G. W. B.

IN EXPLANATION

The number which appears before the name of an individual indicates the order of birth in his or her family, while that which follows the name designates the generation.

To avoid repetition, authorities for military and public service are given under that heading in the bibliography.

To complete a line of maternal descent to the present generation, follow directive where the maternal line ends: (*See —*).

CONTENTS

ENGLISH ANCESTRY	xiii
RICHARD BARTLETT OF NEWBURY, MASSACHUSETTS	3
ANCESTRAL LINES OF WILLARD BARTLETT	29
ROBERT WILSON OF NEW YORK	117
ANCESTRAL LINES OF GENEVIEVE WILSON BARTLETT	123
ROBERT MOULTON OF SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS	149
ANCESTRAL LINES OF JANE MOULTON BARTLETT	155
THOMAS McGEHEE OF VIRGINIA	191
ANCESTRAL LINES OF LOUISE McGEHEE BARTLETT	195
JOHN ZACHARIAH ENDRESS OF PHILADELPHIA, PENNSYLVANIA	209
ANCESTRAL LINES OF ELIZABETH ENDRESS BARTLETT	213
APPENDIX	
ADDITIONAL DESCENDANTS OF AURELIUS TWOMBLY AND SUSAN BROWN BARTLETT OF VIRDEN, ILLINOIS	229
ADDITIONAL DESCENDANTS OF ROBERT AND MARY MCGUFFIE WILSON OF SCOTLAND AND NEW YORK	231
ADDITIONAL DESCENDANTS OF SAMUEL BARTLETT OF THOMASTON, MAINE	236
BARTLETT FAMILY OF NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA	240
BILBIOGRAPHY	245
INDEX	249

LIST OF THE PLATES

Willard Bartlett

Frontispiece

Stopham House, Stopham, Pulborough, Sussex, home of the Barttelot family

Stopham Church, a Norman church built by the family early in 1300

Stopham Bridge, built by the family in 1309

Bartlett, formerly of Ernley and Stopham

Home of Dr. and Mrs. Willard Bartlett, Saint Louis, Missouri

Arms in the Ancestry of Genevieve Wilson Bartlett

"Locust Grove," Van Courtlandville, New York, home of the Robertson family
from 1851

Home of Mr. and Mrs. William H. Moulton, Saint Louis, Missouri

"Hollywood," Panola County, Mississippi, built by John Scott McGehee for
his daughter Anne

Das Imhof Haus in Nuremberg, the home of the patrician family of Imhof
(Endress)

Seal of William the Conqueror

ADAM BARTTELOT, an Esquire,
came with William the Conqueror,
and seated himself in Ferring, Co.
Sussex; buried at Stopham, A. D.
1100.

William Barttelot de Stopham,
buried in Stopham Church.

John Barttelot, Esq.,
buried in Stopham Church.

Richard Barttelott, Esq.,
buried in Stopham Church.

Thomas Barttelot, Esq., = Assoline, daughter of.....
buried in Stopham Church. John de Stopham.

Adam Barttelot, Esq.,
Seated in E. Preston;
md. and had issue;
45th Edward III.

John Barttelot, Esq., = Joan, daughter and co-
captured the castle of heir of John de Stop-
Fontenoy, in France, ham.
and to him was grant-
ed the castle crest on
the Barttelot arms.

John Barttelot, = Joan, daughter and.....
M. P. for Sussex heir of John de
Co., 1453. Lewknor.

Richard Barttelot, = Petronilla, heir
Esq. 1489. general of Wal-
ton.

John Barttelot, of = Olive, daughter of
Stopham, d. 1493. John Arthur, of
London, heiress of
Syheston.

Richard Barttelot, = Elizabeth, daughter
Esq. of Stopham. of John Gates.

John, died = Catharine, daughter
s. p. 1525. Sir John Dawtrey.

William of Stop- = Ann, daughter of
ham, died 1601, Giles Corest, Has-
æt. 97. combe, Surrey.

Edmund Barttelot, of Ernly,
4th son; d. 1591.

Edmund = Elizabeth, daughter
of of Richard Gore.
Ernley.

ENGLISH ANCESTRY

HISTORY of the name Bartlett: The Anglo-Norman name Bartelot, Bartlet, is derived from a diminutive of the Christian name Bartholomew, Bartl-ot and Bartl-et. It is quite evident that it was the nickname for the then favorite Apostolic name. Numerous variants are found in the Hundred Rolls (1273) as follows: Bartelot (without surname), county Bedford, 1273; Thomas Bartholot, county Cambridge; William Bartolot, county Oxford; Bartelot Govi, county Hants; Alan Bartelet, county Cambridge; Richard Bartelot, county Oxford; Thomas Bartlot, 1379 (P. T. Yorks, p. 196); Robertus Bertlot, 1379 (P. T. Yorks, p. 142); Thomas Barthelette and Agnes Langwyth, 1524 (Marriage License); Robert Bartlet, county Dorset (Reg., Univ. of Oxford, Vol. 2, Pt. II, p. 84); William, s. John Bartlett, buried 1673 (Church Register, 1538-1754), St. Dionis, Backchurch. (Bardsley, *Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames*, 1901.)

The origin of the ancient house of Barttelot of Stopham, near Pulborough, Sussex, England, from which the Newbury Bartletts descend, is recorded in their parchment pedigree chart, which is reproduced in part on page 2. This descent is more fully stated in the correspondence of 1873 between Levi Bartlett of Warner, New Hampshire, and the then representative of the family, Col. Walter B. Barttelot (later Sir Walter) of the Coldstream Guards, born in 1820, member of Parliament for Sussex County. (See *Burke's Peerage*, Barttelot, Bt.) These letters appear in *Sketches of the Bartlett Family in England and America* by Levi Bartlett, published 1875-1876, from which the following excerpts are taken.

Stopham, Sussex Co., England, Nov. 15, 1873.

I was very glad to receive your letter, and am very proud that my kinsmen in America have so distinguished themselves, and made the old name so respected out there. I can assure you that it gives me great pleasure to render what information I can, and it would give me greater pleasure should you come to England to see you here and show you what is worth seeing. . . .

I shall send with this a short copy of the pedigree of 1428 and later under three families, or rather five, viz: Barttelot, Stopham, D'Oyley, Lewknor, Tregoz, and an extract from the Ford pedigree. The Fords lived at Stopham before the Conquest, the old Saxon proprietors. Brian, a knight who came over with William the Conqueror, is on the Battle Abbey Roll with his Esquire, Adam Barttelot; both of course being officers and gentlemen. Both received grants of land; Stopham, Sussex, being the principal grant, of which we suppose Brian got the largest share, and Adam B. a smaller one, the Fords still retaining possession of a large part of the estate. The Fords lived on this spot before the Conquest and there is still a room said with more or less truth to have been here before the conquest.

Brian, the Norman Knight, assumed the name of Brian de Stopham. He was succeeded by his son Richard de Stopham. After several generations the male line of the Fords failed, and the estate fell into the hands of a daughter of the Fords.

John de Stopham as you will see by the pedigree chart married the heiress of the Fords and got their share. In the 14th century John Barttelot married the daughter and heiress of the Stophams and came into possession of the whole property, the male line of the Stophams

having failed. The D'Oyley estate also came into the Barttelot family by marriage of the Barttelots with the heiresses of the Lewknors, Tregoz, and some other families.

You will see by the charts of the pedigree which I send, that the Barttelots have been members of Parliament for the County from the earliest dates.

We have had the old right of keeping swans on the river, a right which very few had. The Barttelots have lived here ever since the Conquest, fought at the Battle of Poitiers 1356, and at the Battle of Crécy 1348, and subscribed handsomely to the funds contributed to defend England against the attack of the Spanish Armada in 1588. The records in the church are complete from John Barttelot, who was born early in 1300, down to the present date. There are some curious and handsome coats of arms in the windows, bearing the family names, and the names of those with whom they married; also, old memorial windows of Stopham and Barttelot, the date of the oldest figures 1273.

If I can give you any more information I shall be glad to do so.

with every kind wish I am truly yours,

WALTER B. BARTTELOT.

On the twenty-fourth of February, 1874, he writes again:

... and here I would say that grants were different then from what would be called an estate now. Then the manorial rights, as well as the lands gave great power and were very valuable. There is a tradition that after the marriages, first of the Stophams with the Fords, then of the Barttelots with the Stophams and with the Lewknors and the De Okenhursts, that the family could ride on their property from Stopham to Northam about fourteen miles. Parts of these properties were given to younger children as portions, but the original grant here remains, with additions of some of the other properties bought back again.

Stopham, Nov. 21, 1874.

As to the crest and arms; I find in the end of the fifteenth century, the castle was granted by Edward the Black Prince to John Barttelot for taking the castle of Fontenoy after the Battle of Poitiers. I find that crest used till the 16th century, when the swan is introduced, and granted by the garter king of arms. Your seal that you sent me is substantially correct.

Levi Bartlett adds: "The seal sent is a facsimile of the original arms of the Bartletts in this country, in red sealing wax, which were three opened falconer's left-handed gloves with gold tassels about the wrist, crest as stated. In heraldry the 'Arms of Alliance' are frequently quartered upon the shield to show the maternal descent."

I have always supposed that my American relations must have descended from Edmund Barttelot of Ernley in Sussex. He was the fourth son of Richard Barttelot of Stopham. He died, as you will see by the chart, in 1591. I may mention here that upon the pedigree of the family a Richard, John and Thomas Barttelot, who lived here, were born between 1580 and 1590 (sons of Edmund Barttelot), and there their record ends; they having gone, and very likely to America; and John Barttelot living at Ernley did get rid of his property there in 1634!

Our name is spelled in all sorts of ways, so I am not surprised that it is spelled differently in America.

Levi Bartlett continues: "from the statements made in Col. Barttelot's letters, I think there can be no doubt that Richard and John Bartlett, of Newbury, were sons of Edmund Barttelot of Ernley and Stopham, and that they 'sold back' their lands to the then heir of the Stopham estates, and thereby had the pecuniary means to come to this country and make a fair start in their new

homes; and that they were men of ability and influence, for we find, from the early town records of Newbury, that Richard Bartlett, Jr., was a Representative in the Colonial Legislature 1679, 1680, 1681, 1684. He was born in England 1621; died at Newbury 1698 aet. 77 years." (Levi Bartlett, *Bartlett Family in England and America*, pp. 8-12; Warner, *New Hampshire*, 1876.)

DE TREGOZ-D'OYLEY NOTES

John de Tregoz, county Sussex, fourteenth Henry II, whose name appears on the pedigree, married Amecia, daughter and heir of Robert Fitzgerald, descendant of Gerald and his wife Nesta, daughter of Rees Gruffyth, Prince of South Wales. (Edmondston, *Pedigree of English Peers*, Vol. 4.) His son, Robert de Tregoz, a feudal lord, was Sheriff of Willshire in the third Richard I, and three years afterwards was in an expedition then made into Normandy. He married Sibyl, daughter of Robert de Ewyas, and in the seventh John, upon collecting the scutage of the king's reign, answered thirty-eight marks for nineteen knights' fees belonging to the house of the said Robert de Ewyas. He was succeeded by his son Robert.

Robert de Tregoz had military summons to march against the Welsh in forty-second Henry III, but joining the baronial banner he was killed at the Battle of Evesham, leaving his wife Juliana, daughter of William, Lord Cantalupe, and two sons, John and Henry.

Henry de Tregoz of Goring, county Sussex, distinguished soldier in Scottish wars temp. Edward I and Edward II, was summoned to Parliament as a baron January 22, 1305-March 14, 1322. He married Margaret, daughter and heir of John Goring. His son was Thomas.

Sir Thomas de Tregoz was summoned to Parliament as a baron January 4, 1318, and from October 20, 1332, to April 1, 1335. He married Joan, daughter of Lord Poynings, and left a son Henry, whose line failed, and a daughter Margaret, who married Sir John D'Oyly. Their daughter and heir, Joan D'Oyly, was wife of Sir Thomas Lewknor. (Lewknor recorded in the Visitation of Kent; Foster, *Some Feudal Coats of Arms*, p. xix; Banks, *Baronial Angelica Concentrata*, Vol. 2, pp. 146, 148; Burke, *Dormant and Extinct Peerage*, p. 537.) Joane de Lewknor, who died twenty-two Edward IV, daughter and heir of John de Lewknor, married John Barttelot, M.P. for Sussex County in 1453. (See Pedigree chart.)

In connection with the D'Oyley family it may be of interest to recount the origin of the term doily for a table napkin. "William the Conqueror created his friend and follower, Robert D'Oyly [*Domesday Book*, 1060], Baron Hocknorton in 1067, granting him the City and Barony of Oxford, and twenty-eight lordships in that county, who also held the manor of Pushull Nappa of the crown, in capite by sergeantry, by the yearly tender of a tablecloth of three shillings' value at the Feast of St. Michael. Agreeably to the fashion of the time the ladies of the D'Oyly family were accustomed to embroider and ornament with needlework the quitrent tablecloth, whence these tablecloths, be-

coming curiosities and accumulating in the course of years, were at length brought into use as napkins at the royal table." (Ashworth P. Burke, *Family Records*, p. 607.)

Current confirmation of the previous statements was given us in London by Burke, whose Coronation Edition of *The Landed Gentry*, 1939, includes American families of British ancestry. Among them appears, in outline (p. 2550) under the title "Bartlett of Ernley and Stopham," the lineage and descent to 1939 of the branch of the Newbury Bartlett family of which this book treats, as well as the coat of arms in color.

Burke's representative, Mr. D. K. Saunders, informed us by letter that he had gone to Ernley, some six miles southwest of Chichester, Sussex, home of Edmund Bartlett (Barttelot) who died in 1581 and was previously mentioned as farther of John, Richard, and Thomas, emigrants to New England. He had found that the Ernley church had been taken down. He had then gone to Stopham, home of the Barttelot family of which this Edmund was a fourth son. Here he examined their parchment pedigree and found on it the names of the three emigrants set down as born between 1580-1590, as here given.

Mr. Saunders writes further upon April 13, 1939: "I believe that Edmund Bartlett acquired Ernley by marriage with a Fenner heiress, but can find no record of the fact as yet. His property passed to a family named Knight in the 18th century, and it may be of some significance that his grandson John, of Newton, Mass., married a Miss Knight." A connection between the Bartlett family of Newbury and the Bartletts of Ernley and Stopham is here evidenced.

Adam Barttelot, a Norman knight, accompanied the founder of the de Stopham family in the Conqueror's army of 1066 and settled at Ferring, Sussex; and it is further stated that he was buried at Stopham, Sussex, in 1100. It is possible, however, that the individual buried in that year was one of the de Stopham line which had acquired large estates in West Sussex at the Conquest.

William Barttelot of Stopham, the father of John and the grandfather of Richard of Stopham, was born in 1216. This Richard had a son, Adam Barttelot, on the Subsidy Roll for Sussex, 1295. His son, Thomas Barttelot of Sussex, on the Subsidy Roll for Sussex, 1326-1327, was the father of John and the grandfather of Adam of East Preston and Stopham, who married Assoline, daughter of John de Stopham. He died 45 Edward III, leaving John Barttelot of Stopham, in right of his wife, Joan, elder of the two daughters and co-heir of William de Stopham, who died in 1399. This John took the Castle of Fontenay in France for which Edward, the Black Prince, gave him a castle for his crest. He died in 1428 and was succeeded by his son, John Barttelot of Stopham who represented Sussex in the Parliament of 1434, fought at Agincourt in 1415, and married Joan, daughter and heir of Sir John D'Oyly, by Margaret Joan, daughter and (on the death of her great-nephew Edward, 5th Baron Tregoz) sole heir of Thomas, 3rd Baron Tregoz. She died in 1473. He died in 1453, leaving, with other issue, Richard and Thomas.

The elder son, Richard Barttelot of Stopham, married Petronella Walton

and died in 1482, leaving a son, John Barttelot of Stopham, who married Olyff, daughter of John Arthur of London, and died in 1493, having had issue, John, of Stopham, who married Katherine, sister of Sir John Dawtrey of Moore House, Petworth, Sussex, and died without issue in 1528, being succeeded by his nephew, William (*see below*).

Richard, the younger son, of whom we treat, married Elizabeth, daughter of John Gates, and pre-deceased his brother John, dying at Tournay, France, in 1514, leaving issue, William of Stopham, who succeeded his uncle, John (*see above*), in those estates, and married Anne, daughter of William Covert of Hascombe, and died in 1601, aged ninety-seven, leaving issue, from whom descend the Barttelots, Baronets of Stopham (*see Burke's Peerage*); Thomas, ancestor of the Barttelots of Gloucestershire; and Edmund of Ernley, Sussex, of whom we treat. This fourth son acquired estates in that parish from the Fenner family (Dallway's *Western Sussex*, Vol. 1, p. 27), who had held them during the greater part of the sixteenth century. He is not named in the pedigree recorded by his grandson, Edward Bartlett of Ernley and Redland, at the Visitation of 1633/1634 (Harleian Mss., 1562), but is there described as the fourth son of Richard Barttelot and Elizabeth Gates. He died in 1591, and according to the family pedigree had issue. A son, Edmund of Ernley, mentioned at the Visitation of 1633/1634, married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Gore, and had issue: (1) Edward of Ernley and Redland, who recorded the arms of Barttelot of Ernley at the Visitation of 1633/1634, blazoned in the Harleian Mss., 1562, as Quarterly: 1 Sa., three sinister gloves erect [*sic*] arg. tasselled or (Bartlett); 2nd Quarterly (Stopham); 3rd and 4th blank [*sic*]. He married Alice, daughter of Richard Grange, and had issue. (2) John, born *inter* 1580/1590, sold his properties in Ernley in 1634, is believed to be identical with the John Bartlett who sailed from England in the *Mary and John* in 1634 and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1635, where he pursued the calling of tanner, becoming a freeman in 1637. He died April 13, 1678, leaving by his wife Joane (died in February, 1679) a son. This son, John, born in England, emigrated with his father; he married March 5, 1660, Sarah, daughter of John Knight, and left issue, from whom descend the Bartletts of Newton, Massachusetts, and of Bath, New Hampshire. (3) Richard is the ancestor of the line of which we treat. (4) Thomas, born 1580/1590, is probably the same Thomas who sailed on the *Mary and John*, in 1634 and settled in Watertown, Massachusetts.

Mr. Saunders continues: "There seems to be some reason to believe that the individual buried at Stopham in 1100 was not a Barttelot, but one of the original family of de Stopham whose heiress married John Barttelot (who died 1428). The origin of the de Stopham family is unknown, but it is thought that they may have represented a junior line of the immediate post-Conquest Lords of Arundel." Three miles distant from Stopham a portion of the estate of the Earls of Arundel (Arundale) may be seen. (Burke, *Landed Gentry*, 1939, pp. 2550/2551.)

Stopham, near Pulborough, Sussex, has been for centuries the seat of the representatives of the ancient English family from which the Newbury, Massachusetts, Bartletts descend—through a fourth son, Edmund Barttelot of Ernley, who died in 1591—from Adam Barttelot. The latter received the grant from William the Conqueror, as previously mentioned.

Since we planned to spend the summer of 1925 abroad, Dr. Willard Bartlett wrote well in advance to the Barttelot family of Stopham, expressing the hope that representatives of the American branch might have the privilege of a brief view of the old house and the church of which his family had pictures. The following account was written shortly after that visit.

We had received a cordial response from the Captain (retired) of the Royal Navy, who had married the widow of the late Sir Walter Barttelot, Coldstream Guards, killed in Persia, during World War I. They were residing at Stopham, and carrying on through the minority of the heir, Sir Walter, and his brother William. Later in London we received a second message offering their hospitality and appointing the day.

On a fine early August morning our youngest son and I started from London for Stopham, a distance of about sixty miles, through lovely rolling country. Dr. Bartlett was in France at the moment, and our eldest son was on a walking trip from Guilford to Dorking and planning to join us at Stopham House. The hillsides were dotted with flocks of sheep and herds of Holstein cattle in splotches of black and white broke up the expanse of superlatively green, rolling meadows. Instead of the fields of grain and corn for which we look at home, we saw pasture lands and flower and vegetable gardens, not forgetting that large areas are preserved in forests.

We stopped for directions at a small inn some fifteen miles from our destination. The proprietor was called out by his wife from the pub, from which sounds of good-natured voices were issuing, and we at once felt sure that he had been his own best customer. He gave us instructions, adding the information that the family were at home and that he had just learned from a patron that our hostess had gone visiting today to a neighboring estate. Here we were right in the presence of "back-stairs" gossip, and as we inquired along the way, we found that the countryside knows its gentry well.

Stopham House is about a mile from the little town of Pulborough. We passed over a seven-arched stone bridge spanning the little river Arun, which at that time was a tiny stream but had left its mark on the meadows beyond, proving that on occasions it warranted the seven arches. The bridge was built by the family in 1309. A picture of it appeared in the *London Graphic* of February 20, 1926, with the legend: "Because of its antiquity it has been made a National Monument." The remains of a Roman fortress were visible on a nearby hill. Beyond the meadows we caught a glimpse of the massive, grey stone manor house, simple and dignified in outline, three stories in height, and perhaps one hundred and fifty feet in length. It is set in a large, well-planted acreage facing the South Downs.

We were driven past the keeper's lodge and up a circular drive overshadowed by large trees to the entrance. The arms of the family were carved above. An elderly manservant admitted us into a comparatively small oak-panelled hall hung with portraits, and we were made to feel welcome by the informal greeting of our delightful host.

Our innkeeper had been well informed, for our hostess, not knowing the hour of our arrival, had carried out previous plans, knowing we would be in good hands, and had left word that she would join us before tea. This, of course, gave us the comfortable feeling of fitting into the daily round.

We lunched in the spacious dining room, where the inviting table was laid simply with lace and old silver. Two quiet menservants were in attendance. It was a picture of gracious living. We caught a glimpse of quiet pride as the gray-haired butler offered us rare peaches grown in their hothouse.

Our host proposed a walk about the estate. But first we were taken again into the long drawing room across the hallway. Its windows were hung to the floor with draperies of rich rose damask, the chairs and couches were slip-covered in soft blue moire, and on the latter ivory-toned pillows shot with gold tied into the woodwork of the room, one door of which was lacquered in gorgeous red. An oak table backed the length of the deep couch facing the fireplace, and on it a green and gold-tooled leather writing pad, a pair of Italian wrought candlesticks, and a few glass flowers in a yellow bowl, gave a touch of completeness.

Six beautiful chests, in pairs, were balanced against three sides of the room, a portrait over each chest. Above the mantle hung the familiar portrait by Van Dyck of the head of Charles I, in three positions: fullface and both side views. Two such portraits exist, and it has always been a question as to which has the priority, but as our host commented, "The difference is merely a matter of money."

One room of the original habitation "said with more or less truth to have been here before the Conquest," is still preserved in Stopham House, and beginning here, a short flight of steps up or down marks the levels of the additions, and accounts for the rambling and delightful style of the country house.

Accompanied by two frisky, small dogs and several hounds, we crossed the park to an early English chapel, the chancel windows of which bear the family arms. The figures of early members of the family appear in colored glass windows along the side walls and are the work of Roelandt, Flemish glass-stainer, whose name appears below with the earliest date, 1273, "just 500 years before the Boston Tea Party."

Flags and banners that have been carried in England's wars, in which men of the family have served through the centuries, were hung about the chapel.

The old stone font has been there since the former was built.

We rolled up the red carpet on the stone-paved aisle and tried to decipher the inscriptions in early English lettering below the brass figures set into the stone. Members of the family are buried beneath, and the markings record a

line of Barttelots, with names and dates, beginning with John, who died in 1428. We were told that this is one of the most complete collections of "brasses" in England. The chapel had long since been filled, and a stone mausoleum had been erected near by. The retainers were buried in the surrounding churchyard, where a great English yew tree, about the age of the chapel, still stood.

Across the roadway, at some distance, was an ancient stone house of Tudor style, with roses climbing in pink profusion over the long stretch of stone wall, enclosing it in a garden which was a riot of color. This was the home of one of the early allied families, and was now the house of the vicar.

We crossed a broad smooth lawn and came to the hothouse in the rear gardens, where peach trees were growing against the brick wall, their branches spread like a heavy vine. Big peaches such as we had just enjoyed hung from the branches, and some had dropped into the net stretched close beneath. The strawberries, too, were ripe and good. Several gardeners were weeding and trimming the lawn and borders.

This house in Sussex was typical of many others, and we were conscious that an overpowering love of the land itself possessed those who had lived upon it for generations, and who made many sacrifices in order to maintain it. It was upon the old landholding families that Lloyd George's seventy-five per cent land tax fell most heavily.

Then came tea time. Everyone stops for a few precious moments in the afternoon for this informality—in London, the clerks in the shops and offices, the audience at the matinee, but most delightful of all, the Englishman at home. And accordingly we went into that original room of the house—small, cosy, with subdued light. Our hostess had returned, and her tall, well-knit younger son, an engineering student at the University of London, joined us. We met his elder brother, Sir Walter, the representative of the family, later at Warwick, where he was studying to become an officer in the Coldstream Guards, the family regiment.

Our hostess explained that her men always insisted on sitting at table for tea. No wonder, for it was more than tea they enjoyed, since the cook had a way of conjuring up wonderful plum cakes and raisin bread.

The conversation was enlivened by an exchange of ideas on world affairs, and many other subjects. Neither the younger generation nor the wages of the American servant escaped consideration. The efficiency apartment with inner door bed was dismissed with exclamations of "devastating, ghastly." However, the time came for our return to London, and we expressed to our host our gratitude for a memorable day, in which we envisaged the heritage of a family.

Early in September, 1939, on the outbreak of World War II, the writer's son, Aurelius T. Bartlett, while motoring from London with his wife and little son to sail for New York, found Stopham House turned over to the govern-

ment by the family, with keepers in charge, and sheltering some forty London children and their teachers from the bombings of the city.

In February, 1947, we received from young Lady Barttelot a London press clipping in which the caption under the Reuter's photo reads: "Six-year-old Sir Brian Barttelot shows his brother Robin their father's D.S.O. which Brian received from the King at a Palace investiture today. Brigadier Sir Walter de Stopham Barttelot, Coldstream Guards, was killed in Normandy in 1944. The family home is at Stopham, Sussex."

FOREFATHERS AND DESCENDANTS OF
WILLARD AND GENEVIEVE WILSON BARTLETT
AND OF ALLIED FAMILIES
MOULTON · McGEHEE · ENDRESS

THE BARTLETT BIBLE AND ITS RECORD.

We have before us the copy of the Breeches Bible, which was exhibited at the Newbury Quarter Millenary Celebration, June 10, 1885 (REG. xxxix. 389). It belongs to Miss Elizabeth G. Hoyt, of Chelsea, Mass. It is a black-letter Bible, quarto post, very much trimmed down. Prefixed to the Bible, which includes the Apocrypha, is the Book of Common Prayer, and appended are a Concordance, with Sternhold and Hopkins's version of the Psalms. The latter has printed notes for singing the tunes. The title-page and several pages of the Prayer Book are wanting, and this is also the case with the Old Testament. A portion of the title-page of the New Testament is gone, including the date. The title-pages of the Concordance and the Psalms are preserved, the first dated 1611 and the latter 1610. Some pages at the end of the Psalms are wanting. The title of Concordance states that it was "Collected by R. F. H.," and the preface is dated 1578, and signed "Robert F. Herrey."

On the front margin of the page on which the 4th Chapter of 1st Esdras is commenced, is the following writing, of which a fac-simile is given in the margin :

Richard Bartlett Bought this booke Anno Domyni 1612.

At the end of the Prayer Book is a blank page on which is written in the same handwriting the following record :

I Richard Bartlett writ this for
the age of my children

Joane Bartlett borne in
Januarey 29. 1610 wensday 8- of the
cloke at nyght

[-]eaues John Bart borne . the . 9 . of
day november . 1613 . a. 11. of the klok
in the day

Thomas Bart borne Januarey . 22
1615

Rich Bart was borne october
day
the 31 . 1621 wens , mor 3 klok

Cris B the . 25 . of februa'
being y' yeare S. mathias 1623
betwen . 12 . & . 1 . in the morn

*Ring and Bartlett - Bought 12.3.1612
Anno Domini 1612*

RICHARD BARTLETT of Newbury, Massachusetts

THE Bartlett family of Newbury, Massachusetts, descended from Edmund Bartlett (Barttelot) of Ernley, West Sussex, the fourth son of Richard Barttelot of Stopham. This Edmund was founder of the Bartlots of Ernley, about six miles southwest of Chichester, England, a branch of the ancient House of Stopham whose estate in that parish (not to be confounded with the Manor of Ernley pertaining to the family of that name) was acquired from the Fenner family in the sixteenth century and passed eventually to the family of Knight. Edmund died 1591, leaving sons, Edmund of Ernley, also John, Richard and Thomas. These three, born between 1580 and 1590, evidently came to America, John, previously mentioned, and Richard locating at Newbury, Thomas at Watertown. John is placed by later writers as the eldest son of the first Richard of Newbury, as recorded in his Bible.

Arms—Quarterly: 1st and 4th, sable, three sinister gloves pendent argent, tasselled or (for Barttelot or Bartlett); 2nd and 3rd, per fesse indented argent and gules, four crescents, counterchanged (for Stopham). Crests—1st, a swan couchant, wings endorsed, argent; 2nd, a castle with three turrets sable. Motto—Mature. (Harleian Mss., 1562; Burke, *The Landed Gentry*, p. 2550, for arms in color, see plate XLI, 1939 ed.).

"Ould Newbury," where the three Bartlett families settled as colonists around Bartlett's Cove, was one of the largest towns in the vicinity, being thirty thousand acres in extent, of which about two thousand were flooded with water. It was some thirteen miles in length with a maximum width of six miles.

The Indian name for the locality was Quiscacumquem. This vicinity was incorporated and paid its first tax in 1635 as the town of Newbury, so named as an honor to the Rev. Thomas Parker, their first minister who had preached for some time in Newbury, England. Most of the settlers in "this wilderness" arrived between April, 1634 and July, 1635. In 1764 the section of the town near the fine harbor, where the Bartletts and related families lived, became Newburyport.

A publication of the Newburyport-Massachusetts Bay Tercentennial, 1630-1930, states the following:

In view of the long life of this community and its importance in the colonial and post-Revolutionary years, it is not strange that so many Americans of distinction have claimed old Newbury as their birthplace. Among the native sons were:

William Lloyd Garrison, crusader against slavery; the famous jurist Theophilus Parsons, in whose office in Newbury studied John Quincy Adams, Rufus King, and the younger Robert Treat Paine; Caleb Cushing, who was in President Pierce's cabinet and negotiator of our first treaty with China . . . ; General Adolphus Greely, explorer of the Arctic.

The great merchants, the Tracys, Marquands, Bartletts and others whose vessels sailed the seven seas, left their impress upon the town. . . . Craftsmen made the name of Newburyport familiar. The Moultons began their silverwork in 1692, and Moulton silver and Moul-

ton gold beads are known to collectors everywhere. These, like descendants of old Newbury, are to be found in every quarter of the globe.

RICHARD BARTLETT of Newbury, Massachusetts in 1635, ancestor of this branch of the family in America, married in England and his eldest child was born there in 1610. He died in Newbury, May 20, 1647. He bought one of the famous Breeches Bibles twenty years before he came to America, said to be the rarest volume to be found in any library of the first settlers. The Bible record as written by him in it, gives an authentic foundation for the beginning of this family in America. The New England Historic Genealogical Society kindly permits reproduction of a page of the Register 40:203, 1886. See page 2.

Regarding further the children of Richard¹ Bartlett:

- i. Joane, b. January 29, 1610; m. before 1640 William¹ Titcomb of Newbury and d. 1653, the day her seventh child, Benaijah, was born.
- ii. John,² b. November 9, 1613, probably in England, was a shoemaker and listed as one of the proprietors of Newbury, December 7, 1642. His town lot was No. 27. He was elected way warden, 1648; constable, 1649; and selectman for twenty years after. He married Joanna who died in Newbury April 13, 1678. He died February 5, 1678, having devised his homestead to his son John³.

His children were:

1. Jane,³ who m. William Bolton January 16, 1654 and d. September 6, 1659.
2. John,³ b. about 1639. The latter was a cordwainer living in Newbury, and m. March 6, 1660 Sarah Knight, and d. "very suddenly" in Newbury, January 13, 1707. She was his widow in 1717. They had a child, Gideon,⁴ b. December 18, 1660, who d. 1709.
- iii. Richard, b. October 31, 1621; d. 1698; of whom further.
- iv. Christopher,² b. February 25, 1623, was a yeoman and lived in Newbury. He m. first, April 17, 1645, in Newbury, Mary; m. second, Mary Hoyt, December 17, 1663, in Newbury, and he d. March 15, 1670. She m., secondly, Richard Martin, in 1674, and was living in 1695.

Their children born in Newbury were:

1. Mary,³ b. October 15, 1647; m. John Ash (Nash), "14:6:1667" in Salisbury. They lived in Amesbury and she was his widow in 1709.
2. Anne,³ b. September 28, 1650; m. first, Edward Richardson October 28, 1673; m. second, John Weed of Newbury, between 1683-1686 and was living in 1712.
3. Martha,³ b. March 7, 1653; m. Thomas Stevens April 15, 1670.
4. Christopher,⁴ b. June 11, 1655; d. 1711; m. November 29, 1677, Deborah Weed.
5. Jonathan,⁴ b. July 5, 1657; d. December 7, 1659.
6. Francis,³ administration granted on his estate November 13, 1695.
7. John,³ b. September 13, 1665; d. December 28, 1665.
- v. Anne, b. February 26, 1625; probably died in England. (*Essex Antiquarian* 1903, Vol. 7, pp. 1-16; D. W. Hoyt, *Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury*.)

Estate of Richard¹ Bartlett of Newbury:

The Testimony of William Titcombe & Anthony Somersby concerning the last will and testament of Richard Bartlett sen. of Newbury deceased the 20th of May 1647. About a

month before he deceased we being with him and two of his sonnes being present he being very ill and had bene weake all the spring finding in himselfe that he was not like to continew he deserved us to take notice of what his mind was concerning that small estate he had how he would dispose of it. As for his sonne John Bartlett, he had done for him more than for the rest of his children & at that time did not dispose any to him. To his sonne Christofer Bartlett he did bequeath the debt which lately he had borrowed of him which was five bushels of wheat if soe it should please the lord to take him away at this sickness or ells if he should lye long vizitted his necessity should require that he should pay it againe. To his daughter Johan wife of William Titcombe he bequeathed one paire of new shoes for herselfe & her foure daughters each one pair of shoes. And all the rest of his goods and chattels that were not disposed of he bequeathed wholly to his sonne Richard Bartlett whom he made his sole heire & executor. I, Anthony Somersby, the next day Pswaded him to give something to his sonne John Bartlett his answer was that he had bene with his sonne Richard Bartlett this twelve months & all that he had was to little for him to give seing that he had bene weake & ill & could do little but lay upon his sonnes charges; besides said he if I should lye longe sick I shall be chargable to Richard & not to any of the rest and for John I have done more formly yet I will give him the warming pan and upon his sonnes request he gave him a great bible; this he spake being in pfect memory & soe continewd to his last breath.

The first part of this will proved 28:7:1647 by Mr. Rawson, the whole by Anthony Somersby (Ipswich Deeds, Vol. 1, leaf 25).

Inventory of estate of Richard Bartlett of Newbury, shoemaker, deceased May 21, 1647, taken by William (his mark) Titcombe, John Bartlett & Anthony Somersby: in leather, 2 li. 15s.; his wearing apparrell, 1 li. 4s.; 2 paire of course canvas sheets, 1 li. 1s.; one old shirt and napkin, 2s. 1d.; one old coverlet and a blanket, 1 li.; one old flock bed & a bolster, 1 li.; one old great kettle, 12s.; one paire of pott hangers, 1s. 4d.; one brasse pott, 10s.; two little kettles, 5s.; one small brasse mortar, 7s. 6d.; one warming pan, 6s.; one great bible, 12s.; some other small books, 7s.; one cow, 4 li. 5s.; one heiffer, 1 li. 15s.; his working geare and lasts, 4s.; old pewter platters and an old pint pott, 2s.; one spit and frying pan, 3s. 6d.; one small musket 9s.; one paire of bellowes, 1s.; bushell bagg, 2 old chests, a stone bottle & a halfe bushell bag, 5s.; his debts, 4 li. 19s.; in silv., 2 li. 5s. (Ipswich Deeds, Vol. 1, leaf 25, 26; Probate Rec. Essex Co. Mass., Vol. 1, 1635.)

SECOND GENERATION

RICHARD² BARTLETT (*Richard¹*), third son, was born in England, October 31, 1621, and was a lad of about fourteen when the family came to America and settled at Newbury. He resided first near Old Town Hill, settling later at Bartlett's Cove on the Merrimac River. He took the Oath of Allegiance at Newbury in 1678. His various activities show him to have been a man of intelligence, initiative and energy as well. He evidently had the confidence of his fellow townsmen as they chose him for their representative to the General Court, in 1679, and for many years after. He bought land in "Jamaica" or West Amesbury.

In 1678 the neighboring town of Haverhill voted unanimously "that Richard Bartlett of Almsbury be granted the priviledge to set a saw mill on the North Meadow." This was done to secure satisfactory service for the town which those who had the milling concession were not giving them. He agreed to pay the regular Haverhill taxes.

Richard² Bartlett was representative from Newbury to the General Court in

1679, 1680, 1681, 1684, 1685, 1686. He was also a leader of his family and neighbors in the struggle lasting some forty years, to establish a Meeting House that could be reached easily by those living in the western part of the town, four to seven miles distant from the only Meeting House.

It should be remembered in reading accounts of this period that it was their vigorous religious doctrines and principles, together with a rugged belief in civil liberties, that brought these early people to this wilderness, and which were the motivating forces of all their actions. Quite naturally their writings bear the impress of their belief and hope.

By 1691 they had petitioned the Governor and Council to be established a people by themselves maintaining their own minister. Their own words tell their story:

Our number is above three hundred. Few of us have horses and if we could get to the auld Meeting House, it is impossible it should receive us with them, so that many lay out of doors, the house is so little. Some of us have groaned under this burden this thirty years; some grown old, some sickly, and although we were favored with the liberty granted by King James II, and had erected an house to the worship of God on our own cost and charge, and acquainted the two next justices with our intent before we built the said house; a committee of five were appointed to come on [dismantle] the place, but before they had finished their work the Governor arrived which caused them to desist.

We complained to the Governor who granted us a protection from paying to the auld meeting house, then countermanded it. The town had a meeting. They intend to delude us by granting the half of a schoolmaster at times for one year. We believe our neighbors would be glad to see us quit, tired out. We beg the Honorable Court to establish peace among us [by] a rational dividing line.

The following year, a committee, consisting of Joshua Brown, John Ordway, and Samuel³ Bartlett, petitioned to the General Court in behalf of the company, stating that they had erected a meetinghouse and supplied themselves with a minister "never the less our distresses do continue to grow upon us toward an unsupportable extremity since the imprisoning of some of our number for signifying our desire to enjoy the minister for whom we had formerly invited to preach in the meeting house, which we built at our own cost and charge, and some of us had been fined for not delivering up the keys to the Meeting House."

Richard² Bartlett's old account book has the following entry, 1689: "bought bords and shingles and nails for the Meeting House," which dates the building of the west parish meetinghouse.

The dispute was also concerned with church government; whether it should be by elders and presbyters or by consent and election as held by the Congregational body. Richard Bartlett, William Titcomb, Caleb Moody, and Samuel Fuller were leaders of the opposition headed by Mr. Woodman, assistant pastor. They favored ruling elders and presbyters. Their names were signed to official acts of the opposition. They lost before the court and were fined four nobles each, while Woodman was fined twenty nobles.

The solution of the problem came when they decided to go under the

Church of England, with whose services they were familiar through the use of Richard Bartlett's Breeches Bible, which included the Book of Common Prayer. So they accepted the Church of England as orthodox, and had appealed to the Bishop of London and Governor of the Colony for protection. Governor Dudley replied favorably, and the Bishop was happy to pray "God prosper your pious endeavors." This was in 1712, fourteen years after the death of Richard² Bartlett. The church records of Newbury prior to 1674 are missing. It has been said that they were destroyed "to bury in oblivion the old quarrel." (Coffin, *History of Newbury, Massachusetts*, 1845, p. 151; Hoyt, *Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury*, p. 55; Titcomb, *Early New England People*, p. 154.

In 1711 Queen Anne's Chapel was erected near the dividing line between the first and second parish in Newbury, and in its graveyard the first settlers were buried, the oldest stone remaining being that of Mrs. Sarah Bartlett who died January 17, 1727. Later several acres were added to the yard. The original site of the Chapel is marked by a Greek cross in what is now part of the Belleville Cemetery. The Prayer Book of the Bartletts contained a prayer for Queen Anne of Denmark, wife of James, first of the Stuarts, for whose restoration they hoped. When her great-granddaughter Queen Anne, wife of George of Denmark, was upon the throne, this first Episcopal church at Newbury was named in her honor. St. Paul's Church in Newburyport, begun in 1738, is said to be the outgrowth of this chapel. Miss Margaret Bartlett, born at Newburyport in 1862, writes on July 18, 1948, "A Bartlett always had a pew in the church until six years ago when I came to Haverhill to live." (J. J. Currier, *History of Newburyport, Massachusetts*, 1909, Vol. 1, p. 213.)

Will of Richard² Bartlett, Sr.:

In the name of God & by his assistance, I Richard² Bartlet Sr. of Newbury in the County of Essex in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England do humbly comitt my soule and body & spirit both in life & death unto the Everlasting Arms of God all sufficient My Heavenly Father & unto Jesus Christ My allone Savior & Blessed Redeemer thru the power & presents of His eternal Spirit my body to ye earth whence it originall was taken in hope of a happy and glorious resurrection in ye great day of the Man Christ Jesus to him be Glory both now and ever, Amen;

And for such good things of this world as it hath pleased God to comitt to my stuard ship I as much as in me is to dispose as is hereafter expressed.

Imprimis I give to my son Samuel Bartlett one third of my lott of upland & meadow in Almsbury called Pond Lott by the plaine. Also one third part of my saw mill Lott in Almsbury. Also one third part of that lott of upland which I bought of James George in the Township of Almsbury with all the priviledges of the said parcels of land belonging to be the lawful inheritance of my son Samuel Bartlett his heirs and assignes forever. As also all the lands & meadows wch I have formerly given to my Said son as by deed maye appear. As also one third pt. of a freehold or priviledge in the comons or undivided lands in the towne of Newbury originally belonging to my honored father Richard Bartlett late of Newbury, deceased with all priviledges that may or shall arise thereby in time to come.

[The same item repeated to sons Richard and John.]

Item I give to my grand daughter Tirza Bartlett the daughter of My son Thomas (late of

Newbury deceased) three acres of upland adjoining to his house, & but if she die & then to my three daughters Abigail, Hannah and Rebecca Bartlett.

Item I give to my three daughters (above named) I give my dwelling house and barn and orchard and land adjoining about 12 acres; also one freehold in the comons of Newbury, purchysed of Mr. Henry Sewell of Newbury & also several lots of land specified.

Item My will is & I do hereby appoint my three daughters namely Abigael Bartlett, Hanah Bartlett, & Rebecca Bartlett to be executors of this mye last will and testament, giving and bequeathing them besides what I have formerly given them, all the rest of my estate not mentioned in this, My will, whither debts due to me bye bill bond booke or otherwise or what ever may heer after appeer to be mine my debts & funnerall charges being by them discharged.

Lastly I do appoint Tristram Coffin Esq. & my Cosen [a brother's child] John Bartlett and my three sons aforementioned as overseers to advise my Executr in the Management of the trust committed to them in this my last will & testament. Heerby renouncing all former wils of mine.

Dated 19 April, 1695. Proved July 18, 1698. (*New England Register*, Vol. 40, pp. 200-201.)

Richard² Bartlett married Abigail, who died March 8, 1687. He died, 1698, aged seventy-seven years.

Children of Richard² and Abigail Bartlett, born in Newbury:

- i. Samuel,³ b. February 20, 1645, of whom further.
- ii. Richard, b. February 21, 1648, yeoman, currier, and cordwainer of Newbury; m. Hannah Emery November 18, 1673. She d. May 1, 1705, aged fifty; he d. April 17, 1724, aged seventy-five. They had twelve children.

Children of Richard³ and Hannah Bartlett, born in Newbury:

1. Hannah,⁴ b. November 8, 1674; d. June 17, 1676.
2. Capt. Richard,⁴ b. October 20, 1676, miller, cordwainer, "gentleman"; m. first, Margaret Woodman; m. second, Susanna Eastman, widow, of Salisbury. He d. February 10, 1649, leaving a family of ten children.
3. John,⁴ b. September 23, 1678, called "weaver"; m. Mary Ordway, November 18, 1701, who died April 6, 1755. His estate administered June, 1741. They had nine children.
4. Samuel,⁴ b. July 8, 1680; d. November 7, 1685.
5. Daniel,⁴ b. August 8, 1682, yeoman and weaver, lived in Newbury; m. Abigail before 1705. They had nine children.
6. Dea. Joseph⁴ "Esquire," b. November 18, 1685, in Amesbury, was a soldier, captured in the Indian attack on Haverhill in 1708, captive for four years; m. December 5, 1717, first, Elizabeth Tewkesbury; m. second, Sarah Hoyt, April 27, 1721. He had eleven children. His daughter Mary⁵ married her cousin, Josiah⁵ Bartlett, signer of the Declaration of Independence.
7. Hannah,⁴ m. John Ordway of Newbury, December 28, 1706.
8. Samuel,⁴ b. May, 1689, cordwainer, weaver, miller; m. January 2, 1716, Judith Coffin of Newbury. Will proved November 27, 1749. They had six children.
9. Dea. Stephen,⁴ b. April 21, 1691, cordwainer; removed to Amesbury; m. December 18, 1712, Hannah Webster of Salisbury, who d. January 15, 1768; he d. April 10, 1773. Their eighth child was Josiah⁵ Bartlett, "physician," signer of the Declaration of Independence. (*See Appendix.*)
10. Josiah,⁴ weaver, m. April 13, 1725, his cousin, Elizabeth Bartlett (John³); will proved September 15, 1746. He bequeathed twenty pounds to the Third Church; she bequeathed a silver tankard. No children.

11. *Thomas*,⁴ b. July 14, 1695, cordwainer; lived in Newbury; m. November 18, 1718, Hannah Moody; his will proved May 28, 1776. They had twelve children.
12. *Mary*,⁴ b. September 15, 1697; m. Josiah Hills of Newbury, September 30, 1718, and was his widow in 1753.
- iii. *Thomas*³ Bartlett, b. in Newbury September 7, 1650; m. November 21, 1685, Tirza Titcomb. He d. April 6, 1689; she m. secondly, James Ordway, Jr., before November 5, 1698.

Children, born in Newbury, were:

1. *Elizabeth*,⁴ b. 1686; d. 1689.
2. *Tirza*,⁴ b. March 29, 1689; m. Hawthorne Coker of Newbury, yeoman, December 17, 1708; both living in 1723.
- iv. *Abigail*,³ b. March 14, 1653; m. John Emery of Newbury, May 27, 1700; d. in 1723.
- v. *John*,³ b. June 22, 1655, in Newbury, tanner and innholder in Newbury; m. first, Mary Rust, September 29, 1680, who was living in 1693; m. second, Dorcas Phillips of Rowley, November 13, 1710. She d. January 18, 1719, aged fifty-two. He d. May 24, 1736.

Children, born in Newbury:

1. *Mary*,⁴ b. 1681; d. 1682.
2. *John*,⁴ b. January 24, 1682, tanner, of Amesbury; m. first, Prudence Merrill, November 25, 1702; m. second, Frances Kendrick of Newbury. Will proved October 16, 1752. He had eight children.
- vi. *Hannah*,³ b. December 18, 1657; d. unmarried between 1698 and 1723.
- vii. *Rebecca*,³ b. May 23, 1661; m. Isaac Bayley of Newbury, September 5, 1700; d. in 1723. (Newbury and Amesbury Vital Records; *Essex Antiquarian*, Vol. 7, pp. 1-16.)

THIRD GENERATION

SAMUEL³ BARTLETT (*Richard*,² *Richard*¹), eldest son (misplaced by one writer as youngest son of Richard¹), was born February 20, 1645, at Newbury and married May 23, 1671, Elizabeth Titcomb, who died August 26, 1690. Elizabeth was the daughter of William Titcomb, one of the founders of Newbury, and his second wife, Elizabeth (Bitsfield), widow of William Stevens. Samuel took the freeman's oath in May, 1673, and that of fidelity in 1678 at Newbury. (Newbury Vital Records.)

He received, by his father's will, one third of numerous parcels of land in Amesbury, all the lands and meadows he had already received, one third part of "my sawmill in Amesbury, also one third part of a freehold in the common and undivided lands in the towne of Newbury, originally belonging to my honored father Richard Bartlet, late of Newbury, deceased."

Samuel³ Bartlett was one of six who was served by the sheriff with a process and order of the court strictly forbidding them and their associates from proceeding in the work of their intended meetinghouse, and being summoned to attend court. He was a farmer and basket-maker, and known in his day as a fine fiddler and a very intelligent and decided man. He was also an active and zealous partisan, called by Coffin "a staunch friend of liberty." About the time he was twenty-four, on Thursday, April 18, 1669, the inhabitants of Boston and vicinity seized and confined the tyrannical governor, Sir Edmund Andros,

and other obnoxious persons and reinstated the old magistrates. (Hutchinson.) On the approach of trouble Samuel Bartlett, armed with a sword minus a scabbard, which Cutter suggests was the cutlass mentioned in his father's will, rode on horse to Boston, arriving in time to assist at the imprisonment of the governor. It is written that "he rode with such speed that his long rusty sword trailing the ground left as it came in contact with the stones in the road a stream of fire all the way." (Coffin, *History of Newbury, Massachusetts*, 1845, pp. 151, 295.)

The youngest daughter of Samuel Bartlett married the Rev. Mathias Plant, first permanent rector of Queen Anne's Chapel, 1722-1753. There had been previously two temporary supplies, as "the Rev. Mr. Harris came and preached, went home, sent Mr. Lampton, chaplain of a station ship." (Papers of Nehemiah Bartlett.) The Rev. Mr. Plant wrote his notes on natural phenomena in the church records, and gives a description of an earthquake adding, "the very first shock opened a new spring under my father, Samuel Bartlett's house in the meadow."

Samuel⁸ Bartlett was ancestor of numerous men of note: of Bailey Bartlett of Haverhill, born 1750, who accompanied John and Samuel Adams to Philadelphia when the Declaration of Independence was proclaimed, and member of the State Convention which ratified the Constitution of the United States; also of the intrepid young hero, General William Francis Bartlett, of Haverhill, Massachusetts, born in 1840, a bust of whom is in the State House at Boston, and who left the Junior Class at Harvard in 1861 and volunteered "to join in the suppression of the rebellion," becoming the youngest general in the Union Army. Another descendant was Enoch⁷ Bartlett (1779-1860), a successful merchant of Boston, a founder of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society who exhibited a fine and hitherto unknown variety of pear, to which pomologists gave the name "Bartlett Pear."

Samuel Bartlett died May 15, 1732, aged eighty-seven. (Newbury Vital Records.) His will, dated August 9, 1720, was probated five days after his death. He was buried in the churchyard which surrounded Queen Anne's Chapel, now part of Belleville Cemetery. The inscription on his tombstone reads: "Here Lyes Buried The Body of Mr Samuel Bartlett Of Newbury Who was One Of The First Founders Of This Church. He Died May Ye 15th 1732 Being In The 87th Year Of His Age."

Children of Samuel⁸ and Elizabeth (Titcomb) Bartlett, born in Newbury:

- i. Elizabeth⁴ Bartlett, b. May 13, 1672; d. February 14, 1697; m. Joshua Brown; was living in 1720.
- ii. Abigail⁴ Bartlett, b. April 14, 1674; d. August 12, 1744, aged seventy years (Gravestone Record); intentions published October 7, 1696 to Abraham⁸ Merrill (*Abraham*,² *Nathan*¹) who d. November 28, 1722.
- iii. Samuel⁴ Bartlett, b. March 28, 1676; d. May 16, 1753, of whom further.
- iv. Sarah⁴ Bartlett, b. July 7, 1678; d. "Mrs. Sarah, a maiden gentlewoman March 10, 1744, in her 67th yr." (Church Record, 4.)

- v. Richard⁴ Bartlett, b. February 23, 1679; m. first, November 4, 1706, Abigail Ropes of Salem; m. second, September 27, 1727, Sarah Titcomb, widow of Isaac Bailey of Newbury. Richard⁴ was a cordwainer. He d. November 3, 1753.

His eight children were:

1. *Enos*,⁵ b. 1707; m. January 28, 1731, Mary Ordway of Newbury.
 2. *Benjamin*,⁵ b. February 21, 1707; intentions published August 27, 1737, to Jemima Parkus.
 3. *Abigail*, b. September 9, 1710; m. May 22, 1739, Edmund Bayley of Newbury; d. January 2, 1757.
 4. *Lydia*,⁵ b. April 9, 1712; d. February 23, 1713.
 5. *Lydia*,⁵ b. July 2, 1715; m. August 19, 1741, Nathaniel Cheney, Jr., of Newbury.
 6. *Sarah*, b. September 28, 1717; m. February 5, 1754, Sargent Smith.
 7. *Nathaniel*, b. December 13, 1720, of Newbury until 1759; living in 1776.
 8. *Elizabeth*, b. May 8, 1726; d. July 6, 1736.
- vi. Thomas⁴ Bartlett, b. August 13, 1681, tanner of Newbury; m. Sarah Webster (*John, John, John*), February 14, 1716, at Salisbury; d. May 4, 1744; his estate, £4830. He owned land in Falmouth, Narragansett Township, Me., in Kingston, N. H., also Deer Island in the Merrimack River.

Their eight children, born at Newbury, were:

1. Capt. *Israel*, b. April 30, 1712; m. May 7, 1738, Love Hall. He had a pew in Queen Anne's Chapel and a negro man and girl; some of his six children were born in Nottingham, N. H.
 2. *Tabitha*,⁵ b. November 17, 1713; unmarried; estate administered February 1, 1779.
 3. *Enoch*,⁵ b. April 5, 1715, tanner, merchant, "Esquire"; m. first, April 27, 1749, Anne Bayley of Haverhill, where he settled; m. second, Katherine Dummer of Newbury, August 21, 1755; m. third, before 1769, ——— Parnel; d. 1789.
 4. *Dorothy*,⁵ b. February 23, 1717; m. December, 1737, Cutting Moody; d. September 1, 1741.
- vii. Tirza⁴ Bartlett, b. January 20, 1683; m. January 22, 1707, Josiah³ Sawyer (*Samuel, William*), both living in 1730. (*Essex Antiquarian*, 1903, Vol. 7, pp. 1-16; Newbury Vital Records.)
- viii. Lydia⁴ Bartlett, b. November 5, 1687; m. as mentioned, December 27, 1722, Rev. Mathias Plant. Both are buried in the former churchyard of Queen Anne's Chapel. Their tombstone inscriptions read: "Here Lies Buried The Body of The Rev Mr Mathias Plant Born in Staffordshire In Great Briton Minister of This Church and Rector of St. Paul's OBT April 2nd 1753 Etatis 62" and "Here Lies Buried The Body of Mrs. Lydia Plant The Widow and Relict Of The Revd Mr Plant Late Minister Of This Church And Rector of St. Paul's OBT October 8th 1753 Etatis 66."

Many of the sons and grandsons of Samuel³ Bartlett, also of Richard,³ of Newbury, soon after becoming of age, left their birthplaces and settled in various towns not far distant from Newbury. (See Titcomb; Hoyt, *Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury*, Vol. 1, pp. 54-59, Vol. 2; Newbury Vital Records.)

FOURTH GENERATION

SAMUEL⁴ BARTLETT (*Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹) of Newbury, born March 28, 1676, baptized April 30, and died there May 16, 1753, aged seventy-eight years. He was a farmer and weaver by trade. The names of Samuel Bartlett, Jr., and of his cousin Richard, Jr., are found in the muster roll of the second foot company of Newbury, Hugh March, Captain. (*New England Register*, Vol. 30, p. 434.) He married at Amesbury February 6, 1704 (Amesbury Vital Records) Abigail Wells, daughter of Rev. Thomas² and Mary Perkins (*John, John*) Wells, who survived him. (*See Wells.*)

Children of Samuel and Abigail (Wells) Bartlett, born in Newbury:

- i. Samuel,⁵ b. November 16, 1705, blacksmith by trade; m. Elizabeth Brown of Newbury January 17, 1737, and was living in 1753.

His children were:

1. *Elizabeth*,⁶ b. December 24, 1737.
2. *Abigail*,⁶ b. March 17, 1740.
- ii. Joshua,⁵ b. August 13, 1707, of whom further.
- iii. Jacob,⁵ b. August 17, 1709, weaver of Newbury; m. March 9, 1762, Eleanor Haggett of Andover; d. March 11, 1783, aged seventy-three years; probably no children survived.
- iv. Elizabeth,⁵ b. June 10, 1711; m. May 31, 1738, Seth Brown of Newbury.
- v. David,⁵ b. March 7, 1713, yeoman and tailor; m. on March 31, 1754, Priscilla Hulgate, who died before April 28, 1791, when he made his will, probated 1796.

His children, born in Newbury, were:

1. *Priscilla*,⁶ m. 1784, John Davis.
2. *James*,⁶ 1758-1765.
3. *David*,⁶ m. September 10, 1785, Susanna Follansbe.
4. *Jacob*,⁶ 1766-1832, unmarried.
- vi. Abigail,⁵ b. March 7, 1715; m. at Amesbury, first, Joseph Rogers, intentions published November 9, 1738; m. second, Dea. Nathaniel Merrill of Southampton in 1745. (Amesbury Vital Records.)
- vii. Jonathan,⁵ b. July 31, 1717, blacksmith by trade; m. October 12, 1749, Mary Jones; both living in Newbury in 1780.

Their children were:

1. *Elizabeth*,⁶ b. July 3, 1750; m. ——— Stewart.
2. *Judith*,⁶ b. January 5, 1752; m. ——— Stearns.
3. *John*,⁶ 1754-1819; unmarried.
4. *Mary*,⁶ b. March 4, 1756; m. ——— Hazeltine.
5. *Pelatia*,⁶ b. May 6, 1758.
6. *Evan*,⁶ b. July 12, 1760, yeoman of Hebron, N. H., in 1819.
7. *Jonathan*,⁶ b. August 28, 1763.
- viii. Judith, b. July 17, 1723; d. before 1753. (*Essex Antiquarian*, 1903, Vol. 7, pp. 1-16; Tomson Mss.; Amesbury Vital Records; Newbury Vital Records.)

FIFTH GENERATION

JOSHUA⁵ BARTLETT (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹) of Amesbury, son of Samuel and Abigail (Wells) Bartlett, was born at Newbury August 31,

1707, and baptized July 8, 1710, at about three years. He married, September 16, 1736, Priscilla⁴ Jacobs, daughter of George³ (*George*,² *George*¹) and Hannah³ (Cousins) (*Thomas*,² *Isaac*¹) Jacobs, of Wells, Maine. (Newbury Vital Records.) The will of George Jacobs, probated April 24, 1751, makes bequest of land in Maine "to my daughter Persilla, wife of Joshua Bartlett." Joshua's death is recorded at Newbury as of August 25, 1792, aged eighty-four years, six months, twenty-five days. (Sargent, *Maine Wills*, p. 648; Little, *Genealogical and Family History of the State of Maine*, 1909, Vol. 2, p. 823; see Jacobs.)

Children of Joshua⁵ and Priscilla (Jacobs) Bartlett:

- i. Capt. Joshua⁶ Bartlett of Kingston, baptized 1737, intentions published February 18, 1760 (P.R.I.) to Sally Badger. Their daughter Hannah⁷ Badger was baptized October 18, 1761. (Amesbury Vital Records.) He was a sea captain and was lost at sea. He may have been that Joshua Bartlett, master of the schooner *Elizabeth*, listed for a voyage from Boston to South Carolina, engagement December 13 (year not given). (*Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution*, Vol. I, p. 19.)
- ii. George⁶ Bartlett, b. 1739; probably died young.
- iii. Priscilla⁶ Bartlett, b. 1740/41; m. Ruben Lowell.
- iv. Mathias⁶ Bartlett, b. 1743; m. and had a family.
- v. Hannah⁶ Bartlett, b. 1745; m. October 17, 1771, Mathias Merrill. (Amesbury Vital Records.)
- vi. Samuel Bartlett, b. February 3, 1748; d. February 9, 1813 (Gravestone Record; Amesbury Vital Records), of whom further.
- vii. Abigail Bartlett, b. March 18, 1750; baptized July 8. (Amesbury Vital Records.)
- viii. Timothy Bartlett, b. February 18, 1752; probably died young. (Amesbury Vital Records.)
- ix. Lydia Bartlett, b. July 20, 1754; d. January 2, 1821; m. June 17, 1772, Samuel Coffin. (Newbury Vital Records.) One list gives Benjamin Cooper; perhaps a second marriage.

A family account states that Samuel⁶ Bartlett had two brothers who grew up. One of them was lost at sea, and one had a large family and settled on Ninegon Plain.

SIXTH GENERATION

A word about the District of Maine, where the sixth generation of this family lived and died, and where the seventh and eighth were born, may be of interest.

The grants of land in Maine to its founder, Ferdinando Gorges, an Englishman, who sent men there in 1639, was a protest by the Royalists against Puritanism. The King enjoined upon Gorges first of all the establishment of the Episcopal Church within the Province. Henry Josselyn was the only Chief Magistrate of Maine, and this royal government with Josselyn continued till 1668. (*New England Register*, Vol. 40, p. 290.) The Massachusetts Bay Colony bought Gorges' interest from his heirs for £1250.11; and in 1692 the Province Charter gave Massachusetts control of the District of Maine. "There began at once an infusion of Puritans and Congregationalists from Massachusetts, who were of the best people of England. These two strains then entered into Maine life: the blood of the Royalists under Gorges, and the best elements of the

English Church, and infusion from Massachusetts Bay." Subsequently, land grants in the District of Maine were made to Massachusetts soldiers for military service. (*Sprague's Journal and Maine History*, Vol. I, Centennial Celebration, 1912.)

SAMUEL⁶ BARTLETT (*Joshua*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹) of Thomaston, Maine, son of Joshua⁵ and Priscilla⁴ (Jacobs) Bartlett, was born at Amesbury February 3, 1748, died February 9, 1813 (Gravestone Records) (given by Eaton 1754-1819), "bapt. 8 July, 1750, at about three years." (Amesbury Church Records I.) He went to Maine to live about 1769, and from New Meadows to Thomaston, a hill town with marshes and meadows, before its incorporation, April 21, 1777. He married first, about 1773, Lois Hix, born 1755 (date *Boston Transcript*), daughter of William Hix (Hicks), who came from England when young, married Lydia⁴ Woodbury, resided and died in Cape Elizabeth, Maine. Samuel and Lois (Hix) Bartlett had a family of five children. During the War of the Revolution Samuel Bartlett served as a private in Capt. Larabee's company, from July to December, 1775, in sea coast defense, the company being stationed at Falmouth, now Portland, Maine. He was chosen one of a committee to consider the regulation of prices during the Revolutionary War; however, the immediate difficulties confronting the people prevented public action. Samuel Bartlett was elected Sealer of Leather in March, 1781. He married second, January 7, 1788, Mrs. Eleanor (Martin) Kimball, widow, with three children, of Timothy, and daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Goodwin) Martin, baptized 1758, St. George's, Maine, and died 1833 (Gravestone Records). He settled at Head of the Bay, Owl's Head, a headland that was a landmark for seamen and the Indians before them. He had nine children by his second marriage. (Cyrus Eaton, *History of Thomaston, Rockland and S. Thomaston, Maine*, Vol. 1, pp. 123, 137; Vol. 2, pp. 141, 269; DAR Records of Hattie (Bartlett) Vosseller.) The following extracts, transactions after the war, are taken from the Knox County Register of Deeds: (1) "Henry Knox and wife Lucy, of Thomaston, for \$300, to Samuel Bartlett, of Thomaston, yeoman, lot of lands in Thomaston, place called Owl's Head Bay, 24 Oct., 1801." (2) "Samuel Bartlett and wife Eleanor, of Thomaston, to Joshua Bartlett of Thomaston, Feb. 10, 1801." (3) Abstract of will of Samuel Bartlett allows on Jan. 10, 1811: "Item 1; I give unto wife Eleanor Bartlett all my real and personal estate as long as she remains a widow, afterwards divided among my lawful heirs."

Samuel⁶ Bartlett is buried in the Bartlett-Everett plot, Old Head of the Bay Cemetery, Owl's Head, Ingraham's Hill, Rockland, Maine. It may be noted that Samuel⁶ Bartlett had nine sons and has descendants of the name in many sections of the United States. (U. S. Census, 1790, Thomaston, Lincoln County, Maine.)

Children of Samuel⁶ and first wife, Lois (Hicks) Bartlett, born in Thomaston, Maine:

- i. Priscilla,⁷ b. about 1774; intentions published June 17, 1791; m. Brice Jameson; lived in Warren, Me.; had eleven children.
- ii. William⁷ Bartlett, b. November 4, 1776; d. 1854 in Ohio; m. Ruth Waterman (Joseph) of Bakerstown, Me., of whom further.
- iii. Samuel⁷ Bartlett, b. June 3, 1778; m. June 24, 1799, Elizabeth Keating; had thirteen children, eleven of whom were sons. They lived in later years and died near Tiffin, Ohio.
- iv. Capt. Joshua⁷ Bartlett of Thomaston, Me., b. July 6, 1780; m. Miriam Keating in 1804; d. April 4, 1855; had five sons who married.
- v. Lois Bartlett,⁷ b. 1782; m. Rosamus K. Lowell and removed to Farmington, Conn.; d. there; had nine children.

Children of Samuel Bartlett and second wife, Eleanor (Martin) Kimball:

- vi. Jane⁷ Bartlett, b. December 19, 1788; m. first, November 3, 1808, David Mann Everett, res. So. Thomaston; they had six children; m. second, ——— Parkman; she d. March 19, 1855.
- vii. Thomas⁷ Bartlett, b. 1791; d. 1837; m. first, June 5, 1816, Orinda Fletcher of Lincoln, second, Sarah Parkman; res. Hope.
- viii. Knott⁷ Bartlett, b. November 12, 1793; m. February 15, 1816, Hannah Ulmer; res. Thomaston Meadows. He d. November 21, 1842; had ten children.
- ix. Richard⁷ Bartlett, b. 1795; m. October 27, 1820, Margaret Crie of Matinicus, b. 1795; res. Head of the Bay, Me.
- x. Ephraim⁷ Snow Bartlett, b. February 2, 1797, at Thomaston, Me.; m. December 14, 1820, Matilda Spalding, born 1801, at Thomaston, who married second, Capt. John Emery. Ephraim removed in 1838 to Ohio, and died at Green Springs, March 1, 1884. He served in the War of 1812. (Bureau of Pensions.) He had four children.
- xi. Eleanor⁷ Bartlett, b. June 17, 1799; m. Josiah Spalding, and removed to California. (S. J. Spalding, *Spalding Memorial*.)
- xii. David⁷ Bartlett, b. about 1801; m. Nancy Lovett of Lincoln, who d. February 12, 1833; res. Camden, Me.; removed to Minnesota. Six children.
- xiii. Capt. George⁷ Bartlett, b. 1805; m. July 14, 1827, Nancy D. Hall; res. So. Thomaston; he d. December 27, 1851; six children.
- xiv. Hannah⁷ Bartlett, b. about 1809; m. May 10, 1827, Irah M. Gilman of Mercer, New Hampshire; res. St. George. (E. F. Everett, *Descendants of Richard Everett, of Dedham, Massachusetts; Eaton, History of Thomaston . . . , Maine*. For additional descendants of sons of Samuel⁶ Bartlett, see Appendix.)

SEVENTH GENERATION

WILLIAM⁷ BARTLETT (*Samuel*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹), son of Samuel⁶ and Lois (Hicks) Bartlett of Searsmont, Waldo County, Maine, was born at Thomaston, November 4, 1776 and baptized June 10, 1779. He married, about 1797-1798, Ruth Waterman, born August 27, 1778 (Pembroke Vital Records), who died 1871, in Knox, Maine. She was the daughter of Joseph⁵ (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Robert*¹) and Lucy⁴ Josselyn (Munroe) Waterman of Hanover, Massachusetts, and Knox, Maine. William Bartlett was the proprietor of a sawmill at Searsmont until 1832, about which time a number of the Bartlett family emigrated to Seneca County, Ohio, and westward.

The Ordinance of 1787 authorized territorial government of the country lying northwest of the Ohio. The New Purchase, of which Seneca County was

a part, was opened in 1821. There was one road, running north and south on the east side of the Sandusky River, known as Marion State Road. The territory was occupied by the Seneca, Oneida, Cayuga, and Mohawk Indians. (Lang, *History of Seneca County, Ohio*.)

About 1832, William Bartlett, then fifty-six years of age, in the company of his son William,⁸ removed to Ohio and settled in Seneca County. It is said that his daughter Ruth became so homesick that she rode all the way back to Maine on horseback. Other members of the family known to have gone to Ohio were Samuel⁷, born 1778, and his half-brother Ephraim,⁷ born 1797, also Joseph⁸ Waterman Bartlett, born 1806. William⁷ Bartlett died in 1854 in Ohio.

Children of William and Ruth (Waterman) Bartlett, born in Maine:

- i. Lois⁸ Bartlett, b. 1799; d. 1846; m. Joseph Fletcher.
- ii. William⁸ Bartlett, b. July 31, 1802, was a shipbuilder in early life. He moved to Ohio in 1832, settling near Seneca where he married in 1836 his third wife, Margaret Geisher, born in Ohio, 1819. In 1853 they settled in Jersey County, Ill., where he bought land in Piasaw township, and engaged in farming. He died there in 1876.

Children:

1. Benjamin⁹ C. Bartlett, b. July 20, 1828; d. October 18, 1881.
2. Avis⁹ Bartlett, b. January 3, 1830; m. Henry Josselyn Waterman.
3. Eliza,⁹ b. September 15, 1833.
4. Lydia,⁹ b. 1837; d. 1871.
5. Sarah⁹ A., b. 1838; d. 1878 in Illinois.
6. William⁹ Harrison Bartlett, b. July 3, 1840, Ohio; m. January 6, 1869 Sarah A. Nugent; member 124th Ill. Infantry through the Civil War. (*History of Greene and Jersey Counties, Illinois*, 1885, p. 329.) His children were: Minnie,¹⁰ b. 1869, of Jerseyville; William,¹⁰ b. 1871; Ethel, b. 1874; Albert, b. 1875. (*Bible of Miss Minnie Bartlett*.)
7. Charles⁹ Brice, b. September 10, 1845; educator; d. March 4, 1903.
- iii. Joshua⁸ Bartlett, b. 1804; m. and, in 1860, was living in Golden City, Colorado; his son, Ephraim Bartlett, also resided there.
- iv. Joseph⁸ Waterman Bartlett, b. 1806; d. January 12, 1877, Jerseyville, Ill., of whom further.
- v. Lydia⁸ Bartlett, b. 1808.
- vi. Rosymus Bartlett, probably named for Rosymus K. Lowell, husband of his aunt, Lois (Bartlett) Lowell.
- vii. Louisa Bartlett.
- viii. Ruth Bartlett. (*See Waterman, Maine Watermans; A. T. Bartlett, Mss., Memoirs*, 1884.)

EIGHTH GENERATION

JOSEPH⁸ WATERMAN BARTLETT (*William*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁸ *Joshua*,⁸ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹), third son of William and Ruth (Waterman) Bartlett, resident of Searsmont, Maine, and Jersey County, Illinois, was born in Waldo County, Maine, in 1806, married March 21, 1829, Mary Twombly, daughter of William⁶ (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Ralph*¹) and

Mary (Hicks) Twombly, of Munroe, Maine. (*Publishments of Monroe, Maine*, Vol. 1, p. 294; see Twombly.)

In 1834, six years after their marriage, and when their eldest child, Aurelius Twombly Bartlett, was but four years old, they emigrated to Ohio and settled in Seneca County, his elder brother William and his father having preceded them by two years. Many of their relatives were settling in that district. It was a period in which there was a great exodus from New England to the central west, where fertile lands of the Ohio and the Mississippi valley beckoned.

The Illinois country, which acquired its name from the Indians who inhabited it, was early explored by the French. In 1809, by an act of Congress, it was constituted a territory; Nineon Edwards was appointed governor, and the seat of government established at Kaskaskia. The region was settled by hardy pioneers from New England and the southern states. Those from the north and east were termed "Yankees," those from the south and west, "white people." In 1818 Illinois was admitted to the Union as a free state. Great tracts of land being owned by the government, Congress in 1820 reduced the price from two dollars to one dollar and fifty cents per acre, a further inducement to immigration. (Brink, *History of Madison County, Illinois*, 1849.)

After five years in Ohio, Joseph Waterman and Mary (Twombly) Bartlett gathered family and possessions for a journey into the Illinois country. They made their way in a covered wagon drawn by oxen. Joseph contrived a double-barrelled gun—one half from an old rifle, the other from a shotgun—and with it killed meat and game enough for the family's food during their western trip. This gun, as well as the belt in which he carried his money all in \$20 gold pieces, is in the possession of a grandson.

They settled in Jersey County, Illinois, in 1839, and purchased land which was developed into productive farms. Joseph^a Waterman Bartlett was known as a man of great mechanical ingenuity and manual accomplishments in various directions. Like his brother William and many men who grow to manhood by the sea, he had gained early training in Maine as a shipbuilder. He died January 12, 1877, at the age of seventy-one years.

His son, Aurelius Twombly Bartlett, writing of him, said: "Father's death was not incidental to old age; for he had been a man of unusually vigorous constitution, resembling his mother, Ruth Waterman, who reached the age of ninety-four years." He is buried in Piasaw Cemetery, east of Jerseyville, Illinois.

Children of Joseph^a Waterman and Mary (Twombly) Bartlett:

- i. Aurelius^a Twombly Bartlett, b. December 4, 1830, Searsmont, Me.; d. July 18, 1918, Jacksonville, Ill.; m. Susan Amanda Brown, of whom further.
- ii. Amanda^a Bartlett, b. 1832, Searsmont, Me.; m. Balfour Cowen, b. in Maine, presiding judge of Macupin Co., Ill., court, res. Virden, Ill., who d. October 2, 1898. She d. at her home June, 1928, aged ninety-six years. Their son, Herbert Cowen, lawyer, Virden, Ill., m. Eleanor Furry; d. 1936; she d. 1944 St. Louis, Mo.; granddaughter Margaret Edgar Cowen m. Jerome Farrar, St. Louis, Mo.

- iii. Augustus⁹ Bartlett, b. 1833-1834, Searsmont, Me.; m. Margaret —, res. Toronto, Kans. His daughter Jessie Bartlett m. Edward Cornet of New Mexico; both d. before 1943; daughter Mary Cornet.
- iv. Alphonso⁹ Bartlett, b. in Ohio about 1836; res. Jersey Co., Ill., and Madison, Greenwood Co., Kans.

Children:

- 1. Etta.¹⁰
- 2. Mary.¹⁰
- 3. Elizabeth.¹⁰
- 4. Anna.¹⁰

- v. Artemus⁹ Bartlett, b. 1838/1839; res. Jersey Co., Ill.

Children:

- 1. Orinda.¹⁰
- 2. Ada.¹⁰
- 3. Frederick Eugene¹⁰ of Modesto, Cal.
- 4. Anson¹⁰ of Kansas City, Mo.
- 5. Sophia,¹⁰ m. James Clyde Baker, East San Gabriel, Cal.
- 6. Lee¹⁰ of Denver, Colo.
- 7. Mary,¹⁰ m. E. C. Bishop of Glendale, Cal.

- vi. Augusta⁹ Bartlett, b. about 1841 Jersey Co., Ill.; m. first, August, 1862, Lansden Cox, Union soldier in the Civil War, captured by Gen. N. B. Forest and died in a southern hospital. She m. second, April 8, 1873, Sidney Twitchell of Virden, Ill., b. in Maine, d. in 1910. She d. in 1928, aged eighty-seven years, at Virden.

Children:

- 1. John Twitchell, b. 1871, volunteer in the 4th Illinois regiment, Spanish American War, stationed in the West Indies, died as a result of service.
- 2. J. Eugene Twitchell, b. 1873, writer; res. Virden, Ill.; unmarried.
- 3. Amelia Twitchell, d. young. (Bartlett family records.)

NINTH GENERATION

AURELIUS⁹ TWOMBLY BARTLETT (*Joseph⁸ Waterman, William,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Richard,² Richard¹*), born December 4, 1830, Searsmont, Maine, was but four years of age when his parents emigrated to Ohio, where he attended school until he was nine; they then removed to Illinois, and settled in Jersey County. Here he attended school until, at the age of thirteen, he felt that as the eldest of six children he should "shift for himself," and from that time he earned his own living, working on farms, at the current rate of fifty cents a day.

He was an omnivorous reader and secured an education that included a reading knowledge of Latin and German, which later enabled him to teach. In 1858 he began the study of medicine in the office of a "preceptor," Dr. J. C. Hamilton, of Jerseyville, as was then the custom.

Upon the following year, gold was discovered near Pike's Peak, Colorado, and a rush of prospectors and settlers began: Aurelius Bartlett tried that adventure, and the following excerpts from his meticulously kept diary tell of his expedition to Pike's Peak. He begins:

April 17, 1860. Left Jerseyville this morning, with W. Davis, Newton, Fry, Varhes and Page, the last four, with myself, are bound for Pike's Peak—which place I had not the remotest idea of visiting this year—until yesterday.

The diary recounts deck passage by boat to Leavenworth, Kansas; outfitting at St. Joseph, Missouri; buying two yoke of oxen for fifty and sixty dollars; a wagon for seventy-five dollars; attending horse races that were truly amusing; and an exhibition by Professor Searless, "a sleight of hand performer who is considerable of an ass."

Started April 23, 1860, spent a miserable night, cold; man passed us, who said he had passed 140 wagons; prairie beautiful; scarcity of timber; 90 horses, bound for California, passed.

Land at Little Wolf Creek \$2.50-\$3.00 an acre. Great fatigue, new graves beside the road; corn for feed at .30c and .40c at the start, now en route .75c and \$1.00 a bushel; Sioux Indians preparing to attack the Pawnees who have been stealing their ponies; making less than 20 miles a day; very little timber for fire.

May 18, 1860. Train of 12 wagons and large number of oxen pass us going east; several Shebagoes exhibit skill with bow and arrow; one of our party lost one dime and two half dimes, which he put up for marks.

Fri. May 25. Have seen what we suppose to be Long's Peak and Pike's Peak; beautiful appearance, their base being surrounded by a dark blue belt, while their lofty summits, covered with snow, glow in the sunlight with the brilliance of silver.

Met many wagons returning with discouraging reports. May 27. Our tent is now pitched in Denver City. Roads have been good nearly all the way from St. Joe., the weather unusually fine for this season of the year. Have rested 4½ days since crossing the Missouri. Denver exceeds any place I have seen in growth and prosperity, about 3000 inhabitants; most of the houses are framed, many of them are good; many Arapahoes in and about the city. There being no feed for the cattle and being so rainy, we could not build a fire to cook, we lay in the tent until almost noon.

At Denver Hall he saw

... a business wholly new to me. Here a band was playing and men were gambling about tables; at Golden City found Uncle Joshua Bartlett, who was building a house there, and [cousin] Ephraim who had just returned from the Blue, where he had taken up five claims—I long to be where that which I have come so far to obtain may be procured by digging it from the earth.

Then came the story of provisioning, journeying amid beautiful scenery, their camp inundated by water from the mountainside, chills and dysentery, prospecting at California and Iowa Gulches.

Aug. 21. I have been in Gregory, Nevada, Montana Central and Missouri cities. These places are near each other, and there are 125 quartz mines in and near them. None are doing well. My friends at Fairplay digging have taken out but \$14 worth of dust. We have found but little gold, in very small particles.—So I have come a long distance to do what I would not do at home.

Sept. 5. Engaged passage to Omaha with three men from Iowa; we feasted on buffalo meat, the first I have eaten.

Oct. 5, 1860. Arrived at Alton about sunrise this morning. Here I soon observed several familiar faces, though some of my old acquaintances did not recognize me at first. I took passage in the Jerseyville hack about two o'clock P.M. and arrived here about dark, having been

one month on the way from Denver City. Although my Pike's Peak excursion has proved an unfortunate undertaking in a pecuniary sense, still I do not and never have regretted that I resolved to take the trip. I trust I may profit by the lessons I have been taught and that they may have a salutary and lasting influence upon my life and character. I have had the satisfaction of seeing a portion of God's universe in its natural beauty and grandeur—and no reflecting mind could behold without being impressed with the might and wisdom of omnipotence. More than these, I have seen much of human nature that I should perhaps have never seen had I not taken this journey.

From his memoirs are taken excerpts pertaining to his service during the War between the States. They were designed for a proposed history of the 33rd Missouri Infantry Volunteers, based upon his own war notes, lists of killed and wounded in his possession, his Order and Letter Book, and personal recollections.

The winter of 1861-2 found me a student at Rush Medical College, Chicago, pursuing my studies in the hope that a diploma would be conferred on me the following spring and that I might thereby be enabled to secure the position of assistant Surgeon in an Illinois Regiment. Before the close of the session I was informed, to my great disappointment, that after examining all the applicants it was thought would be required to supply the regiments in the state, the board had permanently adjourned. This intelligence, though so discouraging to my hopes, indicated that the profession of which I hoped soon to become a member was in harmony with that spirit which pervaded so generally every class and condition throughout Illinois. Well do I remember the utterances of one of my Professors at the close of his farewell lecture to my class: "Gentlemen, go to the front, and when our services as teachers are no longer required here, we will hang out the Stars and Stripes, from the dome of your Alma Mater, and follow you to victory or the grave." Learning, after my return home at Jerseyville, that the Missouri Board of Examiners would soon convene in St. Louis, I asked permission to appear before it for examination. The late Dr. John T. Hodgen was a member of that Board, an active and uncompromising friend of the Union, and prominent as a surgeon and medical teacher, and I have since thought it possible that his influence had something to do with my subsequent promotion. April 21, 1862, I was commissioned Assistant Surgeon of the Third Cavalry, Missouri State Militia, and sixteen days from the date of the first commission, was promoted to the rank of Surgeon. My surprise upon the receipt of a Surgeon's Commission was only equaled by my sense of the responsibility thus imposed upon me.

Owing to the consolidation of regiments, he was mustered out of the service February 23, 1863, and recommissioned Surgeon of the 33rd Regiment, Missouri Infantry Volunteers, designated as the Merchants' Regiment of St. Louis, April 15, 1863; he was appointed Surgeon in Chief of the District of Eastern Arkansas on August 29 following, with the rank of Major. Subsequently he was appointed a member of the Board of Operators, for the First Division, 16th Army Corps. Of the engagement at Helena, Arkansas, in which the Thirty-Third bore such a conspicuous part he writes "but when the din of battle ceased and the smoke was lifted from the scene, one had only to look around to be convinced that uncommon opportunities offered for mitigating human suffering and for the exercise of the Surgeon's art." His next force joined the Meridian Expedition under General Sherman. He was in several engagements on the Red River Expedition, was at Nashville, Tepulo, and in the engagements before Spanish Fort, Alabama. The command fought over many states,

making long marches on foot and on horseback, often transported by river steamers on the Mississippi and its tributaries and on the Gulf of Mexico. He served in many campaigns, without missing a day of active duty during the entire war. He contributed specimens to the Army Medical Museum at Washington from the battlefields on Red River and those near Nashville and Mobile, the one of most interest being No. 6599, Surgical Section.

At the close of the war he located at Virden, Illinois, where he married, October 23, 1866, Susan Amanda Brown, daughter of Ryderius Clarke and Hannah (Adams) Brown. The Clarkes and Browns were of Virginia families and the Adams' of Massachusetts. As she was a Methodist and he a Baptist, they joined the Presbyterian Church together. He practiced medicine in Macoupin and adjacent counties for nearly forty years. He received a diploma addendum from the Medical College of St. Louis, which later merged into the Washington University School of Medicine, and Letters Present from the Rector and Professors of Medicine, signed and confirmed by the seal of the College "Saint Louis March 12 in the year of Safety Restored 1872 and of the Independence of America 98." He was an occasional contributor to the columns of the *St. Louis Medical and Surgical Journal*.

Dr. Bartlett was a great lover and trainer of horses, and always rode and drove fine mares. He was marked by two outstanding qualities—integrity of character and native physical strength. The latter, though he was small of stature, enabled him to go through the grilling experience of the entire period of the Civil War without a day's illness, and to survive the rigors of the life of a country doctor, covering a wide area, early and late, in extreme heat and cold, in the saddle when the roads would not support a buggy, and at the age of seventy-six to complete, in two days, a walking trip of sixty miles down the Rhine with a young friend, and with little more than the expected fatigue. He was a member of the Illinois State Medical Society, and president, in 1882, of the Society of Macoupin County, Illinois, for Medical Improvement.

Accompanied by Mrs. Bartlett, he spent the year of 1896 to 1897 in European travel while his son was a medical student in Germany; and he returned to Europe for the summer of 1906 in company with his son and his family. He retired from active practice on his seventy-fourth birthday, making his home in Jacksonville, Illinois, and until the death of his wife two years preceding his own, he spent part of each year in warm lands, with a keen interest in life. He had constantly in mind the concern for the welfare of his children, and for their children, which marked the patriarch. A clipping from the Virden press of the period reads "Not only will Dr. Bartlett be missed from our community because of his service as a physician, but because of his citizenship as well. His departure from our city leaves a gap which will be hard to fill."

He died July 18, 1918, at Jacksonville, Illinois, aged eighty-eight years. (See Brown; *Biographical Dictionary of Contemporary Physicians and Surgeons*, Additions to Second Edition, 1885, p. 1; ms. Memoirs of A. T. Bartlett, Jan. 7, 1886.)

Children of Aurelius⁹ Twombly Bartlett and Susan (Brown) Bartlett, born in Virden, Illinois (*see Brown*):

- i. Willard¹⁰ Bartlett, of whom further.
- ii. Frederick Bartlett, b. March 27; d. March 31, 1878.
- iii. Hattie¹⁰ Bartlett, graduate of Jacksonville Female Academy; m. at Virden, James Oliver Vosseller, born at Whitehall, Ill. He died in 1919. They were residents of Jacksonville, Ill. (*See Vosseller in Additional Descendants section of this book.*)

TENTH GENERATION

WILLARD¹⁰ BARTLETT (*Aurelius,⁹ Joseph,⁸ William,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Samuel,³ Richard,² Richard¹*), surgeon in private practice in St. Louis, Missouri, son of Aurelius Twombly and Susan (Brown) Bartlett, was born July 27, 1868, at Virden, Illinois, christened Aurelius Willard, and died April 4, 1950, in St. Louis.

He attended Whipple Academy in Jacksonville, Illinois, in preparation for Illinois College, where according to the *College Rambler* he was an average carefree student who led the college band, played the organ in chapel, and won the interstate oratorical contest in 1891.

He received scholastic degrees: A.B. 1892, A.M. 1898, Hon. sc.D., and Phi Beta Kappa 1926 from Illinois College; M.D. 1895 (and was awarded the gold medal for rank), Marion Sims College of Medicine, which later became the Medical Department of St. Louis University.

He spent the following three years in postgraduate studies at German universities, where he majored in chemistry and pathology. He was present when Professor Roentgen gave his first public demonstration of the use of X ray with the Crooks vacuum tube in Berlin in 1895. At the University of Berlin, 1895-1897, he attracted the attention of Rudolph Virchow, professor and father of modern pathology, by proving for the first time, by his study of one thousand specimens, Charcot's theory that apoplexy was actually due to the rupture of an aneurism of the arterio lenticulo stia, a portion of the brain. Virchow then appointed him voluntary assistant, which was the first appointment of an American at the University. He studied at the University of Rostock during the summer of 1896, and from 1897-1898 worked under Von Recklenhausen at the University of Strassburg.

He returned to St. Louis and entered the practice of general surgery, in which he engaged for the remainder of his life. He was from 1898-1901 Professor of Pathology at the Marion Sims College of Medicine. In 1901 he became associated with the Department of Surgery of the Washington University School of Medicine, retiring from teaching in 1941 with the appointment of Professor Emeritus of Clinical Surgery. Dr. Bartlett maintained a keen interest in investigative fields throughout his professional life. In 1905 he was invited by the late Dr. W. J. Mayo to demonstrate before the Society of Clinical Surgery at its meeting at the Mayo Clinic his original process for the sterilization of catgut, the first method which rendered catgut sterile and yet pliable. This episode led to similar invitations to Johns Hopkins, Yale,

and other universities and to lifelong friendship with the great contemporary surgeons, Halstead, Finney, Crile, Cushing, the Mayos, Cabot, and Matas. In 1910 he carried out fundamental research on shock in collaboration with Dr. Joseph Erlanger, Nobel Prize winner in 1944. In 1913 he developed the "No-Shadow" operating-room light for the elimination of shadows, which was widely used throughout the country, and declined the government's offer of a basic patent for the first description of a hitherto unused principle in optics, presenting the apparatus for general use without royalty as he had done with his discovery in processing catgut.

His contributions to clinical surgery were numerous. In 1905 he published the recommendations for getting patients out of bed soon after abdominal operations, which became widely adopted only in 1940. He was one of the early and relentless advocates of adapting surgical procedure to the ability of the patient to withstand a given procedure. His contributions to surgical literature numbered more than one hundred and fifty articles, a number of them in his later years with Willard Bartlett, Jr., as co-author. He wrote two outstanding textbooks, *The After Treatment of Surgical Patients* in 1922 and *The Surgical Treatment of Goiter* in 1926, both published by the Mosby Medical Publishing Company of St. Louis, as well as *A Sketch of Virchow's Life and Time* in 1933, *Shenandoah Tragedy*, the accidental wounding and death of Stonewall Jackson, in 1947, and *Bartlett's Recollections* in 1949, which was circulated privately to his friends.

He had a particular interest always in surgery of the thyroid gland and had performed nearly ten thousand such operations alone on his retirement from active practice in 1949. He was widely recognized as an operator of great dexterity and resourcefulness whose private clinics drew observers from all over the world. In World War I he was unable to pass a physical examination for the army, but joined the Marine Hospital Service as a surgeon with rank of major, and operated in St. Louis throughout the war. He served as consultant for the same service in World War II and carried on the joint practice which he had had for many years with his sons, during their absence in service.

Among numerous professional organizations of which he was a member are: The International Society of Surgery, The Society of Clinical Surgery, 1909; Western Surgical Association, 1904, Vice-president, 1922; Southern Surgical Association, 1905, President, 1920; American College of Surgeons, Founder's Group, 1913; American Board of Surgery, Founder's Group, 1937; St. Louis Surgical Society, American Medical Association, Vice-president, 1922, and its affiliates; Southern Medical Association, Missouri State Board of Health, 1925-1929. He was at various times on the staffs of St. Louis City, St. Anthony's, Jewish, Missouri Baptist, Evangelical Deaconess, and DePaul Hospitals. He was for many years a member of the Board of Control of the Automobile Club of Missouri and of the St. Louis Municipal Opera Association. His social clubs were the St. Louis Country, the University, the Racket, and the Noon-day.

Dr. Bartlett had many interests outside of his profession, particularly music, the animal kingdom, and photography, which, in the course of his extensive travels, numbering fifty-eight sea voyages, found a place.

A tribute from Admiral (M.C.) M. D. Willicut, U. S. N., in a letter of March 7, 1947, reads: "He will always be the great teacher and master surgeon whom I learned to respect a generation ago. To see him active, so useful with all his charm, still brilliant, was I believe the most inspiring incident of the entire convention."

Willard Bartlett was married on November 7, 1899 at St. Mark's Memorial Church (P. E.), St. Louis, to Genevieve Wilson, daughter of Robert Monroe Wilson and Mary (Robertson) Wilson, by the Rt. Rev. Daniel S. Tuttle and the Rev. Jesse K. Brennan. (See Wilson.) They had a family of three sons. Following a service at Christ Church Cathedral of which he was a member, he was buried on April 6, 1950, in Bellefontaine Cemetery.

An editorial in the *St. Louis Star-Times* of Tuesday, April 11, 1950, states:

The chronicle of Dr. Bartlett's life is one of astounding accomplishment. He practiced surgery for more than half a century. He taught at Washington University Medical School for over thirty years, retiring as emeritus professor of clinical surgery.

In every field to which he put his hand he left enduring work. He wrote more than 150 articles and two textbooks on surgery. He invented a "No-Shadow" light for use in operating rooms, refusing personal profit and giving his improvements to all hospitals without royalty fees. He made pioneer contributions to the analysis of cerebral hemorrhage and post-operative care and in the sterilization of catgut for surgery. He vigorously promoted the professional organization of doctors and the elevation of their standards.

Dr. Bartlett's working life fully spanned the half-century during which medical pre-eminence shifted from Europe to the United States. And he himself was a huge figure in the change.

Children of Willard and Genevieve (Wilson) Bartlett, born in St. Louis:

- i. Willard, Jr., b. December 25, 1901, of whom further.
- ii. Robert Wilson, b. November 30, 1904, of whom further.
- iii. Aurelius Twombly, b. November 9, 1910, of whom further.

ELEVENTH GENERATION

WILLARD¹¹ BARTLETT, JR. (*Willard*,¹⁰ *Aurelius*,⁹ *Joseph*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹) of St. Louis, Missouri, eldest son, surgeon in private practice, Assistant Professor of Clinical Surgery in the St. Louis University School of Medicine. Dr. Bartlett has been continuously engaged in the teaching of surgery since his entrance into private practice in St. Louis in 1928. He was Lecturer in Surgery in the Washington University School of Medicine from 1930-1939, conducting lectures and clinics on thyroid surgery. In 1939 he became a member of the faculty of the St. Louis University School of Medicine as Instructor in Surgery. He holds staff appointments at the following hospitals: St. Mary's, Firman Desloge, DePaul, Jewish and St. Anthony's.

Dr. Bartlett is a Fellow of the American Medical Association, of the Ameri-

can College of Surgeons, and of the International College of Surgeons. He is a member of the St. Louis Surgical Society, the Western Surgical Association, the American Goiter Association and is a member of the Founder's Group of the American Board of Surgery. He is a Surgical Consultant to the U. S. Marine Hospital, Kirkwood, Missouri, and to the Station Hospital, Scott, A.F.B., Illinois, and Attending Surgeon at the Veterans Administration Hospital, Jefferson Barracks, Missouri.

He was born December 25, 1901, in St. Louis, baptized at St. Mark's Memorial (P. E.) Church, educated at Lawrenceville School, New Jersey, Princeton University, Class of 1918-1922, University of Michigan, 1922-1926, M.D., University of Michigan Hospital, 1926-1928, an observer in the Surgical Clinics of England, Scotland, Germany, and France in the summers of 1925, 1929, and 1935. In 1928 he became associated with his father in the private practice of surgery in St. Louis. He was a member of the Navy Unit of Princeton University, 1918. On May 14, 1932, he was commissioned 1st Lieutenant, Medical Reserve, Army of the United States, and resigned September 23, 1939; he was Examining Physician, Selective Service System, for the year 1941. On the outbreak of World War II he was commissioned Lieutenant Commander (M.C.) U.S.N.R., February 16, 1942; ordered to active duty, San Diego, California, U. S. Naval Hospital, March 17, 1942; Chief Surgeon, U. S. Receiving Station, Terminal Island, San Pedro, California, April, 1942-February, 1944; detached; promoted to Commander, March 1, 1944, Chief of Surgical Service, U. S. Hospital Ship *USS Relief*, in central Pacific area, 1945; Surgeon U. S. Hospital, Great Lakes, Illinois, 1946; promoted to Captain (M.C.) U.S.N.R. November 1, 1945. At the close of the war he reentered the private practice of general surgery in St. Louis.

Dr. Willard Bartlett, Jr. has made some sixty contributions to the current medical literature on surgical and allied subjects, notably original contributions in the fields of bio-chemical and physiological derangements in hyperthyroidism and intestinal obstruction. As a joint author with Willard Bartlett, Sr., he has contributed a number of original technical procedures in operative surgery, particularly local anesthesia for thyroidectomy by local nerve block ("A Safe and Satisfactory Method of Anesthesia for Toxic Goiter Patients," *Surg., Gynec. & Obstet.*, 58:737-740, 1934); a method of removal of the rectum for cancer ("A One-stage Combined Resection of the Rectum," *Arch. of Surg.*, 22:786-794, 1931) and the use of transverse incisions in abdominal surgery. From his experience as a naval surgeon came publication of observations on pilonidal cyst ("Pilonidal Cyst and Sinus, Their Management and Operative Treatment," *Surg., Gynec. & Obstet.*, 80:69-74, 1945), and inguinal hernia ("Observations on a Concept of Inguinal Hernia Repair," *Trans. Western Surgical Association*, 1946, *Surg., Gynec. & Obstet.*, 83:55-60, July, 1946). He has contributed the chapter, "Preparations and Post-operative Care of Surgical Patients," in the *Cyclopedia of Medicine, Surgery and the Specialties* (F. A. Davis Co., Philadelphia), since 1934.

Willard Bartlett, Jr., married June 14, 1934, Jane Moulton, born August 1, 1913, daughter of William⁹ H. Moulton (*Samuel,⁸ Horace,⁷ Robert,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Robert,⁴ Robert,³ Robert,² Robert¹*) and Irene Watkins Moulton, in the garden of her father's home, the Rt. Rev. William Scarlett and the Rev. Dr. William Lampe officiating.

Children of Willard and Jane Moulton Bartlett, born in St. Louis and baptized at Christ Church Cathedral by the Very Rev. Sidney E. Sweet, D.D. (*see Moulton*):

- i. Willard,¹² b. October 19, 1937.
- ii. Hugh¹² Cabot, b. April 4, 1940.
- iii. John¹² Moulton, b. April 17, 1945.

ROBERT¹¹ WILSON BARTLETT of St. Louis, Missouri (*Willard,¹⁰ Aurelius,⁹ Joseph,⁸ William,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Richard,² Richard¹*), second son of Willard and Genevieve (Wilson) Bartlett, surgeon in private practice; Assistant Professor of Clinical Surgery, Washington University School of Medicine; member of the surgical staffs of Barnes, St. Louis Children's, DePaul, Veterans Administration, and Missouri Baptist Hospitals of St. Louis; diplomate of the American Board of Surgery; member of the Western Surgical Association, the St. Louis Surgical Society, the American Medical Association and affiliated societies, American College of Surgeons, American Goiter Association, and the Society of United States Consultants in World War II.

He was born November 30, 1904; baptized at St. Mark's Memorial Episcopal Church, St. Louis; educated at St. Louis Country Day School, 1917-1923, Princeton University, 1923-1924, University of Michigan, 1924-1928, B.S., 1930, M.D., Barnes Hospital, St. Louis, 1930-1934, University of Hamburg, 1934, following which he entered the private practice of surgery in St. Louis. In World War II he was commissioned Major (M.C.) U. S. Army Air Force, August 17, 1942; ordered to active duty A.A.F. Technical Training Command, Camp Kearns, Utah, September 15, 1942; Lieutenant Colonel October 26, 1943; transferred to Army Ground Forces February, 1944, and sent to England as Chief Surgeon, 188 General Hospital, Cirencester, and General Surgical Consultant for 15th Hospital Center, West England. At the close of the war he reentered the private practice of surgery in St. Louis.

His contributions to medical literature on surgical subjects include: "Endometriosis of the Sigmoid," (*Amer. Jour. Surg.*, V, 29:122, 1935); "A Lymphatic Connection between the Gall Bladder and Liver" (with George Crile, Jr., and Evarts A. Graham, *Surg., Gynec. & Obstet.*, 61:363-365, 1935); "A Conservative Operation for the Cure of So-Called 'Ingrown Toenail'" (*Jour. A.M.A.*, 108:1257-1258, Apr. 10, 1937); "Special Considerations in Nodular Goiter" (*Bull. St. Louis Med. Soc.*, 32:168, Dec. 17, 1937); "Fundamental Considerations Underlying the Origin and Care of External Abdominal Herniae" (*Bull.*

St. Louis Med. Soc., 33:300-303, Feb. 17, 1939); "Ruptured Interstitial Pregnancy after Salpingo-oöphorectomy on the Same Side" (*Amer. J. Obstet. & Gynec.*, 38:718-720, Oct., 1939); "The Goiter Problem as it Affects the General Practitioner" (*Miss. Val. Med. J.*, 62:132-135, 145, 1940); "Bilateral Inter-costal Nerve Block for Upper Abdominal Surgery" (*Surg., Gynec. & Obstet.*, 71:194-197, 1940); "Differentiation of the Toxic Goiter Patient from States Simulating Hyperthyroidism" (*Jour. Mo. St. Med. Asso.*, 38:200-202, June, 1941); "The Management of Colostomies in the 15th Hospital Center," (England) (*Bull. St. Louis Med. Soc.*, 40:365-369, 1946, *Archives of Surgery*, 54:269-277, 1947); "The Dangers Associated with Nodular Goiter" (*Jour. Miss. Valley Med. Soc.*, 69:68-70, 1947); "Nodular Goiter" (*Jour. Mo. State Med. Assoc.*, 44:576-578, 1947); "The Management of Multiple Polyposis of the Colon" (with Mordant E. Peck, M.D.) (*Surg. Gynec. & Obstet.*, 90:547-551, May, 1950); "The Surgical Management of Large Goiters" (*Postgrad. Medicine*, 7:58-62, Jan., 1950).

He married on January 5, 1938, at Calvary Episcopal Church, Memphis, Louise Berry McGehee, daughter of Dr. John Lucius McGehee (*John*,⁸ *James*,⁸ *John*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Edward*,³ *Thomas*¹) and Louise (Berry) McGehee of Memphis, Tennessee, born June 21, 1912.

Children of Robert Wilson and Louise McGehee Bartlett, born in St. Louis and baptized at Christ Church Cathedral by the Very Rev. Sidney E. Sweet, D.D. (*see* McGehee):

- i. Louise¹² McGehee, b. September 7, 1939.
- ii. Roberta¹² Whitney, b. February 27, 1942.

AURELIUS¹¹ TWOMBLY BARTLETT (*Willard*,¹⁰ *Aurelius*,⁹ *Joseph*,⁸ *William*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹), third son of Willard and Genevieve (Wilson) Bartlett, resident of New York City, was born November 9, 1910 in St. Louis, Missouri, and educated at the Asheville School for Boys, 1926-1928; Stanford University, 1928-1932, A.B., majoring in economics, 1934, M.B.A.

According to the *Oil Industry Journal*, and *Shell Progress*, December, 1945, 1950:

After graduation he took a job in the oil fields of California's San Joaquin Valley for a year for practical experience, and learned about oil from the ground up. In 1935 he became associated with Shell Oil Company Inc. as a junior travelling auditor out of the Head Office, then in St. Louis. He worked his way through the Head Office accounting department, was next assigned to the Economics Section of Transportation and Supplies. A special assignment to London, 1938-39 ended with the outbreak of war and on his return he was in charge of Purchase and Exchange of Products.

He was later called to the General Planning Group, and in 1945 he was chosen head of the Marketing Economics Department, newly created. During World War II he served as a member of the Sub-Committee on Petroleum Economics of the Petroleum Industry War Council.

By special assignment in 1948 he was Special Assistant to the President of Shell Union Oil Corporation, and in 1950, Operations Manager of the Chicago Division.

He married on July 8, 1937 at All Soul's Church, Berkeley, California, Elizabeth Endress, daughter of the late William Fitzhugh Endress, C.E., Captain, U.S.A. (*William, Isaac, Christian, John*) and Abby Wright Endress of Jamestown, New York, and Washington, D. C., who was born September 6, 1912 in Washington.

Children of Aurelius¹¹ Twombly and Elizabeth Endress Bartlett:

- i. Thomas¹² Carl, b. August 7, 1939, at The Clinic, Borough St., Marylebone, London, England; bapt. April 28, 1940, Christ Church Cathedral, by the Very Rev. Sidney E. Sweet, D.D.
- ii. Elizabeth¹² Fitzhugh, b. October 19, 1941, New York, N. Y.; bapt. May 31, 1942.
- iii. Genevieve¹² Wilson, b. November 11, 1943; bapt. November 12, 1944, New York, N. Y.
- iv. Abby Wright, b. April 16, 1948, New York, N. Y.; bapt. June 27, 1948, New York, N. Y. (*See Endress.*)

ANCESTRAL LINES
of Willard Bartlett

ADAMS	JACOBS
ALLERTON	JEWETT
BALDWIN	JOSSELYN-OLDHAM
BANGS-DOANE	LITCHFIELD
BARROWS-MORTON	MUMFORD
BROWN	MUNRO
CAMP	PAINE
CLARK, OF PLYMOUTH	PERKINS
CLARK, OF VIRGINIA	PIERCE-BALL
CLEVELAND	PLUMB
CRANE-CANFIELD	RICKER-EVANS
CUSHMAN-PRIEST	STOCKBRIDGE-PIERCE
DODGE	STONE
GILLETT-TAINTOR	SYMONSON (SIMMONS)
GILLHAM	TITCOMB
GOULD	TWOMBLY
HEARD-ROBERTS	WATERMAN
HICKS	WELLS
HOPKINS-SNOW	WING-SMITH
HOWLAND	WOODBURY

ADAMS

The Adams family, one of the most distinguished in American life, were not marked because of great wealth, but rather by mental capacity of the highest order and by lofty character. An ancient heraldic parchment in the time of Charles I is the only evidence establishing its descent from one John Adams, Baron of the Realm, who "came out" of the Marches of Wales into Devonshire, and married, 1296-1304, Elizabeth Gowmay. On a window in Tidenham Church, near Chepstow, is found the name "Johes ap Adams, 1310." The motto preferred by the descendants of Henry Adams of Braintree is "Loyal au Mort."

HENRY ADAMS, the American ancestor, son of John and Alice, was born in Barton David, Somersetshire, about 1583, where three generations are recorded in this parish church. The conditions that followed the violence of the Reformation during which he grew up made living difficult.

Henry Adams married on October 19, 1609, Edith Squire (*Rev. William Squire*), born 1563 whose relative had a financial interest in the Dorchester Company. These facts doubtless influenced, in part, Henry Adams' courageous decision to emigrate to a land of opportunity for his eight sons. He settled at Mount Woolaston, later called Braintree, now Quincy, Massachusetts. Here he was granted forty acres for a family of ten persons, the cost of which was three shillings per acre. (Boston Rec. of Commons, Commissioner's Report, Vol. 2, p. 49.)

Henry Adams kept the first Braintree record of Births, Marriages, and Deaths. He died October, 1646. Among his possessions listed in the inventory of his estate, amounting to some seventy-five pounds, are: a house and barn, household goods, pigs, a cow, calf, books and a silver spoon, the last two undoubtedly precious souvenirs of a former life. *New England Register*, Vol. 7, p. 35, presents an abstract of his will.

Some years later John Adams, second president of the United States, erected a monument to Henry Adams which bears an inscription, quoted here in part: "This stone and some others have been placed in this yard by a great-great-grandson, from a veneration of the piety, humility, simplicity, prudence, patience, temperance, industry, and perseverance of his ancestors, in hopes of recommending an imitation of their virtues to their posterity."

Henry Adams became a founder of New England and of a family that produced two presidents of the United States, three ministers of England, many individuals distinguished by great abilities and high character, and he had the joy of knowing, during a few brief years, that his choice of a home had been good. (*Essex Antiquarian*, Vol. 2, pp. 16, 17; Andrew N. Adams, *History of Henry Adams of Braintree, Massachusetts*, 1898, authority for first six generations.)

Children of Henry and Alice Adams:

- i. Lt. Henry² of Braintree, 1604-; m. 1643 Elizabeth Paine (*Moses*¹).
- ii. Lt. Thomas of Concord, 1612-; m. in Braintree, Mary Blackmore.
- iii. Capt. Samuel of Concord and Chelmsford, 1617-1745; m. first, Rebecca Graves (*Thomas*¹); m. second, Esther Sparrowhawk (*Nathaniel*) of Cambridge.
- iv. Dea. Jonathan of Medfield, 1619-; m. first, Elizabeth Fusell (*John*); m. second, Mary.
- v. Peter, b. 1622, of whom further.
- vi. John of Concord and West Cambridge, 1624-1706; m. in England, Ann.
- vii. Joseph of Braintree, 1626-1694, ancestor of presidents and of Samuel Adams the patriot; m. 1650 Abigail Baxter (*Gregory*).
- viii. Ensign Edward of Medfield, 1630-; m. first, Lydia Rockwood (*Richard*); m. second, Abigail (Croft) Ruggles (Tilden gives Abigail Day); m. third, 1709, Sarah Taylor.
- ix. Ursula, probably returned to England with her mother.

SECOND GENERATION

PETER² ADAMS (*Henry*¹), fifth son, born in England in 1622, was a resident of Medfield, Massachusetts. He settled there in 1652, his wife Rachael and son John coming with him from Braintree. His home with others was burned by Indians in 1675/1676, following which he was one of the signers of the petition to the Great and General Court for aid. He died about 1690.

Children of Peter and Rachael Adams:

- i. John,³ of whom further.
- ii. Rachael, m. George Fairbanks.
- iii. Dr. Peter, b. 1653; m. Experience Cook.
- iv. Hannah, b. 1655; m. John Fisher.
- v. Mary, b. 1661; d. unmarried.
- vi. Jonathan, b. 1663.
- vii. Ruth, b. 1665; living in 1690.
- viii. Joseph, b. 1668; m. Mary Davenport.
- ix. Dr. Samuel, b. 1671; m. Sarah Sabin.
- x. Henry, b. 1673; d. young. (P. 312.)

THIRD GENERATION

JOHN³ ADAMS (*Peter*,² *Henry*¹), born in Braintree in 1651, resident of Medfield, Massachusetts, and Canterbury, Connecticut, married April 3, 1685, Mychall Bloyce (April 3, 1664-April 14, 1752) of Cambridge, Massachusetts. She was the daughter of Sergt. Richard Bloyce, who married Michael³ Jennison (*Robert*,² *Edmund*¹) of Watertown. To Edmund's second wife, the town records of December 21, 1711 refer: "Ordered four gallons of wine, also sugar and spice, that Ruth Blossie (who lies, dead) may have a decent funeral." John Adams is said to have married second in 1677 a widow, Dorcas (Watson) Dwight, and removed to Canterbury, Connecticut. He was a farmer and was called John, son of Peter. The office of hogreeve was usually given as a joke to the newly married man by the towns people. Accordingly, in 1686 he was so appointed.

Upon December 8, 1708, he bought four hundred acres of land by Row-

land's Brook adjoining Paine's land and that of Eleazar Brown, and another parcel of forty acres, and received one and one-half shares of the undivided land. (Canterbury Town Book, Vol. 2, p. 21.) He died February 26, 1724.

Children of John and Mychall (Bloyce) Adams recorded at Medfield:

- i. Samuel.
- ii. Mary.
- iii. Patience.
- iv. Ruth.
- v. Josiah, b. 1693; d. young.
- vi. Capt. John,⁴ of whom further.
- vii. Isaac.
- viii. Richard.
- ix. Joshua.
- x. Abigail.
- xi. Bethia.
- xii. Capt. Michael, b. 1706/7. (P. 314.) (Pope's *Pioneers of Massachusetts*, p. 55; *New England Register*, Vol. 41, p. 298, Vol. 7, p. 71; Bond, *Watertown, Massachusetts*, p. 307, 801.)

FOURTH GENERATION

CAPTAIN JOHN⁴ (*John*,³ *Peter*,² *Henry*¹), third son, was born in Medfield, Massachusetts, December 14, 1695. He married Mrs. Abigail (Cleveland) Brown, daughter of Josiah and Abigail (Paine) Cleveland, born in Canterbury, Connecticut, and died there in 1782, aged sixty-eight.

He settled in the North Society of Canterbury, west of Bucks Hill, and seems to have resided quietly there during the earlier years of his life, on the large estate which his father had bought. As one of the patriarchal families, they appear to have lived in one community and to have cultivated the land together.

John Adams was made a member of the early church in 1741, and Abigail in 1745. In 1746 they were among those who formed the Separatist Church in Canterbury, which gave rise to much dissention. His will was administered in 1762, and in it Abigail's two sons shared equally with their children. Her will was probated in 1782. (*See Cleveland.*)

Children of Capt. John and Abigail (Cleveland) Adams, born in Canterbury, Connecticut:

- i. Lois, b. November 17, 1741.
- ii. Mary, b. 1743; m. Joshua Parker; removed to Putney, Vermont.
- iii. Capt. John, m. first, 1774, at Putney, Mary Parker (Joshua) of Needham, Mass.; m. second, Hannah Faucet of Brooklyn, Conn. He fought at Lexington, April 19, 1775, and at the Battle of Bunker Hill in June. Probably became Captain in 1789, and was the father of John⁵ Adams, LL.D., the educator of Andover, Mass., and Jacksonville, Ill., in 1833.
- iv. Lydia, m. John or Jonathan Wheeler.
- v. Cornelius, b. 1748; m. three times.
- vi. Deacon Ebenezer (1749-1835); m. first, Mary Morse; second, Molly Merritt.
- vii. Abigail, b. 1751; m. John Cleveland.
- viii. Samuel,⁵ b. 1753, of whom further.
- ix. Ruth, b. 1757; m. Samuel Parker.

FIFTH GENERATION

Hemingway writes that the great hope and expectation of the pioneers in Vermont to grow wheat for their own use and to pay for their land proved a failure, how the mothers of this community bore their share of the toils and sacrifices in the new country. Besides the maternal and domestic duties of spinning, carding, and making the cloth for the family clothes, they assisted in clearing the land and harvesting the crops. We read the old-time marriage observances: "Vehicles being scarce we will mount the applicant for matrimonial state on his trusty nag. He reins up beside some convenient stump and with one bound the blushing bride is on the postillion, on they speed to old Squire Adams or to the minister who receives them with a genial face. The pair are united, the dollar paid, and home they go . . . then the horns blow, the pans clatter and a motley throng gathers. If the latch string is out all goes well. They spend a merry hour and home they go."

In 1820 the west was open for settlement, and families immigrated as they had never done before. Heavy canvas-covered wagons, many drawn by oxen, could be seen en route to the west with the words "Bound for the Ohio" emblazoned on their sides. Our population rapidly declined.

Many of the children of Samuel and Betsy Litchfield Adams and others of related families removed westward. (Hemingway, *Vermont Gazetteer*, Vol. 3, pp. 883, 889, 892.)

SAMUEL⁵ ADAMS (*Capt. John, Peter,² Henry¹*), born May 16, 1753, a resident of Canterbury, Connecticut, and of Putney and Williamstown, Vermont, served in the Army of the Revolution for seven years, and was a member of General Washington's bodyguard.

He enlisted from Pomfret, Connecticut, January, 1776, in Capt. Thomas Grosvenor's Company, Col. John Durkee's Connecticut Regiment, and was discharged in January, 1777, at Trenton. He enlisted in March or April of the same year for the war period and served in Capt. Epaphras Bull's Company, Col. Elijah Sheldon's Regiment of Light Dragoons. It appears that he was 1st Corporal, 4th Troop of Dragoons, from November, 1782, until June 12, 1783, when he was discharged at Danbury, Connecticut. He was at the battles of Trenton, Poundridge, and Yorktown. In 1785 he removed with his family to Vermont where his name is recorded in the U. S. Census of 1790 at Salisbury, Orange County. Several of the name are found under Vermont in that first census. He was issued a pension No. 8520 on March 27, 1819, at the rate of \$8.00 per month, with last payment on May 6, 1820. Warrant No. 995 for one hundred acres of bounty-land was awarded him because of his service in Sheldon's Dragoons. On March 6, 1820, he certified that he had resided in Williamstown for sixteen years, and previously in Connecticut. (National Archives Summary Sheets 38, 483.) He married, on May 11, 1777, Betsy⁶ Litchfield (*Israel,⁵ Nicholas,⁴ Josiah,³ Lawrence,² Lawrence¹*), of Brooklyn and Canterbury, Connecticut, and died at Williamstown, Vermont, on November 23, 1827, aged seventy-eight years. (See Litchfield.)

Children of Samuel and Betsy (Litchfield) Adams, the first three born at Canterbury, Connecticut, the others at Putney, Vermont:

- i. Samuel,⁶ Jr., 1778-1830; m. 1807, Fedelia Esterbrook (*Nehemiah*).
- ii. Elisha,⁶ of whom further.
- iii. Elijah,⁶ b. 1783; m. Eunice Kendall of Williamstown, Vt.; d. 1857, Malone, N. Y.
- iv. Luther,⁶ 1785-1785.
- v. Betsy, b. 1786; unmarried.
- vi. Polly, 1787-1791.
- vii. John, 1788-1851; m. Sally Jeffers of Williamstown, Vt.
- viii. Abigail, b. 1790; m. Samuel Franklin. They moved to the west, where he became a Mormon preacher.
- ix. Luther, 1791-1872; m. Lydia Reed (Jonathan of Brookfield, Vt.)
- x. Parker, 1793-1851; m. 1815, Salome Perry.
- xi. Polly, 1796-1880; m. 1815, Andreas Reed.
- xii. Louisa,⁶ b. 1800; m. Warren Gilson; removed to Illinois. (Andrew N. Adams, *Henry Adams of Braintree, Massachusetts*, 1898, p. 325.)

SIXTH GENERATION

ELISHA⁶ ADAMS (*Samuel*,⁵ *Capt. John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Peter*,² *Henry*¹), resident of Batavia, Genesee County, New York, was born in Canterbury, Connecticut, November 1, 1780. He was six or seven years old when his family removed to Vermont, where he grew up among former Connecticut families, including the Camps, Gilletts, and Bennetts. The family say that Elisha, as a young man, was much impressed with the country of northern New York, where some of his relatives had already settled. Turner relates in his *History of the Phelps and Gorham Purchase* that Deacon John Adams and Nathaniel Eggleston first saw the Genesee country in connection with a cattle-trading trip to Niagara. Deacon Adams was one of the purchasers, and in 1789 he introduced a large household into the wilderness. We find Elisha, aged twenty-one, listed as one of the first inhabitants of the town of Batavia, New York, in 1801, the first year of its settlement. (*Gazetteer of Genesee County, New York*, 1788-1790, p. 167.)

Elisha Adams was married on December 3, 1801, in Tunbridge, Vermont, by Pastor David W. Willison to Asenath Camp, daughter of Joel and Anna (Gillett) Camp of Sharon, Connecticut, and Tunbridge. (Adams Bible Record; Tunbridge Vital Records.) She was eighteen at the time. They made their home at Alexander, a locality about seventeen miles from Batavia, the seat of Genesee County, New York. Four sons and five daughters are variously recorded. Elisha was thirty-two when the War of 1812 began, and the War Department has on record three consecutive terms of service for Elisha Adams of Batavia, as follows: Private in Capt. Lorton Holden's Company, Churchill's Regiment, New York Volunteers, service commenced December 20, 1813, and ended January 5, 1814; Private in Elisha Kellogg's Company, 164th Regiment (Churchill's), New York Militia, service commenced August 29, 1814, and ended September 29, 1814; Corporal in Capt. Joseph Ballard's Company, Lt.

Col. Caleb Carr's Regiment, New York Militia, service commenced September 8, 1814, and ended September 18, 1814.

In 1818 Illinois became a state and the United States government was opening lands in the Mississippi valley, where many soldiers were given grants of land for service and others were able to purchase it at small cost. An Emigration Society was organized in New York City the same year which appointed three men to explore the western states and select homesteads for its members. Edwardsville, Illinois, was the starting point for all such undertakings. There was a great westward movement of the population, and among the families involved was that of Elisha and Asenath Camp Adams.

Luther Cutler, clerk for the Church of Alexander, signed on June 20 of that year, a certificate of recommendation for Elisha Adams which reads: "This may certify that Elisha Adams has been a worthy member of the Church of Alexander, and wee the bretheren Greeting, having full faith in him we do therefore recommend him to anny Church or denomanation where ever his lot may be cast wee the bretheren of the Church of Alexander comenly known by the (name) freewill Baptist Church praying that he may Hold out to the end that he may have a Crown of never fading Glory. Sined in behaf of the Church of Alexander the 20 June 1818. Luther Cutler: Clerk."

The following facts, based on *Historic Morgan* by C. M. Eames, show the conditions under which pioneer families such as the Adams' lived in their new surroundings.

In 1820 the first settlers to come to Morgan County followed an Indian trail, being probably the first white people to track the prairie between what is now Alton and Jacksonville. They drove ahead of them a sow and her shoats, and two cows having bells upon them that they might not be lost in the wild woods. Reaching the present Morgan County, a halt was made, properties dumped upon the ground and Mr. Reeve, Sr., at once returned to Edwardsville for provisions. With the second load he brought a blacksmith's bellows, anvil, and hammer. The bellows was hung between two saplings, a tree was felled, and an anvil block made out of the stump. Logs were rolled up for the furnace, and thus these sturdy pioneers began life in old Morgan. That first blacksmith's shop was of great assistance to the later emigrants who came to settle in the region, particularly for the sharpening of plows, with which the virgin soil of the prairie state was to be upheaved. At that time it was necessary to haul all provisions for a hundred miles.

Regarding Elisha^a the following story has been handed down in the family. He fought at the Battle of Niagara and was wounded in the leg or, according to one version, lost a leg. By 1820, when Elisha was about forty years old, his wife Asenath, thirty-seven, and the youngest child, Hannah Jane, two, they set out with their family for Illinois. Early in the trip his leg was troubling him, and they stopped that he might rest at an inn on the shore of Lake Onega, one of the many passed on the route the pioneers were taking, and where they

were to meet relatives going west. Here Elisha died. This was not far from Rochester, New York, where it is set down in the Adams genealogy that he died, substantiating the family account.

The intrepid Asenath continued the journey with her four sons, her four daughters, and relatives and established the home of which she and Elisha had dreamed. They probably journeyed from Batavia to Rochester over the early road, now Highway 14, and from there took the Ridge Road, Route 104, which is the old Indian trail used by stagecoaches on their way west and on which are several roadside taverns of early days. It is probable that these relatives mentioned were the party of her younger brother George Camp, the story of whose adventures is given. (*See Camp.*) Both settled at about the same time in the same locality near Meredosia, Illinois, and came via Kentucky. The eldest son, Elisha, seems to have been a tower of strength. Hannah Jane, the youngest child, remembered living in a log house in 1825 when she was seven, also learning to sew, and she told of hiding the needle in the chinks between the logs. They must have been in comfortable circumstances for that period. One of the older boys, by elimination, possibly Joel Camp Adams, drove a herd of their stock to St. Louis to sell, and he was never seen again. It was not known whether he was robbed and killed or died of fever which was raging in St. Louis at the time.

Asenath (Camp) Adams, widow of Elisha, married a second time, one of the Brown family, whose death occurred before hers. In 1835 she signed, as Asenath Brown, her daughter Hannah Jane's permit to marry, as a minor, Ryderius Clark Brown. (Court Record, Jacksonville, Illinois.) After the death of her second husband she lived much of the time with her daughter Hannah. In her testament is written "Asenath Brown, her Book." Asenath died in 1859, while visiting at the home of her son Elisha at Meredosia, Illinois. There is in the possession of one of Asenath's great-great-granddaughters a charming dress with full skirt and short waist, from which we assume she was about five feet tall, with a very small waist at the time it was worn. There is also a daguerreotype of a later period, which shows the keen eyes and determined jaw usually found in the pioneer who survived, and there was her grandchildren's memory of a jolly, spirited little woman with silver curls and white lace cap. She left among her personal possessions a colonial flag, all handmade, of which the red stripes are of homespun wool, the white, now yellow with age, of linen. There are thirteen stars of linen on a blue background. It is frayed in places as if it had been whipped by the wind. This flag probably belonged to her father, Joel Camp, a Revolutionary soldier of Connecticut. (*See Camp; Letters of Mrs. C. H. Lockwood, Delray Beach, Florida and Mrs. Bird Smith, Chicago, Illinois.*)

Children of Elisha and Asenath (Camp) Adams recorded in Tunbridge, Vermont:

- i. Sally, b. August 2, 1802, Tunbridge.
- ii. Filander, b. January 29, 1803; d. March 6, 1803.

- iii. Elisha G., b. January 9, 1805, Vermont. The following account of his life is given by Brink in his *History of Schuyler and Brown Counties of Illinois*, page 69: The first settlers of Brown County came in 1823. In the fall of 1828, the settlement was increased by two families, those of Jefferson Hume, and of Elisha G. Adams. Mr. Adams was an emigrant from Canada, born in Vermont January 9, 1805. He came to the state as a single man, and stopped in Morgan County, where he married Matilda, daughter of William Henry. He located in Section I, Versailles Township. He built a small cabin with his young wife, and commenced life as a pioneer. At this time there were several bark wigwams occupied by Indians, scattered along the bluffs, but their inhabitants were friendly and peaceably inclined. Adams was a noted hunter, and often joined the Indians in their sports. While on the chase for deer and other wild game he became familiar with their language and thus gained their goodwill and was a favorite with the sons of the forest. This young couple, who came there with such high hopes, withstood the hardships of pioneer life, saw the country developed, almost from the first blow, and the fine farms and homes grow out of wild nature.
- iv. Lexinna, b. January 18, 1807.
- v. Amanda, b. September 13, 1808.
- vi. Asenath, b. April 16, 1809; m. Dr. Clarke Roberts, of Winchester, Ill. and died at the birth of twin sons, DeWitt and DeMont, who were reared by her sister Hannah Jane, and her husband, Ryderius Clarke Brown, as part of their family.
- vii. Joel Camp, b. May 5, 1812. (Tunbridge, Vermont, Vital Records; Adams Bible.)
- viii. Orson Bennett, b. March 9, 1815, at Alexander, Genesee County, N. Y., son of Elisha Bennett Adams and wife Asenath; m. Susannah Smith, daughter of Anthony Marman Smith. They lived first at Macedonia, Hamilton County, Ill. He went to Utah with wife and young son, John Page Adams, in the train band in command of a detachment of the Mormon Battalion, arriving there July 29, 1847. He died in Utah, February 4, 1901, having become one of its prominent men. (Temple Index Bureau: Record; Eschom, *Pioneers and Prominent Men of Utah*, p. 709.) In the Adams family Bible his name is scratched and almost obliterated. However Orson corresponded regularly with his younger sister Hannah⁷ Jane. It will be recalled that Joseph Smith, founder of the Mormon sect, grew up in Vermont, that his parents and family settled for a while in Palmyra, New York, and that he came later to Illinois, where he gathered around him at Navoo, the famous band of Mormons, many being of New England birth and who after his death crossed the plains to settle Utah.
- ix. Hannah⁷ Jane, b. February 6, 1818, of whom further.

Many of the settlers had brought their spinning wheels and those who were so fortunate as to own a few head of sheep were in a measure independent, the women being able to spin and weave on wooden looms, linsey and jeans for the family apparel. They frequently colored the cloth with dyes brewed from roots and berries that grew wild in the woods. Bright blues from the indigo plant and shades of saffron were favorites. J. G. Power in his *History of Sangamon County, Illinois*, 1876, the county from which Morgan was in part formed, states that the Land Office of the county was opened at Springfield, in 1823, and the receiver ordered to send the coin to Louisville, Kentucky. The route was so difficult that he was permitted to send it to St. Louis. He was often on his way, his wagon loaded with boxes of silver and gold in sums amounting to \$30,000 to \$50,000, for two or three nights sleeping on straw in

the wagon, and although he was without a guard, yet he was never molested.

The Morganian Society, founded in 1823 and consisting of one hundred and twenty-five persons, adopted a constitution containing these statements: "It is the disclosed design and intention of this society to protect the rights of all free men and to try by all honorable means to prevent the introduction of slavery into this state." Among the signers were John Adams, John Edwards, and James Gillham, maternal relatives of the Bartletts.

In the presidential election, 1828, in Illinois, the "Yankees," from the east supported John Quincy Adams, while the "White People" from the south, backed Andrew Jackson, the former being elected.

SEVENTH GENERATION

HANNAH JANE ADAMS⁷ (*Elisha,⁸ Samuel,⁵ Capt. John,⁴ John,³ Peter,² Henry¹*), was born in Batavia, Genesee County, New York, February 6, 1818, and was brought to Illinois when about two years old. Her youth was spent in the vicinity of Meredosia, Illinois, where she was married, on July 16, 1835, when seventeen, to Ryderius Clark⁵ Brown, son of Samuel and Margaret (Gillham) Brown, by the Rev. Lorenzo Edwards, who signed her marriage certificate. (Court Record, Jacksonville, Illinois.) The latter, a Harvard graduate and a Methodist Circuit-rider, was the husband of Susan Brown, sister of Ryderius. They resided at Winchester and Virden, Illinois, having a family of twelve children, four dying young. Two sons served in the Civil War. The writer had the privilege of knowing her when she was eighty-one; then tall, spare, erect, a woman of inherent dignity, of kindly understanding, and deeply religious. She lived as a widow in her own home, the grounds of which adjoined those of her eldest daughter Susan, wife of Dr. A. T. Bartlett, and she died there, November 1, 1901, at nearly eighty-four years of age. (*See Brown; Adams family Bible.*)

ALLERTON

The Allerton family of England is an ancient and honorable one of Danish origin. The arms are to be found in the Heraldic College of London.

ISAAC ALLERTON, fifth signer of the Mayflower Compact, November 11, 1620, was born in England in 1586. He was one of the planners of the Leyden Company, and, with Samuel Fuller, Edward Winslow, and William Bradford, signed a communication to the agents of the Puritans, Mr. Carver and Robert Cushman.

He married first, in Leyden, November 4, 1611, O.S., Mary Norris, of Newbury, England, who with their daughter Mary, accompanied him to Plymouth, and died in 1627 in "the first great sickness." He married second, Fear² Brewster, daughter of the Reverend William, who died in 1634. Having been associated with the London Company he knew the ways of the business world, and as Colony Assistant, during the time of Governor Bradford's failing health, he used his energy and ability in the colony's interest. On his third trip to

England, in 1627, he consummated a contract for purchase of the Adventurer's share in the Colony, for eighteen hundred pounds, the cost to each colonist being one hundred pounds. Feeling that "too much had been lavished," also that he was too tolerant of Quakers, and had done too well for himself, the colonists shortly dismissed him as their agent. In 1633 he was the highest taxed man in the colony.

He established the first coastwise shipping service and was one of the founders of Marblehead. He soon moved to New Amsterdam, where he owned a great warehouse, on the East River near Maiden Lane. A memorial tablet to him, at No. 8 Peck Slip, bears in part the inscription which reads: "From 1647-1659, this warehouse was occupied by the residence of Isaac Allerton, a passenger on the *Mayflower*, 1620, Assistant Governor of Plymouth Colony, Father of New England Commerce, one of the Eight Men at New Netherlands, 1643, and, for twenty years, a leading merchant of New Amsterdam." He has been called the first of the "Yankee Traders." Point Allerton, at the entrance to Boston Harbor, commemorates his service to the colony.

He married, third, in 1644, Joanna, and removed to New Haven, and he is thought to be buried in a spot now part of the Green adjoining Yale College. (Inventory, New Hampshire Probate Records, Vol. 1, Pt. I, pp. 82-83.) His descendant, Isaac Allerton, signed the Declaration of Independence.

SECOND GENERATION

MARY ALLERTON (*Isaac*¹), born in Holland, 1616, came with her parents on the *Mayflower*, and married, in 1636, Deacon Thomas² Cushman (*Robert*¹) of the *Mayflower*, resident of Plymouth. She died in 1699, which was seventy-eight years after the landing, and was the last survivor of the *Mayflower* company. It is recorded "Much of God's Presence went away from this Church, when this beloved pillar was removed." (Bradford, *History of Plymouth Plantation*; Huxton, "Signers of the Mayflower Compact," *New England Register*, Vol. 8, pp. 265-270; Smith, *Colony of New Haven, Connecticut*, p. 135; Plymouth Colony Records; see Cushman.)

BALDWIN

Royal and baronial descent from kings of France, of Russia, and of William the Conqueror:

1. HENRY I, King of France, married Anne of Russia.
2. HUGH MAGNUS, Leader of 1st Crusade, married Isabel of Vermandois.
3. ISABEL OF VERMANDOIS, married William de Warren.
4. WILLIAM DE WARREN, married Gundred, daughter of William the Conqueror.
5. WILLIAM DE WARREN, married Joan de Vere (descendant of Saire de Quincy and Robert de Vere, Sureties for Magna Charta).
6. ALICE DE WARREN, married Edmund FitzAlan.
7. RICHARD FITZALAN, called "Copped Hat," married Eleanor Plantagenet (in descent from Hugh and Roger Bigod, and from Richard de Clare, Sureties for Magna Charta, the latter a descendant of Charlemagne).

8. JOHN FITZALAN DE ARUNDEL, Marshal of England, married Alianore Maltravers.
9. SIR WILLIAM FITZALAN DE ARUNDEL, Knight of the Garter, married Agnes.
10. RANULPH FITZALAN DE ARUNDEL, married Juliana.
11. ALICE ARUNDEL, married Bartholomew Coleridge.
12. URSULA COLERIDGE, married Geoffrey Dormer.
13. WILLIAM DORMER, married Agnes Lanncelyn.
14. AGNES DORMER, married William Baldwin.
15. RICHARD EDWARD—brother of Sir John, Lord Chief Justice.
16. RICHARD BALDWIN, married Ellen Apuke.
17. HENRY BALDWIN of Dundridge Manor, married Alice.
18. SYLVESTER BALDWIN, married Jane Wells (Willis).
19. SYLVESTER BALDWIN, married Sarah Bryan.
(Baldwin, *Baldwin Genealogy*; Browning, *Magna Charta Barons*, 1915 ed., pp. 163, 171, 257, 265-266, 324; *History of Church of Blessed Virgin Mary of Thame, Co. Oxford*, pp. 503, 504, 511; Burke, *Dormant and Extinct Peerage*, 1866 ed.; Yeatman, *House of Arundel*, p. 324; *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 38, pp. 160, 290, etc.)
20. MARY BALDWIN, of Milford, Connecticut, married Robert Plumb of Norfolk, Connecticut. (See Plumb.)
20. RICHARD BALDWIN, of Milford, Connecticut, married Elizabeth Alsop, a descendant of Surety Barons, Roger and Hugh Bigod, Henry de Bohun, and Robert Fitzwalter. (National Society, *Daughters of Barons of Runnymede: Register*, 1937 ed., pp. 221, 222.)

FIRST GENERATION (in America)

SYLVESTER BALDWIN, father of the family that settled in New Haven, Connecticut, 1638, was born in Aston Clintoc, Buckinghamshire, about 1600, fifth son of Sylvester and Jane Willis, and grandson of Henry Baldwin, who held the manor of Dundridge. He married Sarah Bryan in 1620, and they sailed for America in 1638 with six children. He died in mid-ocean, July 21, 1638. His family settled in New Haven, and in 1643, "the widow Baldwin" was recorded as one of the wealthiest proprietors. She married, second, Capt. John Astwood, and died in Milford, Connecticut, in 1669. His daughter Mary,² born February 19, 1625, married Robert² Plumb (*John*¹) of Milford. (See Plumb.)

SECOND GENERATION

RICHARD² BALDWIN (*Sylvester*¹), born in England, 1622, followed his family and was in Milford in 1640. He was appointed, with his mother, executor of his father's will. He was a founder of Milford, Town Clerk, 1648, Ensign of the New Haven Colony Troop, 1651, serving in the expedition against the Dutch, Judge of Derby Village, Deputy to the New Haven legislature from 1662, to the time of his death, 1665. He married February 5, 1642/1643, Elizabeth Alsop, born Derbyshire, England, daughter of John and Temperance (Gilbert) Alsop, and sister of Joseph, Timothy and George Alsop of New Haven, and a descendant of Magna Charta barons. (National Society of Daughters of Barons of Runnymede, *Register*, 1937, pp. 221, 222.) He left a good estate. Their names are engraved on the Memorial Bridge at Milford. Elizabeth married second, Capt. William Fowler, Commissioner of the Colonies, who was sent to England to treat with the King. She died in Milford July, 1688.

(Wheeler, *History of Stonington, Connecticut*, pp. 223, 224; Trumbull, *Colonial Records*, Vol. 1, pp. 232, 247.)

Children:

- i. Mary.
- ii. Elizabeth.
- iii. Sylvanus.
- iv. Sarah.
- v. Temperance.
- vi. Mary.
- vii. John.
- viii. Theophilus,³ of whom further.
- ix. Zachariah.
- x. Martha.
- xi. Barnabas (posthumous).

THIRD GENERATION

THEOPHILUS³ BALDWIN (*Richard*,² *Sylvester*¹) of Milford, baptized New Haven, September 19, 1658; married February 8, 1683, Elizabeth² Canfield (*Thomas*¹), of Milford, and died in 1698, leaving four children. (See Canfield.)

FOURTH GENERATION

MARTHA⁴ BALDWIN (*Theophilus*,³ *Richard*,² *Sylvester*¹), born September 1, 1690; married September 28, 1710, Enos³ Camp (*Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), of Milford, 1687-1768 (Gravestone Records). She died September 4, 1740. (See Camp; *New England Register*, Vol. 9, p. 364; Vol. 27, pp. 148-152; Vol. 38, p. 290.)

ABEL CAMP, married Abigail Gould. (See Gould.)

ASENATH CAMP, married Elisha Adams. (See Adams.)

HANNAH JANE ADAMS, married Ryderius Clark Brown. (See Brown.)

SUSAN AMANDA BROWN, married Aurelius Twombly Bartlett. (See Bartlett.)

BANGS-DOANE

EDWARD BANGS came from Chichester, England, in the *Anne*, which landed at Plymouth on the last day of July, 1623. In the division of cattle and goats, in 1627, "Mr." Edward Bangs, then aged thirty-five, was in the twelfth group.

He married first Lydia, daughter of Robert Hicks, of Southwark, England, whose wife and children came to America upon the same ship. She probably died soon after the birth of her son, John. He married second, her sister Rebecca Hicks, who was the mother of all of his other children, whose other descendants inter-married with the Doane, Sparrow, Scudder, Mayo, Young, Hopkins, Snow, Lumpkin, Clark, Waite, Gordon, Preble and other prominent families of that day: (See Hicks; Bangs, p. 17.)

Edward Bangs superintended the building of a barque of forty or fifty tons burthen, said to have been the first vessel built at Plymouth. At different times he was Overseer of the Guard against the Indians; Representative to

the Colonial Court, four or five years; one of the surveyors to lay out lots, his associates being William Bradford, Edward Winslow, John Howland, Francis Cook and Joshua Pratt. In the same year 1636-1637, he was asked to serve with the Governor and Assistants, upon the Great Inquest.

About 1642 a group of Plymouth families, including several of the above mentioned, moved across the Bay to Eastham on Cape Cod, where, in 1644, Edward Bangs established his house. He became a man of wealth and public trust. His will, dated October 19, 1677, found in Plymouth Colonial Records, begins "I Edward Bangs, aged 86 years." Among the bequests he makes to nine children, he says "to my daughter Done."

SECOND GENERATION

HANNAH² BANGS (*Edward*¹), born about 1644; married "Mr." John Doane, son of Deacon John Doane, April 30, 1662, and was living in 1677. (*See Doane; New England Register*, Vol. 8, pp. 368-369; Cutter, *New England Families*, Vol. 3, p. 473; Bangs, *Bangs Genealogy*, p. 27.)

DEACON JOHN¹ DOANE, the first of the family in America; believed to have originated in Cheshire, emigrated from London to Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1629; removing to Eastham, Massachusetts, in 1644. He served as deacon; governor's assistant, 1632-1633 and 1639; member of Plymouth Military Company, 1643, and deputy to the general court for Plymouth, 1639-1642-1643, and 1644; for Eastham, 1649-1650-1651-1653-1659. He was born in 1591 and died February 21, 1686.

His children were:

- i. John.
- ii. Ephraim.
- iii. Lydia, who married Samuel Hicks.
- iv. Abigail, b. January 13, 1632; m. second, about 1692 at the age of sixty, Samuel Lothrop, as his second wife, and died January 23, 1735. About three years previously a century sermon had been preached in her room by Rev. Joseph Lord. (*See Boston Weekly Journal* of 1735.)

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² DOANE (*John*¹), of Eastham, born 1634, died 1708. He was commissioned by the Town of Eastham to build a meetinghouse and hold court. He married as previously noted on April 30, 1662, Hannah, daughter of Edward Bangs, who came in the ship *Anne*, 1623, and built the first ships at Plymouth. Deacon John and Hannah had six children. (*Virkus*, Vol. 6, p. 446.)

THIRD GENERATION

REBECCA³ DOANE (*John*,² *John*¹), born in Eastham, Massachusetts, May 12, 1668, married January 20, 1685, Elisha³ Paine (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹), of Eastham. (*See Paine; American Historical Society Genealogical Encyclopedia of Biography*, Vol. 29, p. 148; Burke, *Landed Gentry*, 1939, p. 2661; Cutter, *Boston & Eastern Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, p. 405.)

BARROWS-MORTON

BARROWE is an ancient family name in Norfolk, England. Various coats of arms are recorded, some dating four hundred years ago. In 1477, a grant of arms was made to Thomas Barrow and his heirs. In the time of Richard III, 1483-1485, Thomas Barrowe, brother of Richard, merchant of Calais, was made Master of the Rolls. Sir John Barrows, born in 1764, was Secretary of the Admiralty for nearly forty years, chief founder of the Geographical Society, author and traveler, for whom Barrow Straits is named. The Rolls Office, in London, records the emigrant, John Barrowe, aged twenty-eight, of Yarmouth, chief seaport of Norfolk County. The residence and spelling indicate relationship to the Norfolk family.

JOHN BARROWS of Yarmouth, founder of the family in America, came with his wife, Anne, to Salem, Massachusetts, May 10, 1637. "He was received as an inhabitant of Salem, and allowed five acres of land," and later allowed an additional ten acres. He became a resident of Plymouth and, upon March 6, 1665-1666, was fined ten shillings because of his refusal to give evidence in connection with the Grand Inquest. His second wife was named Deborah. On April 6, 1692, his will was proved before William Bradford, Deputy Governor, and Ephraim Morton, Assistant. Named in his will were seven children.

Children of John and Anne:

- i. Robert.²
- ii. Samuel.² (*Weston, History of Middleborough, Massachusetts.*)

Children of John and Deborah Barrows:

- i. Joshua.²
- ii. Beneja.²
- iii. Ebenezer.²
- iv. Deborah.²
- v. Mary.²

SECOND GENERATION

ROBERT² BARROWS (*John*¹), resident of Plymouth, Massachusetts, was born in 1640; married, first November 28, 1666, Ruth Bonhum, daughter of George (1618-1704) and Sarah (Morton) Bonhum, of Plymouth, and granddaughter of George Morton, the Pilgrim. Robert Barrows married, second, Lydia Dunham (*John*¹). They were admitted to the church in 1686. His house stood between Burial Hill and the Town Brook and he died there in 1707.

Children of Robert and Ruth Barrows, all of Plymouth:

- i. John, b. 1667.
- ii. Eleazer.
- iii. George,³ of whom further.
- iv. Samuel, b. 1672.
- v. Mehitable.
- vi. Possibly Ruth.

Children of Robert and Lydia Barrows:

- i. Elisha, b. 1686.
- ii. Robert, b. 1689.
- iii. Thankful, b. 1692.
- iv. Elisha, b. 1695.
- v. Thomas, b. 1697.
- vi. Lydia, b. 1699.

THIRD GENERATION

GEORGE³ BARROWS (*Robert,² John¹*), resident of Plymouth and Plympton, now Carver, Massachusetts, was born in 1670; married, first, February 14, 1695, Patience Simmons (*Moses,² Thomas,² Moses¹*). Married, second, 1724, widow Anne Dunham; married, third, 1736, Hannah Jackson. George Barrows died in 1758. (*See Simmons.*)

Children of George and Patience:

- i. Moses, b. 1697.
- ii. George, b. 1698.
- iii. Samuel, b. 1700.
- iv. Ruth.
- v. James.
- vi. Peleg, b. 1708.
- vii. Benjamin.
- viii. Kesiah.
- ix. Deborah.
- x. Deborah.
- xi. Patience,⁴ of whom further.
- xii. Sarah.

FOURTH GENERATION

PATIENCE⁴ BARROWS (*George,³ Robert,² John¹*), born April 16, 1724; married April 19, 1733, Joseph Waterman, born in 1711. They were residents of Carver, Massachusetts. (*See Waterman; Town Records; Maine Genealogical and Historical Records*, Vol. 7, pp. 34, 198, 199, 202; Waterman, *The Maine Watermans*.)

GEORGE MORTON, Pilgrim, first of the name in America, a founder of Plymouth Colony, and one of the Pilgrim company at Leyden, Holland. He is mentioned in Felt's *Annals of Salem* as visiting Naum Keag (Salem) in 1621. In 1622 he issued in London the first account of New England, which was known as *Mourt's Relation*. He came in the *Anne* in 1623, with his wife, Juliana, daughter of Alexander Carpenter, whom he married in Leyden, July 23, 1612, bringing five children. Four were born in Holland and the last at sea. He died at Plymouth in 1624. His widow, Juliana, married Manassa Kempton, and is thought to have been a sister-in-law of Governor Bradford. She died February 19, 1665, aged eighty-one years.

Children:

- i. Nathaniel.
- ii. Patience.
- iii. Ephraim.
- iv. John, b. 1616.
- v. Sarah^a Morton, fifth child, b. at Leyden, 1618; m. December 20, 1644, as his second wife, George Bonum, of Plymouth. (Young, *Chronicles of the Pilgrims*, p. 113; *Mayflower Descendants*, Vol. 2, p. 193; Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*, Vol. 3.)

BROWN

The Browns of Brown's Cove were a Hanover County, Virginia, family, its head Benjamin, and eldest son Benjamin. Their prominent part in public affairs and high character made a lasting impress in its history.

BENJAMIN BROWN married in 1685, Sarah Dabney, daughter of Cornelius Dabney, 1670-1764. The Dabneys were of the French Huguenot family, D'Aubigne, and members of the Virginia Company in London. They came early to Virginia owning lands prior to 1678, adjoining that of Benjamin Brown. Cornelius was Church Warden of St. Peter's Parish. New Kent County in 1685. His second wife, Sarah Jennings, was said to be a member of that family in England who left a large estate. (Brown, *Cabells and their Kin*, 1895, p. 244; Wood, *Albemarle County*, p. 15; Torrence, *Virginia Wills*, p. 12; Scott, *Tales of a Grandfather*.)

On May 24, 1725, Benjamin Brown patented sixteen hundred acres on the North Anna, and, with his son Benjamin, entered between 1742 to 1760 more than six thousand acres. In 1722, 1724 and 1726 respectively, Christopher Clark, Cornelius Dabney and Nicholas Merriwether had large grants on the South Anna. These families intermarried. (Harris, *Land Patents in Louisa County, Virginia*, pp. 6, 7.)

Benjamin Brown was a member of the House of Burgesses. In its *Journal* (Vol. 10, pp. 114, 117), is this entry: "Paid to Benjamin Brown for two days attendance coming and going 82 miles, 266 pounds of tobacco." Tobacco was then used as money, and this was the trip to Williamsburg to attend a meeting of the House of Burgesses for a special investigation in 1758. He was also sheriff of Louisa County, 1759-1760. (Harris, *History of Louisa County, Virginia*, pp. 29, 442.) He died in 1762 leaving eleven children.

SECOND GENERATION

BENJAMIN² BROWN (*Benjamin¹*), was with William co-executor of their father's will and associated with David Ross in the purchase of land near Charlottesville, North Carolina. He died in 1799; John Brown, of Louisa County, was his executor. "It is probable that Benjamin² lived in Louisa County, and may have been the eldest son of Benjamin, Sr., of Brown's Cove." (Wood, *Albemarle County, Virginia*, p. 154.)

Children:

- i. John Brown, of Louisa County.
- ii. Lt. Benjamin.³

THIRD GENERATION

LT. BENJAMIN³ BROWN (*Benjamin*,² *Benjamin*¹), resident of Pendleton District, South Carolina, is recorded as follows: Continental Regiments in South Carolina, September 22, 1778, Order Book of John F. Grimke, 6th Regiment, Lt. Benjamin Brown, Order Book, November, 1778, Headquarters Charleston, "2nd Lieut. Benjamin Brown was promoted to 1st Lieut." (*South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, Vol. 13, p. 148.) Lt. Benjamin's birth record has not been found, but recorded facts point to his parentage. Pendleton District, South Carolina, recorded as his home, was cut off from North Carolina where Benjamin, who died in 1799, had large holdings of land; and no other Benjamin is found in the records.

FOURTH GENERATION

SAMUEL⁴ BROWN (*Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Benjamin*¹), resident of Pendleton District, South Carolina, and Illinois, was born in 1778, married there about 1799, Margaret, daughter of John and Sarah (Clark) Gillham, born in 1776 (Gravestone Records). (Brink, *History of Madison County, Illinois*; Hare, *Gazetteer of Madison County, Illinois*, p. 378.) These three families are found in the 1790 Census, Pendleton District, South Carolina. John Gillham and Lt. Benjamin Brown served in the same regiment, and we conclude that it was the son and daughter of these two friends and neighbors who married and named their eldest son Benjamin. Samuel⁴ and Margaret (Gillham) Brown, with other members of the Gillham family, came to Madison County, Illinois, in 1802, and in 1830 settled in Scott County. Some fourteen deeds and land transfers are on file in Jacksonville, Illinois, dated 1832-1838. The will of Samuel Brown is on file at Edwardsville. Samuel Brown died in 1850, Margaret in 1851. They are buried in North Prairie Cemetery, formerly Gillham Graveyard, Winchester, Illinois.

Children of Samuel and Margaret (Gillham) Brown:

- i. Benjamin.
- ii. Thomas S., m. Sally.
- iii. Daniel, m. Sarah Gillham (John of Cahokia).
- iv. Sarah.
- v. Susan, m. Rev. Lorenzo Edwards, of Winchester, Ill.
- vi. Samuel Parker, b. June, 1809; m. 1829 Sarah Ann Burgess, of Clark County, Kentucky. (Record of Mrs. Peter Gaugus, Winchester, Ill.)
- vii. Ryderius Clark Brown, b. January 26, 1812.
- viii. Lydia.
- ix. James.
- x. Harvey.
- xi. John.

xii. Sidney.

xiii. William.

xiv. Margaret Ann, (Brink, *History of Schuyler and Brown Counties, Illinois*; Eames, *Historic Morgan and Classic Jacksonville*.)

FIFTH GENERATION

RYDERIUS⁵ CLARK BROWN (*Samuel*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Benjamin*¹) born in Madison County, Illinois, January 12, 1812, died October 19, 1892, at Virden, Illinois, married at Winchester, Illinois, July 16, 1835, Hannah⁷ Jane Adams (*Elisha*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Capt. John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Peter*,² *Henry*¹). She was the daughter of the late Elisha Adams and Asenath (Camp) Adams Brown, born February 6, 1818, at Batavia, Genesee County, New York. They lived at Winchester for twenty years and in 1857 removed to Virden, a new town in Macoupin County. Ryderius Brown was a successful carpenter and contractor in the period when the planing mill had made possible the typical New England villages that dot Illinois. Their children enjoyed the best educational advantages of the day, attending boarding schools and academies of Jacksonville, then known as "the Athens of the West." They were consistent members of the Methodist church. His will, sealed January 23, leaves his wife sole executrix. He died October 19, 1892 and she on November 1, 1901, at Virden. (See Adams.)

Children of Ryderius⁵ and Hannah (Adams) Brown born in Winchester, Illinois:

- i. Augustus⁶ Clark, b. June 25, 1836; served in the Civil War; m. Minnie.

Children:

1. Ella.⁷
2. Letty.
3. Charles.
- ii. Susan⁶ Amanda, b. January 9, 1838, of whom further.
- iii. Hannah⁶ Jane, b. November 19, 1839; d. March 18, 1886; m. Thomas Organ, son of Micajah and Susan (Donner) Organ; b. December 11, 1834, Sangamon Co., Ill.

Children (Organ):

1. Walter.
2. Susan A.
3. Charles.
4. Della.
5. Jane.
6. Maude.
7. Daisy. (Power, *History of Sangamon County, Illinois*.)
- iv. Emma⁶ Sophia, b. November 24, 1841; d. October 14, 1842.
- v. Melvin⁶ Allyn, b. October 7, 1843, ran away from home to become a drummer-boy in the Civil War, killed at Corinth, Miss., May 3, 1863.
- vi. Mary Ann, b. April 6, 1846; m. Henry Gore, Pontiac, Ill. Daughter Edna, m. John Hinckley.
- vii. William⁶ McKendree, b. May 17, 1848; m. 1873 Harriet Jordan of Island Grove, Ill.; daughter, Harriet Katherine, 1875-1949.

viii. Asenath⁶ Ella, b. June 3; d. July 25, 1850.

ix. Lois⁶ Ellen, b. May 3, 1851; d. December 21, 1920; m. Rev. Caleb Obenschain.

Children (Obenschain):

1. Byrd, m. Frank Smith, Chicago.

2. Earl, m. Margaret Lowry.

3. Rev. Mark Demont, m. Julia Jennings.

4. Dorothy, m. Charles Lockwood, Delray Beach, Fla.

5. Jessie, m. Harry Hill, Virden, Ill.

x. Margaret⁶ Eva, b. October 29, 1854; d. 1940; m. Richard F. Morrow, Virden, Ill.

xi. Viola⁶ Cora, b. May 16, 1857; d. May 8, 1858.

xii. Alice Florence, b. April 26; d. May 9, 1859. (R. C. Brown Bible.)

SIXTH GENERATION

SUSAN⁶ AMANDA BROWN (*Ryderius*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Benjamin*¹) eldest daughter, was born January 9, 1839, Winchester, Illinois, graduated, class of 1857, from the Illinois Female College, now the Woman's College, Jacksonville, founded 1846, the seal of which bears the legend, "Knowledge, Faith, Service." The subject of her essay was, "Decision, the Key to Success."

She was married October 23, 1866, to Dr. Aurelius Twombly Bartlett, of Virden. As she was a Methodist and he a Baptist, they compromised by joining the Presbyterian Church. She was a woman of rare charm who was loved by countless people, as the understanding wife of a physician whose duties took him far afield in the horse and buggy days, and as a generous, responsive friend. They had a family of two sons, one of whom died in infancy, and a daughter. Susan (Brown) Bartlett, died March 2, 1916, at their home in Jacksonville, Illinois, where she is buried. (*See Bartlett.*)

CAMP

JOHN CAMP, Sr., of Nazing, England, born 15—, married in 1573, Mary. His will, proved June 11, 1630, names the following children: John, George, Nicholas, of whom further, Thomas, Mary, Sarah. The Nazing church, in which the Pilgrim fathers and their ancestors worshipped, was appropriated by King Harold to his newly founded church at Waltham about 1060. On the west wall of the church was formerly an inscription placed there probably when the church was repaired: "Robert Keyse, William Camp 1638." (Winter, *Notices of the Pilgrim Fathers*, p. 15; Gates, *Monograph of the Camp Family.*)

LINE 1

NICHOLAS CAMP, the younger in England, the senior in the colonies, was born in 1597, died 1652-1658. He was executor for the will of Bennett Eliot, father of John, Apostle to the Indians, and came to America in Sir Richard Saltonstall's Company, in the ship *Lion*, 1629-1630. His name is on a list of free planters of Milford, Connecticut, dated 1639. He was appointed by Governor Robert Treat to a committee of searchers for Colonels Whalley and

Goffe, charged with crimes (treason) by His Majesty's letter, which reported May 20, 1661, as having carried out the search without avail. The recorded tradition is that they were concealed in the Allerton House.

His wife Sarah, who died September 6, 1645, was the first adult to be buried in Milford, Connecticut. Her name is engraved on the Memorial Bridge. Nicholas Camp married, second, Edith Tilley, widow of John of Windsor, who was killed by Indians in 1636. She died August, 1689. (Church Records.)

Children of Nicholas and Sarah:

- i. Abigail, b. 16—; d. 1648; m. Nathaniel Baldwin who died 1650.
- ii. Nicholas, b. 1629; d. 1707.
- iii. William,² of whom further. (Jacobus, *New Haven Magazine*.)

SECOND GENERATION

WILLIAM² CAMP (*Nicholas*¹), of Milford, born 163—, married Mary Smith (*Nehemiah*), of New Haven, Connecticut. Their daughter Mary Camp,³ married, as his second wife, October 10, 1682, Samuel² Camp, son of Edward¹ and Mary Canfield Camp, of New Haven. This marriage unites LINE 1 and LINE 2, which follows.

(Gates, *Monograph of the Camp Family*; *New England Register*, Vol. 4, p. 816; Atwater, *History, New Haven Colony*, pp. 159, 433, 644; Pond, *Tombstones of Milford, Connecticut*.)

LINE 2

EDWARD CAMP, with his wife, Mary Canfield, came to America, on the ship *Lion*, 1631, from Essex County, England. He is recorded in New Haven in 1643. An entry of June 25, 1650, records him as binding himself, with Philip Leake and John Jones, to a bond of £10 on behalf of an Indian, Named Wash, who had suffered a broken arm in an altercation with a soldier, and had been sent to prison. Edward Camp died in 1659. His wife, Mary (Canfield) Camp, appoints "brother Canfield [Thomas¹] as overseer of her will. She married second, John Lane, whose will mentions Samuel, Edward, and Mary Camp, children of his wife by her first husband, Edward Camp. (Atwater, *New Haven Colony*, pp. 546, 322, 649.)

Children of Edward and Mary (Canfield) Camp:

- i. Samuel,² of whom further.
- ii. Mary, b. about 1652.
- iii. Edward.
- iv. Sarah, b. 1655, and perhaps others. (Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*.)

SECOND GENERATION

SAMUEL² CAMP (*Edward*¹), born 1650, New Haven, died 1721. On March 1, 1715, he conveyed to his son Enos,³ of Milford, certain land, which he bought of his brother Edward Camp. Also, on February 17, 1720, he conveyed to his sons, Samuel, Enos, of Milford, and Hezekiah. These deeds show relationship.

Samuel Camp married first Hannah² Betts (*Thomas*) on November 13, 1672. He married second, Mary³ Camp (*William,² Nicholas¹*), of Milford, on October 10, 1682, and he married third, Rebecca (Adkinson) Canfield, daughter of Luke Adkinson, April 28, 1695.

Children of Samuel² Camp:

- i. Samuel,³ b. May 20, 1673; m. Mary Baldwin about 1700.
- ii. Enos,³ of whom further.
- iii. Hezekiah.
- iv. Joel, b. 1715 in Milford. (*Vital Records*.) (Boardman, pp. 149-163, 213-216; *New Haven Colony Historical Society Papers*, Vol. 5.)

THIRD GENERATION

ENOS³ CAMP (*Samuel,² Edward¹*), of Milford, son of Samuel and Mary (Camp) Camp, born 1687, baptized May 20, 1688, married September 28, 1710, Martha⁴ Baldwin (*Theophilus,³ Richard,² Sylvester¹*). (*See Baldwin*.) He married, second, Mrs. Elizabeth (Fowler) Clark. He died June 20, 1768. (Confirmed by Mrs. Eben E. Burr, Norfolk, Connecticut; Mss. of Julius Gay, Historical Room, State Library, Hartford, Connecticut.)

Estate of Enos³ Camp of Milford, Connecticut, 1768, No. 2318, in above library. The distribution mentions only the following:

To eldest son, Amos	£12-0-1
To 2nd son, Israel	£16-4-6
To Jonah, son of Enos	£11-17-11
To Abel, son of Enos	£16-4-6, of whom further.
To Isaac Camp, grandson	£10-0-0
To Job Camp, grandson—a slip of land which lies between his own land and highway from the house up to the walnut tree in his land containing 40 rods of land.	
Set off to Marther Camp, wife of Nathaniel Camp & heir to Mr. Camp, late of Milford, decd., £10-0-0	
Set off to Elizabeth Smith, wife of Jesse Smith & daughter to Enos Camp, decd., £15-0-0	

FOURTH GENERATION

ABEL⁴ CAMP (*Enos,³ Samuel,² Edward¹*), born at Milford January 21, 1729/1730, married December 20, 1752, Abigail Gould, born August 3, 1733, daughter of Job and Sarah (Prindle) Gould. The Prindles were of Sharon, the Goulds of Milford, Connecticut. (*See Gould-Prindle*.) An Abel Camp was among the grantees of Hunsburg, Vermont, most of whom were residents of Milton, New Hampshire. The charter was signed by Governor Wentworth June 24, 1762. (*Vermont Historical Magazine*, Vol. 1, p. 792.) Abel Camp came from New Milford to Sharon, Connecticut, in 1769. He lived on the mountain where the late Captain Bennett resided, and remained in Sharon for about twenty years. (*Sedgwick, History of Sharon, Connecticut*.) His service in the Revolution was as follows: He enlisted from Litchfield, Connecticut, as a private under Capt. Andrew Ward and in 1781 in Capt. James Stoddard's Company. (*National Society of Daughters of American Revolution Magazine*, Vol. 54, p. 231.) After

the Revolution he removed with his family to Vermont where he died in 1821, aged ninety-two years, and is buried in Barre, Vermont. (Barre, Vermont, *Enterpriser*, 1880; *Vermont Historical Magazine*, Vol. 1, p. 792.)

Children of Abel and Abigail (Gould) Camp:

- i. Joel,⁵ b. September 21, 1753, New Milford, of whom further.
- ii. Abel,⁵ Jr., m. May 19, 1772, Mary Manning.
- iii. Gould.⁵
- iv. Anne.⁵
- v. William.⁵
- vi. Abigail.⁵
- vii. Major.⁵
- viii. Annes.⁵ (Tunbridge Vital Records.) The U. S. Census, 1790, of Tunbridge, Vt., records as heads of families, Abel Camp, Jr., Gould Camp, and William Camp.

FIFTH GENERATION

JOEL⁵ CAMP (*Abel*,⁴ *Enos*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), resident of Sharon, Connecticut, and Tunbridge, Vermont, was born September 21, 1753, at New Milford, married October 26, 1777, Anna Gillett, daughter of Charles and Jerusha (Jewett) Gillett, of Sharon (Vital Records). It is family knowledge that he served in the Revolution. As more than one Joel Camp of Connecticut is recorded, his exact service is not known.

Children of Joel and Anna Camp, recorded at Sharon:

- i. Philander,⁶ b. June 12, 1781.
- ii. Asenath⁶ ("Aprath"), b. April 7, 1783, of whom further.
- iii. Abigail,⁶ b. June 7, 1785.
- iv. George,⁶ b. December 11, 1786, whose pioneer story follows; d. 1867 in Illinois.
- v. Joel⁶ Gillett, baptized July 25, 1790. (Van Alstyn, *Births, Marriages, Deaths, Sharon, Connecticut; History of New Milford, Connecticut.*)

Recorded in Tunbridge, Vermont (Vital Records):

- vi. Annes.
- vii. Vinson G.
- viii. Anna.
- ix. Alvira.

SIXTH GENERATION

ASENATH⁶ CAMP (*Joel*,⁵ *Abel*,⁴ *Enos*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹), born April 7, 1783 at Sharon, Connecticut (Sharon Vital Records), married on December 3, 1801 (Adams Bible and Tunbridge Vital Records), Elisha⁶ Adams (*Samuel*,⁵ *Capt. John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Peter*,² *Henry*¹), son of Samuel and Betsy (Litchfield) Adams, born Canterbury, Connecticut, November 11, 1780 (Canterbury Vital Records). They had nine children. For her pioneer life in New York and Illinois, see Adams.

The journey of the Camp family to Illinois is described in a letter of the Rev. Joseph⁸ W. Camp of Ancona, formerly of Rigston, Illinois, to the writer, dated December 28, 1943. He died in May, 1946. The Rev. Joseph⁸ W. Camp was grandson of George⁶ Camp, born 1786, the brother of Asenath⁶ Camp

who married Elisha Adams. This story of his grandfather's western trip was told to Rev. Joseph⁸ W. Camp, by his father George⁷ Washington Camp.

I will be unable to give accurate dates. In the early 1800's my grandfather, George Camp, walked from his home in Vermont to Shawneetown, a point near the spot where St. Louis now flourishes. Having spied out the land and being pleased with the outlook, he returned to Vermont as he had come. The following spring he, and whatever family he had, started the long journey with a yoke of oxen and covered wagon. However, they boarded a boat and came down the Ohio to a place near Cairo, Illinois, and thence to their destination. [Miss Lila E. Jones, Springfield, Illinois, adds:] He brought household goods, and disembarked at Naples, Illinois, in 1821, and settled near Rigston.

The Rev. J. W. Camp continues:

They did not tarry long at their first stop in Illinois, and about 1825 the family moved to a tract of land five miles north of Winchester, Scott County, Illinois. . . . There were several cabins built here and I remember quite distinctly the spots where they had been. In every instance there were great patches of cotton weeds, jimson and elder bushes and many a day I attacked them per force with an old hoe. It was in one of these early cabins my grandfather, George Camp, took up his residence. In 1835 he built what at that time was a fine frame dwelling house which is still standing and I think in use. My father lost all trace of his uncles. Grandmother died at about fifty years of age. Grandfather died at the age of eighty (1867). He and Grandmother were buried in what was known, when I was a boy, as the Gillham Graveyard now called North Prairie Cemetery which is four miles north of Winchester, County seat of Scott County, Illinois. A number of years ago the grandchildren of George Camp erected at their graves a suitable granite headstone.

The first jury list presented for Scott County, is for the April term, 1828. We read "the grand jury was composed of the following gentlemen: George Camp, Larkin Brown," etc. (Eames, *Historic Morgan and Classic Jacksonville*.)

Children of George⁶ Camp (Joel,⁵ Abel,⁴ Enos,³ Samuel,² Edward¹), of Connecticut, Vermont and Scott County, Illinois:

- i. George⁷ Washington, b. 1822; d. 1894; m. April 1, 1847 Mary Campbell, b. 1827; d. 1905; he had eleven children, of whom three died young.

Children:

1. Cynthia.⁸
 2. John.⁸
 3. Charles.⁸
 4. Frances.⁸
 5. Alice.⁸
 6. Marcus.⁸
 7. Rev. Joseph W. Camp,⁸ of Rigston and Ancona, Ill., d. May, 1946; m. December 18, 1899 Mary Loretta Fordyce, daughter of Dr. Garrard Fordyce, who married Miss Coe. Their children were: Myra E. Camp,⁹ Warren Fordyce Camp,⁹ Ruth L. Camp,⁹ of Washington, D. C., Garrard⁹ Fordyce Camp.
 8. Mary Florence,⁸ who married a Jones.
- ii. Abel.⁷
 - iii. Warren,⁷ fought in Civil War and died at Vicksburg.
 - iv. Mary,⁷ married a Rice.

- v. Lucy.⁷
- vi. Harriet.⁷
- vii. Maria.⁷
- viii. Emma.⁷

CLARK, of Plymouth

There was a tradition that the Clark family was descended from the mate of the *Mayflower*, but he returned to England, and the following is the line of this branch.

THOMAS CLARK, one of the Pilgrims, was born in England in 1599, came to Plymouth in the *Anne* in 1623, and died there March 24, 1697. His gravestone stands on Burial Hill. He married Susanna² Ring, sister of Andrew, and daughter of Mary Ring.

The widow Mary¹ Ring, who died at Plymouth, July 15/19, 1631, mother of Susanna, emigrated with her children about 1629. Her undated will was proved October 28, 1633. She gave to her son Andrew² her household goods, her cattle, and "all my share of land that is due me or shall be," to her daughter, Susan² Clarke, her own bed and bolster; to her daughter Elizabeth² Dean, a ruff and other items. "All other things I give unto my daughters to be equally divided among them," etc. Samuel Fuller and Thomas Blossom, "loving friends," were to be overseers. (Will; *Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 1, pp. 29-34.)

The following service records apply to Thomas¹ Clark regardless of his origin: He was deputy from Plymouth to the General Court in 1651, 1655, and 1656, and served in the Pequot War in 1637. (Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*.)

SECOND GENERATION

THOMAS² CLARKE (*Thomas*¹) was born and resided in Plymouth. He was called "Silver-headed Thomas" because he was scalped by Indians when a boy and wore a silver plate where the wound was made. (*Bartlett-Easton History*, 1885.) Thomas Clarke, according to Savage and to Dean in his *History of Scituate*, p. 234, was living in Scituate in 1674 and was supposed to be the older son of Thomas,¹ the Pilgrim. He married in 1676 Martha Curtis, born 1657, daughter of Richard¹ and Ann Curtis and granddaughter of John Hallet who served in King Philip's War.

THIRD GENERATION

BATHSHEBA³ CLARKE (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹), married in 1704 Nicholas Litchfield. (See Litchfield; *New England Register*, Vol. 9, p. 183; *Register*, National Society of Colonial Dames of America, New York, Vol. 1893-1926.)

CLARK, of Virginia

CHRISTOPHER¹ CLARK. E. T. Clark writes in *Jacob Clark of Abbeville, South Carolina* (p. 19): "It is obvious to those who have made a study of the Vir-

ginia Quaker family of Clarks that they are descendants of Captain Christopher Clark, one of the first Justices of Louisa County whose will was proved there in 1754. He divided his land in Virginia among his children, and many of his descendants are shown by land deeds and Quaker records to have removed to North Carolina and settled in Pendleton District, South Carolina." Ackerly and Parker (*Our Kin*, p. 673) state that Christopher Clark was the son of Edward and grandson of Micajah and Sally Ann (Moorman) Clark, Quakers who went to Virginia, stopping first at Barbadoes, where in the list of Christ Church Parish, 1680, Christopher Clark is listed as having sixty acres of land and thirty-one negroes. In Virginia he held great patents of land in Hanover, Louisa, and Albemarle counties. He was a tobacco planter, a surveyor, a justice of Louisa County, a captain of militia in Hanover County in 1732 (Early, *Campbell Chronicles*, p. 368), and a law partner of Nicholas Merriweather, the grandfather of Merriweather Lewis, explorer. William Clark, who also explored the northwest, was a descendant of Christopher Clark. Jefferson knew these two men and their forebears, whom he sent on a mission of discovery. (Harris, *Louisa County*, p. 14.)

Children of Christopher and his wife, Penelope Clark:

- i. Edward,² 1710-1783; m. Paulette.
- ii. Agnes,² b. 1712; m. Benjamin Johnson.
- iii. Rachel,² b. 1714; m. first, Thomas Moorman, second, William Ballard.
- iv. Sarah,² b. 1716; m. first, Charles Lynch, second, William Ward.
- v. Micajah,² b. 1718; m. Judith Adams (*Robert*).
- vi. Elizabeth,² b. 1720; m. Joseph Anthony.
- vii. Bowling,² b. 1722; m. Winifred.
- viii. Christopher.²
- ix. John.² (Wood, *History of Albemarle County, Virginia*, p. 166.)

Cabell relates that Sarah² and her three sisters received on their marriage day a half dozen silver spoons, rare articles in the British colony. Colonel Lynch, husband of Sarah,² was an officer in the Revolution and member of the House of Burgesses. They were Quakers and liberated large numbers of slaves. Sarah was expelled from the Society of Friends by marrying, second, outside the membership. She held meetings at her own house, established as South River Meeting in 1757, of which her brothers Edward and Bowling were Overseers. (Cabell, *Cabells and their Kin*; E. T. Clark, *Jacob Clark of Abbeville, South Carolina*.)

THIRD GENERATION

SARAH³ CLARK married in Pendleton District, South Carolina, 1774/5, John² Gillham (*Thomas*¹), and they settled in Madison County, Illinois. An extensive search has not revealed her birth record. However, such distinctive family names as Micajah, Bowling, and Lorano are found among her descendants in Illinois and place her without doubt as a granddaughter of Christopher¹ Clark. The U. S. Census of 1790 for Pendleton District records the following: John Gillham with a wife, 2 sons under 16, 2 F. and 1 slave; also, William,

Jonathan, Capt. Benjamin, and Jehu Clark who, according to Quaker records of New Garden Monthly Meeting, were sons of John and Margaret (Johnson) Clark of Anson County, North Carolina (Hinshaw, *Quaker Genealogy*), the parents of Gen. George Rogers Clark and of William Clark the explorer. (See Gillham; Brink, *History of Madison County, Illinois*, Vol. 1, pp. 73, 409; J. T. Hair, *Gazetteer of Madison County, Illinois*, p. 274; Gillham Family Records.)

CLEVELAND

The name Cleveland is of Saxon origin and derives from the nature of the terrain, viz: cliffs. Utrecht de Cleveland is mentioned in the *Domesday Book*. Robert de Cleveland seems to be Robert de Bruce, Skelton Castle and a son of the ancestor of the Stuart kings. The American emigrants are probably descended from Clevelands who settled in Ipswich, Suffolk, in the sixteenth century. The name is a title in the peerage. Moses Cleveland, the first in America, signed his name "Cleveland." (Pennel, *Sketches of Gisborough Priory, Yorkshire*.)

MOSES¹ CLEVELAND, of Woburn, Massachusetts, in 1641, was born in England in 1624, and died January 9, 1701. He appears to be the ancestor of all New England Clevelands. He was in garrison at Chelmsford in 1675, fought in King Philip's War, and was in the Woburn Militia in 1676. Family tradition says that he emigrated to this country in 1635 from Ipswich, Suffolk, England, as an indentured apprentice to a master builder at Woburn, Massachusetts, in 1641. He was made a freeman in 1643. He married Ann Winn (*Edward*) of Woburn September 26, 1648; she was also a native of England. Moses Cleveland was ancestor of a president of the United States. Their eleven children were born at Woburn. (*New England Register*, Vol. 22, p. 60, Vol. 45, p. 82.)

SECOND GENERATION

JOSIAH² CLEVELAND (*Moses*¹) was born on February 26, 1666, and died on April 26, 1709. He was a resident of Woburn and was in Chelmsford in 1691 and in Canterbury, Connecticut, in 1696. He fought in the Indian Wars in 1688 and also was in garrison in the West Regiment of Middlesex in 1691-1692. He married first, Mary, and second, on August 1, 1711, Abigail² Paine (*Elisha*¹) of Eastham.

Children:

- i. Josiah, b. 1690.
- ii. Joseph, b. 1695.
- iii. Henry, b. 1697.
- iv. Mary.
- v. John.
- vi. Rachel.
- vii. Deliverance.
- viii. Abiel (*Abigail*), born posthumously, of whom further. (See Paine; E. L. Cleveland Compton, *Cleveland Families*, 1941, p. 516; H. G. Cleveland, *Genealogy of Benjamin Cleveland*, 1879; Cutter, *New England Families*, Vol. 1, p. 593.)

THIRD GENERATION

ABIGAIL³ CLEVELAND (*Josiah*,² *Moses*¹) was born October 9, 1709. She married first, — Brown, who died, and married second in 1733 Capt. John⁴ Adams (*John*,³ *Peter*,² *Henry*¹). They were residents of Canterbury, Connecticut, where she died on December 19, 1782, leaving a will. (See Adams; A. N. Adams, *Adams Family*, p. 18.)

CRANE-CANFIELD

The surname Crane is recorded in the Hundred Rolls of the thirteenth century. The family is thought to go back to the Cranes of Chilton, Suffolk, where the tomb of Robert Crane and Lady Anne Arundell, his wife, may be seen in the church. Lady Ann's descent is recorded from Antenor, king of the Cimmerians 443 B.C. (Sapleton, *Memorial of Crane of Chilton*, 1868.)

HENRY CRANE, emigrant ancestor, was born in 1635 in England and died on April 22, 1711, in Killingworth, Connecticut. He was in Wethersfield by 1656, with a brother Benjamin in Guilford, and in 1663 was one of twelve planters to locate at Hemmonnassett, later known as Killingworth, where he was granted sixteen acres of land. He was made freeman on September 24, 1669, Representative in 1665, Lieutenant of the Killingworth train band in 1676, Justice of the Peace for the county of New London in 1698, 1701, 1702 and 1703, Captain in 1704. He was one of the assistants in the upper house of the General Court, 1665-1666. For twenty-seven years he was Representative to the General Court of Connecticut. He married first, Concurrence, daughter of Mr. John Meigs of Guilford, about 1663; she died in Killingworth on October 9, 1708.

In the New Haven Colony records we read that John Meigs was admitted as freeman in 1650 and that he gave warning to Colonels Whalley and Goffe, two of the late king's judges termed "the Regicides," who, with the restoration, had to flee from the commissioners searching for them. Meigs came from New Haven to Guilford and was admitted a planter at its settlement 1653-1654 on buying one hundred allotments at Hammanassett, a tract west of that river, much of which had been cleared by the Indians. He died at Killingworth in 1671. (R. D. Smith, *History of Guilford, Madison County, Connecticut*.)

Henry Crane married second, Deborah, widow of Henry Champion, and died April 22, 1711.

Children, recorded at Guilford:

- i. John.
- ii. Elizabeth.
- iii. Phoebe, of whom further.
- iv. Theophilus.
- v. Abigail.
- vi. Henry.
- vii. Mercy.
- viii. Nathaniel.

SECOND GENERATION

PHOEBE² CRANE (*Henry*¹) was born December 24, 1672, and married Thomas¹ Canfield of Milford. (Cutter, *Genealogical and Family History of Connecticut*, Vol. 2, p. 648.)

The name Canfield is thought to have come from the de Camville family, who went to England in 1066 at the time of the conquest. The name in various forms is found as place-names from the earliest times in counties Lancaster, York, Hertford, and Essex. Tradition has it that Thomas and Matthew Canfield with a brother Nathaniel landed at Plymouth and made their way to Connecticut. Matthew was in New Haven in 1639.

THOMAS CANFIELD is recorded in Milford in 1646 and died there in 1689. He was a prominent man in Milford, Sergeant of Militia in 1669, and Representative to the Connecticut Court in 1673, 1674, and 1676. He married Phoebe Crane (*Henry*) of Killingworth, Connecticut. Their names are engraved on the Memorial Bridge at Milford.

Children:

- i. Thomas,² 1654-1689; m. Rebecca Adkinson (*Luke*), and their son Thomas³ m. Mary Camp.
- ii. Sarah.
- iii. Phoebe.
- iv. Mary.
- v. Elizabeth,² b. 1660; m. Theophilus³ Baldwin (*Richard*,² *Sylvester*¹), of Milford.
- vi. Jeremiah.
- vii. Abigail.
- viii. Hannah.
- ix. Mehitable. (*See Baldwin; see Camp; Atwater, History of the Colony of New Haven; Orcott, History of New Milford, Connecticut; F. A. Canfield, History of Thomas and Matthew Canfield*, pp. 228, 110-113.)

CUSHMAN-PRIEST

ROBERT¹ CUSHMAN, one of the founders of Plymouth Colony, and Deacon, 1609-1625, financial agent of the Pilgrims at Leyden and London, was baptized at Rolvenden, Kent, February 9, 1577/1578. He was by trade a woolcomber, a man of more than average education and in fair circumstances. He spent nearly three years in London negotiating a patent and making arrangements for their voyage and set out for America in the *Speedwell* but was forced to return. He arrived in Plymouth, New England, in the *Fortune* in 1621 and persuaded the planters to sign amended articles of agreement with the Merchant Adventurers. He preached a sermon on "The Sin and The Dangers of Self-Love," which temporarily quieted the avaricious. This sermon and an essay on the lawfulness of plantations, a vindication of colonial enterprise, and an appeal for a Christian mission to the American Indians were published in London. Sailing for England in 1622 on the *Fortune*, the ship, richly loaded with timber and pelts, was captured by the French but finally

reached London. His sudden death in London in 1625 was a great loss to the Pilgrims, as he had been their right hand with their friends the Adventurers, "Ye stay and life of ye whole business."

Robert Cushman married first, at Canterbury in 1606, Sarah Rader, who died in 1616. He married second, in 1617, Mary (Clarke) Singleton, a widow of Sandwich. Robert and Sarah Cushman had sons, Stephen, Ephraim, Samuel, Thomas² (of whom further), and John. (*Barton Genealogy*, pp. 189-190.)

SECOND GENERATION

THOMAS² CUSHMAN (*Robert*¹) was ruling elder, 1649-1691, as successor to William Brewster. He was baptized February 8, 1607-1608, in the parish of St. Andrew, Canterbury, and came with his father on the *Fortune* in 1621. He was left in the care of Governor Bradford when a boy of eleven and later was adopted by Bradford, receiving the same instruction in government and public relations which the latter gave his own sons, stepsons, and nephews. He married in Plymouth, 1635/1636, Mary Allerton, daughter of Isaac Allerton. Thomas Cushman died December 11, 1691, "A good man [as was said of Barnabas] and full of the Holy Ghost." A monument to Thomas and Mary (Allerton) Cushman was erected on Burial Hill, Plymouth. They had several children, among them Eleazar.³

THIRD GENERATION

ELEAZAR CUSHMAN, born in 1656 at Plymouth, married in 1687 Elizabeth³ Coombs (*Francis*,² *John*¹) of Plymouth. Her grandfather, John Coombs, was in Plymouth in 1630 and married as his second wife Sarah Priest, daughter of Degory Priest (1580-1621), the twenty-ninth signer of the Mayflower Compact.

DEGORY PRIEST, a man of foresight, is recorded as from London and was for many years a member of the Leyden Company. He married in November, 1611, Sarah (Allerton) Vincent, widow of John of London and sister of Isaac Allerton. Degory Priest was admitted to citizenship in Leyden, a distinction shared alone by Bradford and Allerton, on November 16, 1615. In 1619 he called himself "a hatter," and deposed that he was forty years of age. Degory Priest served under Miles Standish against the Indians. He died on January 11, 1621 o.s., soon after the landing of the *Mayflower*. His widow married third, on November 13, 1621, Gobert Gobertson of the Leyden Company, known later as Cuthbert Cuthbertson. Degory Priest and Sarah had two daughters whom Cuthbertson brought to Plymouth with their mother in the *Anne* in 1623. His granddaughter, Elizabeth³ Coombs, married Eleazar³ Cushman, as stated, and their daughter, Lydia⁴ Cushman, married Capt. John³ Waterman (*John*,² *Robert*¹). (*Haxton, Signers of the Mayflower Compact*; *Winter, Memorials of the Pilgrim Fathers*; *Records of Gov. Thomas Prentice*; see *Waterman*.)

DODGE

WILLIAM DODGE of Salem, Massachusetts, was the son of John and Margery Dodge of East Crocker, Somersetshire, England, was born about 1604, and was a brother of Richard of Salem. He came to Salem in the ship *Lion's Whelp* in 1629. Elizabeth was his wife. He was called a skillful husbandman from Dorsetshire at the time Governor Craddock commended him to Capt. Endicott. He lived on the Beverly side, was one of the founders of the church there in 1667, and was Representative to the General Court in 1676.

Children:

- i. John,² bapt. 1636, of whom further.
- ii. William,² b. 1640.
- iii. Hannah,² bapt. July 24, 1642; m. first, Samuel Porter, second, Thomas³ Woodbury (*Humphrey,² John¹*) as his first wife. (See Woodbury; Perley, *History of Salem*, Vol. 1, p. 117; Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*; Crawford, *Famous Families of Massachusetts*.)

SECOND GENERATION

CAPT. JOHN² DODGE (*William¹*), 1636-1728, of Beverly, Massachusetts, was in the troop under Capt. John Whipple, also under Captain Curwin, in King Philip's War in 1676. He was made Captain in 1690. (*Register of the Society of Colonial Wars*.) He married April 10, 1659, Sarah² Proctor (*John¹*) of Salem; and was admitted freeman April 29, 1668. He married second, Elizabeth, widow of John² Woodbury of Beverly. His daughter by his first wife, Hannah³ Dodge, was born at Beverly July 2, 1671, and married at Salem, 1690, Ebenezer³ Woodbury (*John,² John¹*) of Salem. She died in 1757. (See Woodbury; J. T. Dodge, *Dodge Family*.)

GILLETT-TAINTOR

The Gillett family, from whom Jonathan of Dorchester, Massachusetts, and Windsor, Connecticut, descends, left France at the time of the massacre of the Huguenots August 24, 1572, and settled within the southern boundary of Scotland, where they remained about fifty-seven years. They settled in Somerset, England, about 1629. A will identifies the American emigrants. (*American Ancestry*, Vol. 8, p. 157; *New York Biographical and Historical Magazine*, 1910, Vol. 41, p. 282.)

JONATHAN GILLETT and his brother Nathan were of the company of one hundred and forty Puritans from the counties of Devonshire, Dorsetshire, and Somersetshire, England, which sailed, with Rev. John Warnham and Rev. John Maverick as pastors, in the *Mary and John* March 20, 1630. They arrived on the following May 30 and settled at Dorchester, Massachusetts, where Jonathan was made a freeman May 6, 1635, and granted land. He removed with the Dorchester Church about 1636 to Windsor, Connecticut. He and his wife Mary are in grants and church lists made thirty-seven years after the set-

tlement. They were privileged to sit in the long seats of the church. He gave to the fund in aid of sufferers through the Indian War at Simsbury and Springfield, and was one of the committee of distribution. He died at Windsor, Connecticut, August 23, 1677, and his wife Mary died January 5, 1685. (Stiles, *Windsor, Connecticut*, Vol. 1, p. 288; *Founders and Patriots Register*.)

Children of Jonathan and Mary Gillett:

- i. Cornelius, m. Priscilla Kelsey.
- ii. Jonathan, m. first, Mary Kelsey, second, Miriam Dibble.
- iii. Mary, m. Peter Brown.
- iv. Anna, m. Samuel Filley.
- v. Joseph, m. Elizabeth Hawks.
- vi. Samuel, b. 1642.
- vii. John, m. Mary Barker.
- viii. Abigail, bapt. 1646; d. 1648.
- ix. Jeremiah, m. Deborah Bartlett.
- x. Josiah, of whom further.

SECOND GENERATION

JOSIAH² GILLETT (*Jonathan*) was born in Windsor, Connecticut, and baptized July 14, 1650; he married June 30, 1676, Joanna³ Taintor (Michael²), removed to Colchester in 1702, and died there October 29, 1736.

THE surname Taintor (Le Teinturer) is derived from the French teinturer, dyer, and found in English records as early as 1222. Charles¹ Taintor, called "Mr." in records, came from Wales to escape religious persecution. He owned land in Fairfield in 1643 and was Deputy to the General Court 1647-1648. One account adds 1643-1646. He was a merchant and was lost at sea in October, 1654, on a voyage to the West Indies. His children were Michael, Charles, Jr., Joseph, and Marie.

Michael² Taintor was born about 1625 and settled in Branford, Connecticut, before 1650. He was master of the ketch *Captain*, sailing to Virginia in 1653; town recorder in 1667; Deputy to the General Assembly and judge of the local court. He drew up the "New Plantation and Church Covenant," still preserved in his writing. He married Elizabeth Rose (*Robert*), who died in 1659. His will was proved March 20, 1673—his estate, £1664. 10.

His children, born at Branford, were:

- i. John, b. 1650.
- ii. Michael.
- iii. Elizabeth.
- iv. Sarah.
- v. Joanna, b. April, 1657; m. Josiah² Gillett. (Cutter, *Connecticut Genealogy*, Vol. 2, p. 501.)

Children of Josiah² and Joanna³ (Taintor) Gillett:

- i. Josiah³ b. November 24, 1678, of whom further.
- ii. Joanna³ b. 1680.

- iii. Elizabeth.³
- iv. Jonathan.³
- v. Mary.
- vi. Dorothy.
- vii. Samuel.
- viii. Mindwell.
- ix. Aaron.
- x. Noah.

THIRD GENERATION

JOSIAH³ GILLETT (*Josiah*,² *Jonathan*¹) of Windsor, Connecticut, was born November 24, 1678, died October 14, 1742, and married March 7, 1711, Sarah Pellett, born 1678. (Cutter, *Family History of Connecticut*, Vol. 2, p. 831.)

Children:

- i. Daniel, b. 1714.
- ii. Josiah.
- iii. Sarah.
- iv. David.
- v. Elizabeth.
- vi. Timothy.
- vii. Charles,⁴ of whom further.
- viii. Esther, b. November 24, 1734 (Windsor Vital Records).
- ix. Jonathan (mentioned by Sedgwick).

FOURTH GENERATION

CHARLES⁴ GILLETT (*Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *Jonathan*¹) of Colchester and Sharon, Connecticut, was born April 22, 1728, and married February 1, 1753, Jerusha⁵ Jewett (*Caleb*, *Eleazar*, *Jeremiah*, *Joseph*) of Sharon. He was Town Treasurer, 1760-1771, when he removed to the mountain. He took part in the French and Indian Wars, enlisted May 1, 1776, in the First Company, First Regiment, Maj. Gen. Phineas Lyman, Capt. Downes' Company, which marched northward. He was killed at the Cedars, in Canada, by a party of Indians lying in ambush as he was riding out on business connected with his duty as commissary. (Connecticut Colonial Public Record, No. 15; Connecticut Historical Society *Collections*, Vol. 10.)

Children:

- i. Mary, m. November 7, 1776, Capt. Edmund Bennett.
- ii. Anna,⁵ of whom further.

FIFTH GENERATION

ANNA⁵ GILLETT (*Charles*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *Jonathan*¹) was born October 10, 1759; she married Joel Camp (*Abel*,⁴ *Enos*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹) of Sharon October 26, 1777. After the war they removed to Tunbridge, Vermont. (See Camp; Sedgwick, *Sharon, Connecticut*, p. 83; S. C. Gillett, *Descendants of Jonathan Gillett*; *New England Register*, Vol. 47, pp. 168, 169; Vital Records.)

GILLHAM

The Gillham family is of Norman descent. The original form of the name was Guillaume (William) and is frequently found in old parish registers of Monk Freystone Parish, Yorkshire, England.

THOMAS GILLHAM emigrated from Ireland with his wife, two daughters, and son Charles to Virginia in 1730. It is not improbable that he was related to those who had received the "Thomas Gillham Patent" of 560 acres April 16, 1697. (Slaughter, *History of Bristol Parish, Virginia*, p. 174.) He was originally an Irish Presbyterian. He joined for a time the settlement of Scotch-Irish in the Shenandoah valley. The name of Giliam has frequent mention in Virginia and North Carolina Quaker records. (Hinshaw, *Quaker Genealogy*.) A traditional story recounts that his first wife was killed by a slave let into the house by her personal maid. This incident is pertinent in the light of the anti-slavery record of the family. Thomas Gillham sold his slaves, married again in Virginia, and settled in what was then Pendleton County, South Carolina, where the names of sons and grandsons are recorded in the U. S. Census of 1790. Thomas Gillham early espoused the cause of the colonies and, with his seven sons and two sons-in-law, served in the Revolutionary War, during which the latter, John Davidson and James Kirkpatrick, lost their lives.

Children:

- i. Charles.
- ii. Ezekiel.
- iii. Thomas.
- iv. William.
- v. James.
- vi. John,² of whom further.
- vii. Isaac.
- viii. Sally.
- ix. Susannah.
- x. Nancy.
- xi. Mary. (*Illinois State Historical Society Journal*, Vol. 5, p. 375.)

The first of the family to come to Illinois was James, the fourth son of Thomas Gillham, who had served in the Revolution under George Rogers Clark. He came in the summer of 1794 in search of his wife and three children, who had been taken from their Kentucky farm and held captive for four years by Kickapoo Indians in the Indian town of Salt Creek, near the present city of Springfield, Illinois. James Gillham ransomed them unharmed. The Congress of the United States, in 1815, gave to Ann Barnett Gillham, his wife, one hundred and sixty acres of land at the head of Long Lake, south of Alton, Illinois, in testimony of the hardships she had endured.

All the sons of Thomas Gillham except Ezekiel of Georgia came to Illinois. "The Gillham family were leaders in the successful fight to prevent Illinois from entering the Union as a Slave State. . . . It is probable the ties of family relationship united a larger number of Gillhams in the early history of Illi-

nois than any one other relationship. In 1824 the Gillhams and their kinsmen, as a solid phalanx, cast 500 votes against the proposition to make Illinois a Slave State. . . . The Convention Party of 1824 owed their defeat to a great extent to the Gillham family and their kinsmen in Illinois." (Brink, *History of Madison County, Illinois*, 1849, Vol. 1, pp. 73, 409.)

The district in which the family lived was long known as "Gillham Neighborhood," and the site of the North Prairie Cemetery, until recent years, was known as "Gillham Graveyard." Some of the related families lived near Meredosia, a settlement in Morgan County on the Illinois River opposite Brown County, which adjoins Adams County. These surnames, as well as those of Edwards and Camp, are allied by marriage with the Bartlett family, which came to Jersey County in 1839, and are found in the earliest records of Morgan County, Illinois.

In the beginning the principal crop was corn, and little wheat was planted. It was a journey of sometimes seventy-five miles to the mill, so many people used handmills. They had plenty of meat, cornbread, butter, wild honey, and milk. Game was plentiful and near at hand. Venison was sold at from seventy-five cents to one dollar for a loin and hind quarters. Wild turkeys brought twenty-five cents each; prairie chickens, fifty to seventy-five cents per dozen; quail, twenty-five cents per dozen, and, on occasion, three dozen sold for fifty cents. Wild pigeons brought the same. Coffee cost seventy-five cents a pound. Wheat was hauled to St. Louis and sold for fifty cents a bushel which was thought to be a good price.

In 1827, the governor received word that the Indians in the northwest, led by the Winnebagoes, intended to make war upon settlers in the vicinity of Galena, Illinois; he promptly sent a regiment composed of independent farmers and mechanics, and they were away from home for thirty days. They had no baggage-wagon but carried all their weapons and provisions on horseback, and they slept on their saddle blankets. They were paid the next spring, 1828, at the following rates: sergeant-major and quartermaster, \$9 per month; drum and fife major, \$8.30; sergeant, \$8; corporal, drummer fife and drums, \$7.33; private, \$8; gunner bombardier and private, \$6.66. They also were paid for the use of horses, arms, equipment, and for the risk thereof, except for horses killed in action, 10 cents per day for fifteen miles' travel to rendezvous and returning home. (C. M. Eames, *Historic Morgan and Classic Jacksonville*, 1885.)

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² GILLHAM (*Thomas*¹), fourth son, was born in 1753 (computed) in Virginia. He served with the 6th South Carolina Regiment from March 29, 1776, being discharged in June, 1777. He was also in the militia under Colonel Brandon. He married in South Carolina, 1774/1775, Sarah Clark. They had a family of six sons and six daughters. He and his brother William arrived in Illinois with their families and other pioneers on June 10, 1802. He estab-

lished a home near Wanda, Illinois, where he died in 1835 and where, with his wife, he is buried.

At the Centennial Celebration of Madison County, Illinois, September 14, 1912, a monument to Governor Ninnian Edwards was unveiled. The names of John Gillham and of three of his brothers, James, William, and Thomas, are engraved on the bronze plaque among those of the other men of Madison County who were in the Revolution.

Children:

- i. Margaret,³ of whom further.
- ii. Ann, m. Isaiah Dunnagan.
- iii. Thomas.
- iv. James, m. Polly Good.
- v. Ryderius Clark.
- vi. Susannah, m. William Ramsey.
- vii. Charles.
- viii. Sarah, m. Daniel Brown.
- ix. Polly, m. Thomas Cox.
- x. John.
- xi. William.
- xii. Elizabeth. (J. T. Hare, *Gazetteer of Madison County, Illinois*, 1866, p. 274; *Illinois State Historical Society Journal*, Vol. 5, pp. 80, 372, 375.)

THIRD GENERATION

MARGARET³ GILLHAM (*John*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in 1776, married about 1799 in Pendleton County, South Carolina, Samuel Brown⁴ (*Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Benjamin*¹), and died in 1851 in Madison County, Illinois. (Gravestone Records, Wanda, Illinois.) Their son, Ryderius Clark Brown, married July 16, 1835, Hannah Jane Adams. (See Adams.) Susan Amanda Brown married October 23, 1866, Aurelius Twombly Bartlett. (See Brown and see Bartlett.)

GOULD

WILLIAM GOULD of Milford and New Milford, Connecticut, married first, Abigail Disborough, daughter of Nicholas Disborough of Hartford, who in 1671 was granted fifty acres of land for service in the Pequot War.

SECOND GENERATION

JOB² GOULD (*William*¹) of New Milford was born January 10, 1711, and married June 17, 1731, Sarah Prindle, born May 13, 1716. Her grandfather, William Prindle, was a native of Scotland, a proprietor of New Haven in 1685, a Quaker who married in December, 1655, Mary Disborough (d. 1700), occupied with Henry Morrill, Samuel Hodgkins, and John Brown seat No. 5 in the meetinghouse, and whose will was probated June 3, 1690. Sarah's father, Samuel Prindle of New Milford, was born at New Haven April 15, 1668, married first, January 1, 1699, Dorothy Plumb (*John*) of Milford, and married second,

Sarah Chapman. (*Savage, Genealogical Dictionary*; Atwater, *History of New Haven Colony*, p. 551; F. C. Prindle, *Prindle Genealogy*.)

Job² Gould took part in the French and Indian campaign under Capt. John Hitchcock and Col. Ebenezer Marsh in the relief of Fort William Henry and places adjacent, August 2-23, 1757. He removed his family to Sharon in 1763, where he died February 27, 1795, aged ninety-five years.

THIRD GENERATION

ABIGAIL³ GOULD (*Job*,² *William*¹) was born August 13, 1733, at Milford and married December 20, 1752, Abel⁴ Camp (*Enos*,³ *Samuel*,² *Edward*¹) of New Milford. (*See Camp*; Sedgwick, *History of Sharon, Connecticut*; Van Alstyn, *Births, Marriages, and Deaths in Sharon, Connecticut*.)

HEARD-ROBERTS

CAPT. JOHN HEARD of Dover, New Hampshire, dwelt in early years at Kittery, Maine. Tradition says that he was at one time a sea captain. He married, about 1642, Elizabeth, daughter of the Rev. Joseph Hull, mentioned by Cotton Mather in his list of first-class New England ministers. (*Magnalia*, Vol. 1, p. 3.) Pike records Elizabeth as "a grave and pious woman, even the mother of virtue and piety."

John Heard removed to Dover, Maine, in 1635. He was one of the principal men of the settlement. He was a freeman of Massachusetts in 1652 and had a grant of "fifty acres under the great hill at Cocheco," where he later built his garrison house. In 1655 he was appointed with Elder Wentworth, John Bickford, and Lieut. Hall, as a committee to settle disputes. By 1668 the Indians began to resent the encroachment on their hunting grounds. Their many depredations, including the massacre of small companies returning from church, caused the men of the town to build garrison houses. These homes were built of strong timbers and originally had two rooms below and an upper story projecting, which enabled the occupants to pour forth volleys of shot upon the enemy or to quench fire when attempts were made by the Indians to burn the houses. Strong barricades were built around the homes and into these at nightfall all the inhabitants gathered. (*Whittier, Snowbound*; Harland, *Old Dover, New Hampshire*.) Dover was the scene of the first bloodshed in King Philip's War. At the time of the seizure of Dover in 1676, Elizabeth, wife of John¹ Heard, concealed a young Indian in her house and aided him to escape. She was well rewarded in 1689. Coming up the river from Portsmouth with her children and others on the very night of the assault, she was alarmed by a strange uproar and made directly for Waldron's garrison. In doing so, she threw herself into the hands of the enemy who had at that moment possession of her house. The Indian she had befriended recognized her and permitted her to escape without molestation. (*Massachusetts Historical Society Collections*, Vol. 21, pp. 87-88; Belknap, Vol. 1, pp. 128, 251.)

Tristram² Heard (*John*¹) was killed at this time, and John² (*John*¹) was rid-

ing on horseback with his wife, Phoebe, behind on a postillion. She was wounded, shot through the hip, and fell upon a rock by the path where she was tomahawked before his eyes. The Heard garrison house is still standing. Pike records "Master Heard, deceased." His will, dated April 21, 1689, was proved in 1692 with his wife Elizabeth as executrix. (Register of Deeds, 5, 20, Exeter, New Hampshire.)

Children:

- i. Benjamin,² of whom further.
- ii. Katherine, b. 1647; d. young.
- iii. Mary, b. 1649; m. John Ham.
- iv. Abigail, b. 1651; m. Jenkin Jones.
- v. Elizabeth, b. 1653; m. James White.
- vi. Hannah, b. 1655; m. John Mason.
- vii. John, b. 1658; m. Phoebe.
- viii. Joseph, b. 1661; d. young.
- ix. Samuel, b. 1663; m. Experience Otis.
- x. Dorcas, b. 1665; m. Jabez Garland.
- xi. Tristram, b. 1667; m. Abigail.
- xii. Nathaniel, b. 1668; m. Sarah.

SECOND GENERATION

BENJAMIN² HEARD (*John*¹) was born February 20, 1643, and married Elizabeth, daughter of "Governor" Thomas Roberts, one of the recognized historic founders of New Hampshire, who settled at Dover Neck, probably with Edward and William Hilton in 1623. In 1639-1640 Roberts was President of the Court of Dover, an office of agency for the Bristol Company, proprietors of Dover, from which fact he is sometimes called Governor. He received various grants of land, though his possessions are said to have been comparatively small. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1644. Sewell in his history of the Quakers speaks of his rebuking his sons, Thomas and John, who were constables, for the severity with which they enforced the laws against the Quakers in 1662. His wife Rebecca was dead by 1673. He was one of the few listed as "Mr." on the tax list. He died in 1674, and he and many descendants are buried in the old burying ground at Dover Neck. (*New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, Vol. 73, chart, p. 162-167; *New England Register*, Vol. 7; Pope, *Pioneers of Maine and New Hampshire*; Lewis, *History of Rockingham and Strafford Counties, New Hampshire*.)

Benjamin² Heard married second, Ruth Eastman of Salisbury, Massachusetts, May 23, 1690. He fought in King Philip's War, and died in February, 1710. (Salisbury Vital Records.)

Children:

- i. Benjamin,³ b. 1672; d. young.
- ii. Lydia.³
- iii. Hannah.

- iv. Rebecca.
- v. James,³ b. in 1687, of whom further.
- vi. Sarah.
- vii. Elizabeth, b. 1691.
- viii. Samuel, b. 1692.
- ix. Benjamin, b. 1702.

THIRD GENERATION

JAMES³ HEARD (*Benjamin*,² *John*¹), resident of Dover, New Hampshire, was born in 1687. He married Deborah. "On Sept. 18, 1718, Mr. Jonathan Cushing baptized James and Deborah Heard and their children, Benjamin, Deborah and Mary." (Dover Historical Society *Collections*, Vol. 1; Records of the First Church.) James Heard died at Dover, New Hampshire, in 1748.

Children:

- i. Deborah,⁴ d. in childhood.
- ii. Benjamin, b. 1715; m., first, Anna Downes, second, Mary Willy.
- iii. Mary,⁴ of whom further.
- iv. Lydia, b. 1720.
- v. Phoebe, b. 1722.
- vi. James, b. 1725.
- vii. Hannah.

The will of James Heard was proved January 3, 1749; his son Benjamin was executor. Among the children is mentioned "Mary, wife of William Twombly." (*New England Register*, Vol. 7, pp. 47, 49, Vol. 5, p. 187.)

FOURTH GENERATION

MARY⁴ HEARD (*James*,³ *Benjamin*,² *John*¹) was born in September, 1717, and married William Twombly, of Dover, New Hampshire, where they resided. (See Twombly; D. D. Hurd, *Hurd Genealogy*; Richmond, *John Heard of Dover, New Hampshire*.)

HICKS

John Hicks of Tortworth County, Gloucester, England, was a lineal descendant of Sir Ellis Hicks, who was knighted by Edward, the Black Prince, at Poitiers; he died in 1492, leaving two sons, Thomas and Robert. The latter, father of Sir Michael Hicks and of Baptist Hicks, Viscount Camperden, was appointed by King James as one of the counsellors of the Virginia Colony under the Second Charter, 1609, and signed the Lord de la Warr's commission in London February 28, 1610. (Brown, *Geneses of the United States*, p. 384.)

In the English baronage (Foster's edition, 1881, p. 311) the lineage of Sir Michael Hicks-Beach is traced to Robert Hicks, son of John of Tortworth, common origin of Hicks of New England. (Pittman, *Americans of Gentle Birth*, Vol. 1, p. 319.)

ROBERT HICKS, Pilgrim, American ancestor of the families of Rhode Island

and Massachusetts, was born in 1583 and died in 1647; he was from the parish of Southwark, Surrey, England. He married first, Margaret Morgan, who died in 1607. In 1618 he was a successful dealer of leather in London. He married second, Margaret Winslow. He was a passenger on the ship *Fortune*, November 11, 1621, the second vessel to arrive at Plymouth, and in 1623 he had ten acres of land assigned to him for himself, his wife, and two children, who arrived on the *Anne* in 1623. One account mentions six children arriving. It is said also that his wife Margaret Winslow taught some of the children of the colony to read and write, and used her influence in New Plymouth for good. (Virkus, 4, p. 751.) It is stated that in the early days Robert Hicks informed the Adventurers of the actions of the government of Plymouth Colony, but that later he proved himself a loyal citizen. (Goodwin, *Plymouth Republic*.)

He was an early merchant and was foreman of the jury in 1632 in Plymouth. He settled shortly in Duxbury and later in Scituate. Among bequests of his will, recorded March 24, 1647, were the gifts to his son Ephraim of his house in Plymouth and land lately purchased of John Alden; to his eldest son Samuel, to his grandson John Bangs, and to Plymouth town of a cow calf. The overseers were John Howland, Manassa Kempton, and Thomas Cushman; the witness was Nathaniel Souther. Margaret makes bequests in her will July 8, 1665, to, among others, daughter Lydia and grandson John Bangs. (*New England Register*, Vol. 4, p. 282; Will, Vol. 6, p. 187; Stearns, *New Hampshire*, Vol. 2, p. 212; Cutter, *New England Families*, Vol. 3, p. 473, Vol. 4, p. 1912; Bunker, *Long Island Genealogy*, p. 212.)

Children of Robert and Margaret Hicks: (*New England Family Histories*, Vol. 3, p. 271.)

- i. Elizabeth,² m. John Dickerson.
- ii. Samuel,² m. Lydia Doane (*John*¹), of whom further.
- iii. Ephraim, m. 1649 Elizabeth Howland (*John*¹).
- iv. Lydia, m. Edward Bangs. (*See Bangs*.)
- v. Daniel,² m. Elizabeth Hanmore.
- vi. Phoebe,² m. 1635 George² Watson.

(Dudley omits Elizabeth² and adds Rebecca,² Stephen,² Robert,² Thomas,² John,² Dudley, *Bangs Family*, pp. 16, 17.)

This branch of the Bartlett family descends from Robert Hicks through his son Samuel² as follows and also through his daughter Rebecca,² who married Edward Bangs. (*See Bangs*.)

SECOND GENERATION

SAMUEL² HICKS (*Robert*¹), was born in 1612 and died in 1675. He married September 11, 1645, Lydia, born 1628, daughter of Deacon John¹ and Abigail Doane. They resided at Eastham, which he represented in the General Court in 1649, and Barnstable in 1650. He was active in promoting the settlement of Dartmouth Incorporated in 1664, to which he removed and represented in the General Court.

Children of Samuel and Lydia Hicks:

- i. Dorcas.
- ii. Margaret.
- iii. Thomas,³ of whom further.
- iv. Ephraim. (Deane, *History of Scituate*, p. 72.)

THIRD GENERATION

THOMAS³ HICKS (*Samuel*,² *Robert*¹), resident of Dartmouth, Massachusetts, born about 1647 in Portsmouth, Rhode Island, was freeman of that town June 3, 1672. His name appears frequently in the *Early Records* (1901 ed.). He married June 3, 1672, Mary, daughter of John Alborough (1617-1698) of Portsmouth and Dartmouth, Governor's Assistant in 1671 and member of the King's Council for Governor Andros in 1687. Thomas Hicks died in 1698 and Mary died in 1710. His will is recorded.

Children of Thomas Hicks (in addition to three daughters):

- i. Sarah.⁴
- ii. Thomas.
- iii. Samuel,⁴ of whom further.
- iv. Ephraim. (Austin, *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island*, p. 97; Hutchinson, *Early Records of the Town of Portsmouth, Rhode Island*, 1901, Vol. 1, p. 345; *Barton Genealogy*, pp. 189-190.)

FOURTH GENERATION

SAMUEL⁴ HICKS (*Thomas*,³ *Samuel*,² *Robert*¹) 1673-1742, of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, married January 1, 1701, Susannah³ Anthony, born October 14, 1677. She was the daughter of Abraham² and Alice Waddell (*William*¹) Anthony of Portsmouth and Tiverton, Rhode Island, and granddaughter of John¹ Anthony (1607-1675), formerly of London, Deputy Commissioner and Corporal of Portsmouth, and his wife Susanna Potter. (Anthony, *Anthony Family 1495-1904*, pp. 41, 42; Arnold, *Rhode Island*, Vol. 7, p. 34.)

FIFTH GENERATION

SAMUEL⁵ HICKS, JR. (*Samuel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Samuel*,² *Robert*¹) of Portsmouth and Tiverton, Rhode Island, was born in Portsmouth, August 15, 1704, and died May 8, 1790, aged eighty-six. He married first, Mary Mumford (*Stephen*²), and married second, Susanna Aikin. (*New York Genealogical and Biographical Records*, Vol. 54, p. 254.)

Children of Samuel Hicks, Jr.:

- i. Thomas,⁶ of whom further.
 - ii. Stephen, b. 1741.
 - iii. Samuel.
 - iv. John.
 - v. George.
 - vi. Elihu.
 - vii. Weston, b. 1764.
- Also daughters.

SIXTH GENERATION

THOMAS⁶ HICKS (*Samuel, Jr.*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Samuel*,² *Robert*¹) of Tiverton, Newport County, Rhode Island, born June 12, 1735, in Portsmouth. (Arnold, *Rhode Island*, Vol. 7, pp. 31, 63.) Arnold writes that some of the family are found later in New Hampshire, at Dartmouth and Richmond. Thomas married at Dartmouth March 14, 1758, Deborah⁴ Smith, daughter of Benjamin³ Smith of Tiverton. (Court Records, 3, Dartmouth Vital Records; Noyes-Davis, *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, p. 97; see Wing-Smith.)

Children of Thomas⁶ Hicks:

- i. Benjamin,⁷ b. 1763, Lee, N. H., then part of Dover; enlisted at seventeen in Continental Army, enduring fearful hardships with others taken prisoner at Saratoga, starved into taking oath to the king, escaped to Dartmouth which was laid in ruins 1778. He m. Alice Hight. After 1796 he removed to Jefferson, N. H., where both died in 1846. They had seven children.
- ii. Mary⁷ Hicks, of whom further.
- iii. John⁷ Hicks, b. about 1780 (computed), "Benjamin's young brother, came to Jefferson after 1796." (Stearns, *Genealogical & Family History of New Hampshire*, Vol. 2, p. 627; Dartmouth Centennial History). His name appears in a list of emigrant settlers to Norway, Maine, in 1802, with that of William Twombly who married his sister Mary. John Hicks m. Charlotte Gotham, b. 1791. He was a veteran of the War of 1812, perhaps serving in Capt. Weeks' Company. Their daughter Adeline, b. about 1812, m. John Twombly. (Sommers, *Lancaster, New Hampshire*, p. 12; Letters of Mrs. Chester Wheeler, Bethel, Maine and of Mrs. W. F. Smith, Whitefield, New Hampshire.)

SEVENTH GENERATION

MARY⁷ HICKS (*Thomas*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Samuel*,² *Robert*¹), was born in New Hampshire February 22, 1775, "at ye west part of ye town," and married 1795/1796 William⁶ Twombly. They were residents of Norway and Searsmont, Maine. She died in Maine. They had ten children. Their daughter Mary Twombly was born August 13, 1805, and married in 1828 Joseph Waterman Bartlett⁸ of Maine and Illinois. (See Twombly; Lapham, *History of Norway, Maine*, p. 613; Whitman, *History of Harrison, Maine*; A. T. Bartlett, *Ms. Memoirs*, 1886.)

HOPKINS-SNOW

STEPHEN HOPKINS, signer of the Mayflower Compact, was born in England about 1580 and possibly baptized October 29, 1581, in Wortley, parish of Watton-under-edge, Gloucestershire. He married first, Constance Dudley, who died in 1617, and second, Elizabeth Fisher, February 19, 1617/1618, as recorded in St. Mary's Matfellow, Whitechapel, London. He was a merchant in London of some means, and a staunch Separatist. It is said that he was the great-grandson of Stephen Hopkins, Rector of Norfolk, England, in 1551, Fellow and Professor at King's College in 1552, and the son of Nicholas Hop-

kins and Mary Poole, sister of Sir Giles Poole. Stephen Hopkins named his eldest son Giles.

He was shipwrecked on Bermuda in 1609 and, as a ring leader of those bent on continuing to Virginia, was faced with execution. He spent a few years in the colonies, where he learned the ways of the Indians. Later, in London, he became associated with the Merchant Adventurers. Bradford, in 1646, lists his party on the *Mayflower* as "Mr." Stephen Hopkins, wife Elizabeth, two children by a former marriage, Giles and Constance, and two by this wife, Damaris and Oceanus, the latter born at sea; also two servants, Edward Doty and Edward Lister. He was a member of the first expedition to locate a place of settlement, and identified a small tree, bent and attached to boughs woven together, as an Indian deer-trap. He was interpreter in all dealings with the Indians, and Chief Samoset was lodged at his house. He was a man of enterprise, intelligence, and resourcefulness, and also was a bit touchy. He was one of the governor's assistants, and was on the committee to formulate rules for governing trade.

He became one of the wealthiest planters and appears to have run a general store or tavern. June 5, 1638 "Mr. Stephen Hopkins is presented for selling beer for 1jd. the quart not worth jd a quart." He owned the first mare in the colony. After a full life he died June 6.-July 17, 1644. His interesting will, mentioning ten children, was witnessed by Miles Standish and William Bradford. His descendant, Stephen Hopkins, signed the Declaration of Independence.

SECOND GENERATION

CONSTANCE² HOPKINS (*Stephen*¹), passenger on the *Mayflower* and resident of Eastham, Massachusetts, was born in England about 1605 and died at Eastham October 25 or November 25, 1676/1677. Her will was signed November 14, 1676. She married, as his second wife, between 1623 and 1627, Nicholas Snow of Plymouth. (Banks, *English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers*, p. 61; *American Genealogy*, April, 1938, Vol. 14, p. 229; *New England Register*, Vol. 33, p. 305.)

NICHOLAS SNOW, the Pilgrim, son of Nicholas Snow who married on May 10, 1559, Katherine Harwoode of London, Parish of St. Martin's in the Field (co. Middlesex, p. 59), was born January 25, 1559/1560, baptized at St. Leonard's Shoreditch, London, and died November 15, 1676, at Eastham, Massachusetts. He was one of those who arrived in Plymouth in the *Anne* in 1623, and found the settlers destitute. The following year he received a share of land and married second, before May 22, 1627, Constance Hopkins (*Stephen*) of the *Mayflower*. He became a freeman of Plymouth in 1633 and was active in the affairs of the colony.

In 1642 he was one of seven prominent men who began the settlement of Eastham (Nauset), across the bay from Plymouth, with forty-nine members

of their families. He was a representative to the General Court and selectman for some years. In 1646, the Court enacted the law that every town within the government "Shall have a clerk or someone appointed to keep a register of the day and year of the marriage, birth and burial of every man, woman, and child within the township." He served for the first sixteen years.

His will divided his large estate of lands, cattle, furniture, tools, guns, books, including the "Psalm Book," among his twelve children. He also made this bequest: "I do give to the Church of Eastham, for furniture of the Table of the Lord with pewter or other necessities, ten shillings, out of my estate, after my wife's decease." (Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Vol. 3, pt. 2, pp. 71-77.)

Children, born at Plymouth:

- i. Mark, 1628-1695; m. first, Anna Cooke (*Josiah*), m. second, Jane Prence (*Gov. Thomas*).
 - ii. Mary, of whom further.
 - iii. Sarah, b. 1632; m. William Walker.
 - iv. Joseph, 1634-1722; m. Mary.
 - v. Stephen, 1636-1705; m. first, Susannah (*Deane*) Rogers, m. second, Mary Bigford.
 - vi. John, b. 1638; m. Mary Smalley (*John*).
 - vii. Elizabeth, b. 1640; m. Thomas Rodgers (*Lt. Joseph*).
 - viii. Jabez, b. 1642-1690; m. Elizabeth.
 - ix. Ruth, b. 1644-1716; m. John Cole (*Daniel*).
- Three other children unmarried in 1651.

SECOND GENERATION

MARY² SNOW (*Nicholas*¹) was born in Plymouth, Massachusetts, about 1630, married Thomas² Paine (*Thomas*¹), and died at Eastham, Massachusetts, April 28, 1704. (See Paine; *New England Register*, Vol. 47, p. 187; Waters-Withington-Lea Collection, Library of Essex Institute, Salem, Massachusetts.)

HOWLAND

The Howland coat of arms was granted by Queen Elizabeth to Bishop Richard Howland of Peterborough, the one who also performed the obsequies of Mary, Queen of Scots, and was recorded in the Heralds' College, June 10, 1584. His nephew John is considered to be the John Howland who came to Plymouth in the *Mayflower*. In the old cemetery on Burial Hill, Plymouth, may be seen the family arms on the gravestones of various Howlands. (Burke, *General Armory*.)

HENRY HOWLAND came with his brother Arthur to this country, either in the *Fortune* in 1621 or the *Anne* in 1623. Their brother John had preceded them as one of the *Mayflower* Pilgrims. The parentage of the brothers has not been found. Another brother was Humphrey Howland, a draper of the parish of St. Swinton, London, whose will, proved July 10, 1646, left certain legacies to his three brothers, Arthur, John, and Henry, in New England. This bequest identifies the American emigrants.

ARTHUR HOWLAND was born in Newport, Essex, England, about 1587, and later was a resident of Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was in Duxbury in 1641, in Marshfield in 1643, and then settled in Plymouth and married Margaret Reed, a widow. In 1659 Arthur Howland, his brother Henry, and others were fined ten shillings each for "frequently absenting themselves from the public worship of God." They had become Quakers, and Arthur was subjected to fines and persecutions for permitting Quaker meetings at his house, and was put in jail. In 1658 he was even brought before the court, of which his brother John Howland, the *Mayflower* planter, was a member. He died October 20, 1675. His widow died October 12, 1683. His daughter, Deborah² Howland, who died October 16, 1665, married John Smith, Jr., of Plymouth on January 4, 1649. (*New England Register*, Vol. 34, p. 194; Plymouth Colony record, Vol. 8, p. 192; Emery, *Howland Heirs*, pp. 2, 3, 12; see Wing-Smith.)

JACOBS .

Jacob, or Jacobs, an English family, probably of Jewish descent, settled in Berkshire, Middlesex, Suffolk, and Wiltshire. William was among the gentry in Berkshire and Humphrey in Warwickshire in 1433. (*Fuller's Worthies; Betham's Baronetage*.)

GEORGE JACOBS, emigrant ancestor, settled in Salem Village, a secluded spot off the main road leading to Topsfield. He bought a homestead, consisting of a house and ten acres, on November 20, 1658, and later added four acres more, partly of marsh land. He received also a grant of land from the town of Salem, which remained in the family for several generations. George Jacobs' will was dated January 29, 1691-1692, and proved the following November.

He, with his daughter-in-law and granddaughter, Margaret, aged seventeen, were arrested and charged with witchcraft. His son fled to escape arrest. The granddaughter, while in prison, was terrified by the inquisitors into making a false confession against her grandfather, aged eighty, a decrepit and harmless old man who required the support of two canes. These canes, and the picture of his trial for witchcraft, are owned by the Essex Institute, Salem. Margaret and her mother were set free, but the aged man was executed in Salem, and his son brought the body home across the back of his horse for burial.

Children:

- i. George,² of whom further.
- ii. Ann, m. John Andrew.

SECOND GENERATION

GEORGE² JACOBS (*George¹*) of Salem Village, resided upon the homestead and died before 1718. He was implicated in Salem witchcraft together with his wife and daughter. He married February 9, 1664, Rebecca Frost, widow, of Salem.

Children:

- i. Margaret, b. 1675.
- ii. George,³ of whom further.
- iii. John, b. 1679.
- iv. Jonathan, b. 1681.
- v. Mary, b. 1683.

THIRD GENERATION

GEORGE³ JACOBS (*George*,³ *George*¹), resident of Wells, York County, Maine, after 1700, was born at Salem Village, now Danversport, September 29, 1677. In 1718 he sold to his brother John a portion of his father's estate. He married first, in Wells, December 16, 1701, Hannah³ Cussins, whose father Thomas² (*Isaac*¹) was killed in an Indian attack in 1690. He married second, October 21, 1742, Elizabeth (Donnell) Burnham, who received by his will, dated February 21, 1750, the use, during her lifetime, of the improvements of one third of his real estate, etc., and no more.

Items: I give and order to my daughters Lydia, wife of Joseph Stevens, Elizabeth wife of Joseph Taylor, and Pricella wife of Joshua Bartlett besides what I have already given them and not herein mentioned, 8 pounds each in lawful money of this Province to be paid them respectively by their brothers the said George, Benjamin and John [Trustees], etc., pro. April 24, 1751.

In presence of Daniel Moulton, John Heard Bartlett and Amy X [her mark] Bumstead. Pro. 24. April 1751. Inv. 570:10:11 by Joseph Weare, Jun. Norton Woodbridge and John Perkins, appraisers. (W. A. Sargent, *Maine Wills*, pp. 647-649.)

Children by Hannah Cussins:

- i. Lydia,⁴ b. 1702.
- ii. Hannah, b. 1705.
- iii. George.
- iv. John.
- v. Priscilla,⁴ of whom further.
- vi. Elizabeth.
- vii. Benjamin.

FOURTH GENERATION

PRISCILLA⁴ JACOBS (*George*,³ *George*,² *George*¹), resident of Wells, Maine, was born about 1714, was baptized in 1716, and married September 16, 1736, Joshua³ Bartlett (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹) of Amesbury, Massachusetts. (See Bartlett; Little, *Genealogy of Maine*, Vol. 2, p. 823; Noyes-Davis, *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Vol. 3-5, p. 373; Barry, *History of Hanover, Massachusetts*, p. 319.)

JEWETT

Authorities differ as to the origin of the name. In Winchester Cathedral are found several early memorial tablets bearing the name and same coat of arms as those considered belonging to this family. (Jewett, *Jewett Family Year Book*, 1911, p. 24.) Edward Jewett, born Bradford, Yorkshire about 1580, married October 1, 1604, Mary, daughter of William Taylor.

JOSEPH JEWETT, son of Edward, was baptized in 1609 at Bradford, England, and married in 1634 Mary Malison. He came with his wife, one or two children, and an older brother Maximilian, in the ship *John* in 1638. He settled in Rowley and became a large landowner and one of the leading men of the town. He was representative to the General Court 1651-1654 and 1660, and was one of two stewards for each session. He married second, at Boston, May 13, 1653, Ann, widow of Capt. Bozoan Allen. His will, proved March 26, 1661, is on file in the Probate Office at Salem. (Probate Records of Essex County, Massachusetts, Vol. 1, p. 327.)

SECOND GENERATION

JEREMIAH² JEWETT (*Joseph*¹), born in Bradford, England, about 1637, son by Joseph's first wife, was brought to this country in 1638. The will of his father, "Allwayes provided that my eldest sonne Jeremiah Jewett must have a double portion." He married in Rowley, Massachusetts, in 1661, Sarah Dickinson (*Thomas*) of Rowley. He lived on the farm which his father gave him on the northwest side of Egypt River in Ipswich. He was a soldier in King Philip's War and a member of the church. He died at Ipswich May 20, 1714.

THIRD GENERATION

ELEAZAR³ JEWETT (*Jeremiah*,² *Joseph*¹) of Ipswich, Massachusetts, was born November 23, 1673, married first, Mary (Armstrong) Lamb (*Benjamin*) of Norwich, and married second, Mary Griswold Tracy. "Dec. 5, 1698 Eleazar Jewett purchased from Moses Waterman, and Bushnell, agents of the town seventy-five acres near the Shetuck River." He settled in Norwich, Connecticut.

FOURTH GENERATION

CAPT. CALEB⁴ JEWETT (*Eleazar*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Joseph*¹), son by Eleazar's first wife, was born June 25, 1710; he married in Scotland, Windham County, Connecticut, February 3, 1735, Rebecca, daughter of Samuel and Leah (Ripley) Cook. They settled in Sharon and bought in 1744 a farm on the mountain. He was selectman for twelve years, and member of the Colonial Legislature for eleven sessions. His service is recorded in the French and Indian War Rolls of Connecticut as "Caleb Jewett, Lieut., Capt. Samuel Dunham's Militia Co. Campaign 1757 on ye alarm to relieve Fort William Henry, Aug. 1757." He was in the 2nd Regiment, Col. Nathan Whiting, 8th Company, Captain Elmore—enlisted on March 18 and was discharged on November 14; he also fought in the winter campaign of November 15, 1762-July 23, 1763. He was called Captain before 1764, perhaps of Minutemen of Sharon, where he died January 18, 1778.

Children:

- i. Caleb.
- ii. Nathan.
- iii. Thaddeus.
- iv. Alpheus.
- v. Jerusha,⁵ of whom further.

FIFTH GENERATION

JERUSHA⁵ JEWETT (*Caleb*,⁴ *Eleazar*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Joseph*¹) was born April 6, 1736, at Norwich, Connecticut, and married February 1, 1753, at Sharon, Connecticut, Capt. Charles Gillett of Sharon. (See Gillett; F. C. Jewett, *Jewett Genealogy*, 1908; Sedgwick, *History of Sharon, Connecticut*; Vital Records.)

JOSSELYN-OLDHAM

The Josselyns are a family of Norman origin, who came to England with William the Conqueror and became seated in Lincolnshire. The Earl of Roden was of this family, as were two Lord Mayors of the City of London, 1472 and 1476. Henry Josselyn, son of Sir Thomas, was sent to Maine by Mason, patentee of New Hampshire, and was later engaged under Gorges as Royal Chief Magistrate. His brother John Josselyn "Gent," traveller, was the author of *New England Rarities*. (*New England Register*, Vol. 14, p. 15, Vol. 40, p. 290; Burke, *Peerage*, 1883.)

THOMAS JOSSELYN, husbandman, was born in 1592. Lt. Col. Henry Josselyn of Ipswich, England, writes of him: "It would seem probable that Thomas Josselyn, fourth son of Ralph of Roxwell County, Essex, whose will proved 4 May 1632, is identical with the Thomas Josselyn who embarked [from London] for America in the Ship *Increase* 17 April 1635." He and his wife Rebecca, born in 1592, both forty-three years of age, were accompanied by five children. Two more are recorded. (*New England Register*, Vol. 150, pp. 290-293.) He was a proprietor of Hingham and Lancaster, Massachusetts, selectman in 1645, and founder of the Josselyn family of Plymouth colony. He died in Lancaster in 1660-1661. His widow married May 16, 1664, William Kerley. (See Kerley.)

His second son, Nathaniel² Josselyn (*Thomas*¹), married Sarah King (*Thomas*¹) of Marlboro and is an ancestor, through Temple, of the Moulton family. (See Temple; Middlesex record, *Worcester Magazine*, Vol. 2, p. 280; Lincoln, *History of Hingham, Massachusetts*; Barry, *History of Hanover, Massachusetts*, p. 853.)

SECOND GENERATION

ABRAHAM² JOSSELYN (*Thomas*¹), eldest son, born in England, of Lancaster, Massachusetts, was a mariner and like his father, was a man of enterprise and some wealth. He married Beatrice, and they had seven children. He died after 1666. (Middlesex deed, April 2, 1672.)

THIRD GENERATION

HENRY³ JOSSELYN (*Abraham*,² *Thomas*¹), second son, born about 1650, of Scituate and Pembroke, Massachusetts, was "nephew of the author of *New England Rarities*." He married November 4, 1676, Abigail³ Stockbridge (*Charles*,² *John*¹). Henry's older brother Abraham was killed by Indians at the massacre at Lancaster, after which Henry "could never brook the sight of an

Indian." He died in Hanover, Massachusetts, October 13, 1730, "the oldest man for years." They had twelve children. (See Stockbridge; *New England Register*, Vol. 3, p. 97, Vol. 2, p. 306; Dean, *History of Scituate, Massachusetts*, p. 299; Little, *Genealogical and Family History of Maine*.)

FOURTH GENERATION

HENRY⁴ JOSSELYN (*Henry*,³ *Abraham*,² *Thomas*¹), second son, was born in 1697 and lived and died in Pembroke, Massachusetts. He married September 23, 1718, Hannah⁴ Oldham (*Isaac*,³ *Thomas*,² *John*¹). (Pembroke Vital Records.) They had nine children.

It is stated by Huxton that a company of ten people led by John Oldham, "a man of parts but extremely passionate," came to Plymouth on the *Anne* and *Little James* in 1623. He is also said to have been associated with Lyford in plans to overthrow the government and substitute Episcopal rule, and to have been detected and banished. However, in 1628 the governor of Plymouth entrusted him with the charge of Morton, the Merry Mount rioter, and he went to England. He and John Dorrell obtained of John Gorges a lease of a large tract of land which was not valid and, thereof, the General Court granted him a farm of five hundred acres in Watertown. In 1632 he and Mr. John Masters were chosen to advise with the governor and assistants about the raising of public stock, etc. (Winthrop, Vol. 1, pp. 76, 189.) In 1632 his house, near the Weare in Watertown, was burned. He had from the Indians grants of islands in Narragansett Bay. While on a trading voyage in his shallop, he was slain by the Pequot Indians in July, 1636, at Block Island, and his two young sons, Thomas and John, were held captive. In August of that year ninety men were sent to find and punish the Indians responsible. This murder became the immediate cause of the exterminating Pequot War. (Hinman, *Settlers of Connecticut*, 1846.)

FIFTH GENERATION

MARY⁵ JOSSELYN (*Henry*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Abraham*,² *Thomas*¹) married Shubael⁵ Munro (*Benjamin*,² *William*¹) of Swansea November 10, 1742, and died April 27, 1815, aged ninety-one years. (See Munro; Hanover, Massachusetts, Vital Records; Munroe, *Munroe Tradition*; Massachusetts Historical Society *Collections*, Vol. 8, series 3, p. 336.)

THOMAS² OLDHAM (*John*), born in England in 1623, was brought with his brother to Plymouth in 1635. He was a resident of Scituate, where he died in 1711. He married on November 20, 1656, Mary Witherell, daughter of the Rev. William Witherell (1600-1684), graduate of Cambridge, 1619, Corpus Christi College, B.A., M.A. The latter came from Kent, England, in 1634, was a proprietor of Duxbury in 1634, and was pastor for forty years of the Second Church of Scituate. Thomas and Mary Oldham had seven daughters, and sons Thomas³ and Isaac³. Isaac, born April 19, 1669, was a resident of Pembroke, Massachusetts, about 1703; his wife was Hannah. Their daughter,

Hannah⁴ Oldham, born June 23, 1700, married, in 1718, Henry⁴ Josselyn (Henry,³ Abraham,² Thomas¹) of Pembroke, Massachusetts, as previously stated. (Haxton; *Signers of the Mayflower Compact*, p. 16; Bond, *Genealogies of Watertown*, p. 382; Scituate and Pembroke Vital Records; Pope, *Pioneers*, p. 448.)

LITCHFIELD

LAWRENCE LITCHFIELD, who was in Barnstable, Massachusetts, in 1640, may well have come to America in 1634 in the ship *Griffin* with the Rev. John Lathrop and a church and colony from Egerton in Kent, who were his lifelong friends. They settled at Scituate in an unprotected harbor. In 1640 Lawrence Litchfield became a member of the Boston Artillery Company, it is thought, to become acquainted with gunnery, as pirates infested the coast, and the next year the colony removed to Barnstable in a safer location. Lawrence Litchfield was a magistrate on the civil lists of Plymouth colony, and a member of the Barnstable Military Company. He died at Scituate in 1650. His wife Judith was probably the daughter of John, Sr., and Judith Allen of Scituate.

Children:

- i. Dependence, b. 1646.
- ii. Josiah, of whom further.
- iii. Remembrance (daughter).
- iv. Experience (son).

SECOND GENERATION

JOSIAH² LITCHFIELD (*Lawrence*¹), born in 1647 at Scituate, inherited a good estate. He married on February 22, 1671, Sarah Baker (*Rev. Nicholas*). The Rev. Nicholas Baker of Hingham, Massachusetts, in 1635, brother of the first Nathaniel, was a preacher from Hingham, County of Norfolk, England. He was made a freeman March 3, 1636, and representative to the General Court in 1636 and in 1638. Later he removed to Scituate, where he was ordained in 1660 as third minister of the First Church; he reconciled the two churches, which for thirty years had quarreled. He received his A.B. in 1631 and A.M. in 1635, from St. John's College, Cambridge. Cotton Mather, in his quaint style, wrote of him: "Honest Nicholas Baker, as Dr. Arrowsmith expresseth it, so good a logician that he could offer up to God a reasonable service; so good an arithmetician that he could wisely number his days, and so good an orator that he could persuade himself to be a Christian, and being one of good natural parts, was chosen of the church in which he continued about eighteen years until the stone under which he preached patience by a memorable example of it, never letting fall a worse word than this, which was a usual word with him, 'a mercy of God it is no worse,' put an end to his days August 22, 1678."

Josiah² Litchfield first represented Hingham in the General Court and was probably from Hingham, England.

Children, born at Scituate:

- i. Josiah,³ b. January 10, 1677; m. Mary Briggs, 1712.
- ii. Nicholas,³ of whom further.
- iii. Experience.³
- iv. Judith.³
- v. Samuel,³ b. 1690.

THIRD GENERATION

NICHOLAS³ LITCHFIELD (*Josiah,² Lawrence¹*), born in Scituate February 7, 1680, became a prominent citizen and was representative from Scituate to the General Court 1738-1741. He married in 1704 Bathsheba² Clark (*Thomas¹*) of Scituate (p. 181). (*See Clark.*)

FOURTH GENERATION

ISRAEL⁴ LITCHFIELD (*Nicholas,³ Josiah,² Lawrence¹*), born in 1714 at Scituate, resided on a large farm on Tatruck Mountain, Brooklyn, Connecticut; he married first, in 1751, Penelope Burden of Providence, Rhode Island; and married second, January 14, 1766, Phoebe Holt of Hampton, Connecticut. His children were Roba, who married Samuel Parker, and Betsy.

FIFTH GENERATION

BETSY LITCHFIELD (*Israel,⁴ Nicholas,³ Josiah,² Lawrence¹*) (Morse gives Roba), was born in Canterbury, Connecticut, and died in 1820. She married May 11, 1777, Samuel⁵ Adams (*Capt. John,⁴ John,³ Peter,² Henry¹*) of Canterbury and Williamstown, Vermont. (*See Adams; New England Register*, Vol. 9, pp. 181-184; A. N. Adams, *Adams Family*, p. 325.)

MUMFORD

Two entirely distinct de Montfort families came into England with the Normans. The name is found on the Roll of Battle Abbey, and in the book of that title by the Duchess of Cleveland a full account is given. The shields of both families were the same, but the crests were varied.

STEPHEN MUMFORD, born in London in 1637, became a Baptist preacher, and when Charles II was restored, the evil days forced him to emigrate. He settled in Newport, Rhode Island, in 1664 and joined the Baptist congregation of the Rev. William Clark. The names of Stephen Mumford and Thomas Mumford are found in Newport records after 1665, but no immediate relationship between them is known. That year Stephen married Ann. He advocated the observance of the seventh day, differing from orthodox church practice, and organized in 1671 a small congregation, thereby causing trouble. In January, 1675, after a three-week crossing, he returned to London, his old home, with his family, abandoning what proved to be an unprofitable

field. He returned in October with two recruits for the Baptists, and long remained prominent among Seventh Day Baptists in Rhode Island and Connecticut. He also occupied himself by improving lands which he had acquired near Jamestown, Rhode Island. He died in July, 1707.

Their children were:

- i. Stephen,² of whom further.
- ii. John.
- iii. Ann. (J. G. Mumford, *Mumford Family*, 1900, pp. 16, 19.)

SECOND GENERATION

STEPHEN MUMFORD (*Stephen*¹) of Newport, Rhode Island, 1666-1731, married first, Mary, 1672-1715. He married second, Mary (Wilkins) Rogers, daughter of John Wilkins. He was a merchant; in 1702, proprietor of common lands; in 1703, appointed by the Assembly to view the line between Rhode Island and Connecticut and to determine the location for a new town; and Deputy to the General Court, 1708-1709. He bought at Kingston in 1710 eight thousand acres of vacant land, ordered sold by the Assembly. In 1716 he was on the committee to settle the dividing line between Massachusetts and Rhode Island. He and his first wife are buried in Newport Cemetery. His will was proved March 14, 1749, with his daughter, Ann Mumford as executrix; mentioned also were Peace Borden and a grandson, Thomas Hicks, who were to receive £100 upon coming of age. To all grandchildren after debts and money due, equal portions were to be given.

Children by first wife:

- i. John, b. 1699; d. 1748.
- ii. Ann.
- iii. Perry.
- iv. Stephen.
- v. Peace, b. 1709.
- vi. Mary,³ of whom further.

THIRD GENERATION

MARY³ MUMFORD (*Stephen*,² *Stephen*¹), was born December 12, 1715, and died "4 Mar. 1737, ae 21, 2, 22." She married Samuel⁶ Hicks, Jr. (*Samuel*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Samuel*,² *Robert*¹) of Portsmouth and Tiverton, Rhode Island. (See Hicks; Austin, *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island*, p. 136; J. G. Mumford, *Mumford Family*, 1900; *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, Vol. 54, p. 254.)

MUNRO

The ancient clan of Munro, whose home is near Inverness in the Scottish Highlands, were driven to Ireland by the Romans in 357, and after seven hundred years, they returned home. Donald Munro of Fowlis, first chief, son of O'Cachanan, Irish chief, and Prince of Fermanagh, supposed to have died in 1053, rendered material aid to Malcolm II when expelling the invading

Danes from his country. (Mackenzie, *History of the Munros*.) The army of Scots under Charles II was defeated at the Battle of Worcester, September 3, 1661, by Oliver Cromwell, and prisoners to the number of eight thousand were sold as slaves to American planters. In the list appear the names of Robert, Hugh, John, and William Munro. (Russell, *Modern Europe*.) From this Highland clan the Munroes of New England are descended.

WILLIAM MUNROE, eighteenth in descent from Donald, by tradition was bound or sold to a farmer, named Winship, living in Cambridge. When his indenture expired he bought land in a section since called Scotland. In 1657 William Munroe and Thomas Rose were fined for not having rings in the noses of their swine. William Munroe married first, Martha² George (*John*¹) of Boston. He became one of the founders of the First Baptist Church in Boston. He married second, Mary³ Ball who died in 1692. She was the granddaughter of John Pierce, and the daughter of John² (*John*¹) and Elizabeth² (*Pierce*) Ball of Watertown, who were slain by Indians at the sacking of Lancaster. William Munroe married third, Elizabeth (*Johnson*) Wyer, a widow. He died January 27, 1717, aged ninety-two years. His descendants played an important part in the early history of New England. Ensign Robert is said to have been the first man killed at the Battle of Lexington. William Munroe had fourteen children. (*See Pierce-Ball*.)

SECOND GENERATION

BENJAMIN² MUNROE (*William*), youngest son by Mary Ball, was born August 6, 1690 (Lexington Vital Records), and married Lydia Stone (*Joseph*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹). They were residents of Lincoln, Massachusetts, and Bristol, Rhode Island. An entry in the Bristol Records reads: "Dec. 1, 1723, Benjamin Munro and children, Henry, Charles, Shubael³ and Mercy were taken into communion." He married second, Prudence Harrington, widow of John Esterbrook, and died April 6, 1766, at Lincoln. His will mentions wife Prudence, daughters Rebecca Sawin, Abigail Brown, Sarah Cutter, Martha Stone, Mary Parker, Annie Matthews, Eunice Wheeler, and children of Lydia Williams, deceased, and son Benjamin. (*New England Register*, Vol. 34, pp. 263-264; Northrup, *Genealogy of Josiah Munroe*, p. 12; *see Stone*.)

THIRD GENERATION

SHUBAEL³ MUNROE (*Benjamin*,² *William*¹) was born January 2, 1719/1720, in Bristol, Rhode Island (Vital Records, p. 91) and married November 10, 1742, Mary⁵ Josselyn, born 1724 (*Henry*,⁴ *Henry*,³ *Abraham*,² *Thomas*¹) of Pembroke, Massachusetts. (Pembroke Vital Records.) He died at Bristol in 1795.

Children:

- i. Lydia, ⁴, b. 1747.
- ii. Sarah.⁴
- iii. Abigail.⁴
- iv. Lucy,⁴ of whom further.

v. Mary.

vi. Shubael, Jr., b. April, 1671. (See Josselyn; Barry, *History of Hanover, Massachusetts*, p. 353; Hanover Vital Records, p. 19.)

FOURTH GENERATION

LUCY⁴ JOSSELYN MUNROE (*Shubael*,³ *Benjamin*,² *William*¹), was born September 13, 1755, at Hanover, Massachusetts, and married November 18, 1777, Joseph Waterman, Jr. (Hanover Vital Records, p. 125.) They were residents of Bakerstown and Knox, Maine. (See Waterman; Cutter, *Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, p. 416; Hudson, *History of Lexington, Massachusetts*, Vol. 2, p. 488; *Representative Men of Rhode Island*, p. 107.)

PAINE

THOMAS PAINE of Eastham, Massachusetts, ancestor of the "Cape Family of Paines," emigrated to this country, tradition says, in 1622-1624 with an only son Thomas, ten years old, who had lost the sight of one eye by an arrow, and whose family is said to have come from "the North of England," while others have it Kent. He was first Deputy from Yarmouth to the Colony Court at Plymouth in 1639 and was a member of the Yarmouth Military Company in 1643. He was living at Yarmouth as late as 1650. He was ancestor of Robert Treat Paine, signer of the Declaration of Independence. By his will, proved 10:2Mo. 1638, Salem Book I, leaf 23, he leaves to his son Thomas "my part of the ship *Mary-Anne* of Salem, to be sold and residue divided; my Looms & slaies with their Appurtenances concerning his trade as a weaver—also one Coffe which was his grandfathers."

SECOND GENERATION

THOMAS² PAINE (*Thomas*¹) resident of Eastham, Massachusetts, was born in Plymouth about 1630 and married, about 1650, Mary Snow, daughter of Nicholas and Constance Snow of Eastham and granddaughter of Stephen Hopkins the Pilgrim. They settled in that part of Eastham included in the town of Orleans, and Thomas Paine soon became a leading man in his community. He was Deputy to the Old Colony Court nine times between 1664 and 1690, and took part in King Philip's War. In 1677 he acquired the fishing privileges and profits at the Cape for seven years at £30 per year. In 1696 he represented Eastham in the General Court at Boston, where he lived for a year. He died at Eastham August 16, 1706, at the supposed age of ninety-six years.

By trade, Thomas² Paine was a cooper but "could as easily built a mill for grinding as he could fashion a barrel." For his "great charges about building two grist mills," Eastham in 1683 granted him land on the north side of the Cescayogansell River. His will was probated at Barnstable in 1706. His wife died April 28, 1704, "as a wife, mother, neighbor and christian much has been said in her praise." (See Snow.)

Children:

- i. Mary.³
- ii. Samuel.
- iii. Thomas.
- iv. Eleazar.
- v. Elisha,³ of whom further.
- vi. John.
- vii. Nicholas.
- viii. James.
- ix. Joseph.
- x. Dorcas.

THIRD GENERATION

ELISHA³ PAINE (*Thomas, Thomas*¹) of Canterbury, Connecticut, was born at Eastham, Massachusetts, March 10, 1658/1659 and married on January 20, 1685, Rebecca³ Doane (*John,*² *John*¹) of Eastham. In 1690 he removed to Barnstable and, about 1700, to Canterbury, Connecticut. He was a man of influence, and one of the eight who formed the First Church. Three of his sons became ministers, and two grandsons in the Cleveland family become preachers. He died at Canterbury February 7, 1735. Rebecca died December 19, 1758.

Children of Elisha and Rebecca Paine:

- i. Abigail,⁴ of whom further.
- ii. Abraham.
- iii. Elisha.
- iv. Mary.
- v. Solomon.
- vi. Dorcas.
- vii. Constance.
- viii. Rebecca.
- ix. Hannah.
- x. John. (*Larned, History of Windham, Connecticut.*)

FOURTH GENERATION

ABIGAIL⁴ PAINE (*Elisha,*³ *Thomas,*² *Thomas*¹) was born January 5, 1686, and married August 7, 1710, at Canterbury, Josiah³ Cleveland (*Josiah,*² *Moses*¹) of Chelmsford. She died August 26, 1762, and he died February 9, 1750, at Canterbury. Their daughter, Abigail Cleveland, married Capt. John⁴ Adams (*John,*³ *Peter,*² *Henry*¹). (*Andrew N. Adams, History of Henry Adams of Braintree, Massachusetts; New England Register, Vol. 22, p. 60; Crawford, Famous Families of Massachusetts; Canterbury Vital Records; E. L. Cleveland, Cleveland Family; see Adams.*)

PERKINS

It is said that Peter Morley, Esq., alias Perkins, who lived in the time of Richard III, was an officer in the household, and Steward of Sir Hugh de

Spencer of Shipton Manor, Oxon., who died in 1349. The name evolved easily from the first Peter, then Peter's kin and Peterkins, now Perkins.

JOHN PERKINS of the eleventh generation, founder of the family in America, was baptized at Hillmorton, Warwickshire, England, on December 23, 1583, and removed to Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he lived until he died in 1654. He sailed in the ship *Lion*, December 1, 1630, for Boston with his wife and five children.

After a very stormy passage, they arrived at Nantasket February 5, 1631, and on the following day, at Boston. He lived here for two years, taking the oath of allegiance on May 18, 1631. He was at Ipswich in 1633 and engaged in farming. He had land grants recorded in 1634, 1635, 1636, and 1639. (Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. 19, pp. 194, 213-222.) He owned Perkins Island in the Ipswich River; he was a representative to the General Court in 1636; from 1652-1658 he served on the grand jury; and he was a leading man of the town. (New York Society of Colonial Dames of America *Register*.)

He married in October, 1608, Judith Gater (*Michael*). His will was probated July 27, 1654. (Records of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, Vol. I, pp. 102, 103, 174.)

Children of John¹ and Judith (Gater) Perkins (according to her will):

- i. John,² of whom further.
- ii. Thomas,² b. 1616; d. May 7, 1686.
- iii. Elizabeth² Sargent, b. 1618; d. 1700.
- iv. Mary² Bradbury.
- v. Lydia Bennit.
- vi. Jacob,² b. 1632; d. about 1672; bapt. First Church, Boston, June 3, 1632.

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² PERKINS (*John*¹) was born in 1614 and died December 14, 1686. In 1633, when only nineteen years old, he saved the inhabitants of Ipswich from an attack by Indians. Learning of a proposed assault by sea, he frightened away the Indians in forty canoes by firing his two guns and beating his drums. He had grants of land in 1634, 1635, 1637, and 1640. He made an agreement with the town to build and operate for seven years a weir and sell alewives at five shillings per thousand. He opened the first public house in Ipswich. He described himself as "quartermaster and ordinary keeper." In 1675 he and two associates were granted liberty to lay out a new plantation. He was a signer of the petition of February 16, 1681, opposing the claims of Mason to lands around Cape Ann and places adjacent. (County Records, Vol. 8, p. 61.) He married, about 1635, Elizabeth.

Children of Quartr John² Perkins and wife Elizabeth:

- i. John,³ b. 1636; m. Lydia; d. 27 April 1722.
- ii. Abraham, b. 1640; m. Hannah Beamsley; d. 27 April 1722.
- iii. Jacob, b. 1646; m. first, Sarah Wainwright, second, Sarah Kinsman; d. November 26, 1719.

- iv. Luke, b. 1649; m. first, Elizabeth Jacques, second, Sarah; d. after 1694.
- v. Isaac, b. 1650; m. Hannah Knight; d. 1726.
- vi. Mary, of whom further.
- vii. Nathaniel, b. 1652; m. Judith.
- viii. Samuel, b. 1655; m. Hannah West; d. 1700.
- ix. Thomas.
- x. Sarah. (*Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Vol. 19, pp. 254-255.)

THIRD GENERATION

MARY³ PERKINS (*John*,² *John*¹) was born about 1652 and married January 10, 1669 (Ipswich Vital Records) the Rev. Thomas² Wells (*Thomas*¹). She died January 26, 1727 (Gravestone Records). Their daughter, Abigail Wells, married Samuel⁴ Bartlett, Jr. (*Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹) of Newbury. (See Wells and Bartlett; Hoyt, *Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury*, Vol. 1, pp. 281-283.)

PIERCE-BALL

JOHN PIERCE, weaver, aged forty-nine, of Norwich, England, with wife Elizabeth, aged thirty-six, four children, and servant John Gedney, passed an examination to go to Boston, New England, April 18, 1637. He settled at Watertown, where he was admitted a freeman in March, 1638. He was a representative to the General Court in 1638 and 1639, and served in the Pequot War. He was a man of very good estate, and projected settlements at Sudbury and at Lancaster, where he was one of the original proprietors. John Pierce died in Watertown August 19, 1661, and is buried in the Soldier's Field at Hartford. His will was dated March 4, 1658. His widow, Elizabeth, who died March 15, 1667, aged seventy-nine years, names in her will: children Anthony, Robert, John, Hester, wife of Joseph Morse of Sherborn, and Mary Coldham; granddaughters Mary³ and Hester³ Ball, the children of her daughter Elizabeth²; John, son of Anthony, and Judah, daughter of Robert; Judith, a daughter, who married January 30, 1645, Francis Wyman.

SECOND GENERATION

ELIZABETH² PIERCE (*John*¹) married John² Ball of Watertown, Massachusetts, son of John¹ of Concord, native of Wiltshire, England, freeman in 1650, buried October 1, 1655.

John² Ball removed to Lancaster in 1643 and was in his house on George Hill, February 10, 1675/1676, at the sacking and burning of Lancaster when he, his wife, and infant child were slain by Indians, and twenty-two children were carried into captivity. Their daughter, Mary³ Ball, married, as his second wife, William¹ Munroe, of Cambridge. (See Munro; Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*; Pope, *Pioneers of Massachusetts*, p. 360; Saffold, *Story of Colonial Lancaster*, pp. 34, 37; G. S. Northrup, *Munro Family*, p. 8.)

PLUMB

JOHN PLUMB, first of the name in the colonies, came to America in 1635 with his wife Dorothy and a family. From Dorchester he came to Wethersfield, where he took an active part in public affairs. He fought in the Pequot War about 1637. (D.A.R. Roll of Honor, p. 133.) He was Deputy to the General Court in 1637, 1641-1643; Assistant of the Connecticut colony in 1638; and one of the commission to consider ways to improve the soil of the plantation. He was active also in affairs of the church. John Plumb was one of the proprietors of Branford, Connecticut, named for the historic town of Branford, England, seven miles from London, former home of some of the settlers, among them, John Norton and Richard Mather.

John Plumb was a man of affairs, and was appointed Town Clerk in 1645. His death in 1648 is the first on the town record. On the inventory of his estate dated September 4 was listed £3361 9s. 1d.

SECOND GENERATION

ROBERT² PLUMB (*John*¹), born in England in 1617, was one of the original settlers of Milford, Connecticut. He married January 2, 1642, Mary Baldwin, daughter of Sylvester and Mary (Bryan) Baldwin of Milford. He died May 12, 1665. (*See Baldwin.*)

THIRD GENERATION

JOHN³ PLUMB (*Robert*,² *John*¹) was baptized August 12, 1646, at Milford, served in King Philip's War, and received a large grant of land. (D.A.R. Honor Roll, p. 133.) He married at Milford November 4, 1688, Elizabeth Norton, daughter of John Norton of Branford and Farmington. John Norton was a cousin of Rev. John Norton and a landed proprietor of Hartford in 1659, a man of considerable wealth, who married three times, died in 1709. John Plumb died at Milford in 1728. (*American Genealogies*, Vol. 16, p. 103; *Harleian Society*, Vol. 17, Norton; *Cutter, Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, pp. 485-486.)

FOURTH GENERATION

DOROTHY⁴ PLUMB (*John*,³ *Robert*,² *John*¹) was born May 26, 1660, and died after 1736. She married January 1, 1699, Samuel Prindle (*William*¹) of Milford. (*See Gould-Prindle; Atwater, History of New Haven Colony*, pp. 551, 597, 607, 618; *Prindle, Prindle Genealogy; New England Register*, Vol. 13, pp. 225-230; *Baldwin, Candee Genealogy*, pp. 177-181.)

RICKER-EVANS

GEORGE RICKER and Maturin Ricker were brothers. George is first mentioned in New Hampshire in 1670 and was taxed in 1672 at Cocheco; there are deeds to him from Elder Williams and John Wentworth. He lived near

the Wentworths on the east side of Garrison Hill. Tradition says he came from England with Rev. John Reynolds, minister of Dover, New Hampshire, facts to the contrary. *Pike's Journal* states: "4th of June, 1706, George and Maturin Riccar, of Cocheco, were slain by Indians. George was killed while running up the hill, near the Garrison [doubtless Heard's]. Maturin was killed in the field and his little son, Noah, carried away." *Pike's Journal* of July 26, 1696, records "Being sacrament day, an ambush of Indians laid below Captain Ger. [Gerrish's] field, and Tobias Hanson's orchard, shot upon the poor people returning from meeting, killed Nicholas Otis, Mary Downs and Mary Jones, and wounded Anthony Lowden and Experience Heard and carried away John Tucker, the wife of Nicholas Otis and Judith Ricker."

George Ricker married Eleanor Evans, daughter of "Mr." John Evans, captain, expert surveyor, about whom nothing is known except that he was a highly respected citizen and was killed by Indians in the massacre June 28, 1689. He was admitted an inhabitant of Dover, New Hampshire, February 10, 1659, served on the jury in 1674 and on the grand jury in 1676, as town clerk from 1686. (Noyes-Davis, *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, p. 225.)

SECOND GENERATION

MARY² RICKER (*George*¹), born March 22, 1685, third of nine children, married William³ Twombly (*John*,² *Ralph*¹) of Dover, New Hampshire. She was with her father when he was killed, and the Indians fired upon her while she was attempting to escape after he fell. They had seven children. She died December 16, 1734. (See Twombly; Wentworth, *Wentworth Family*, note, p. 124.)

STOCKBRIDGE-PIERCE

JOHN STOCKBRIDGE, resident of Boston, Massachusetts, was born in 1608 in England. He married before 1634 Ann, who was born in 1614 in England and who died before 1643. He married second, widow Elizabeth Soan. "Embarked in the *Blessing*, June 17, 1635, John Stockbridge, aged 27, son Charles, aged 1, Ann Stockbridge, aged 21." John Stockbridge, wheelwright, was in Scituate in 1638 and took the oath of allegiance that year. He had a house and tract of land, and in 1656 he bought half of a mill privilege and built a grist mill in partnership with Russell. Before 1660 he built the Stockbridge Mansion House, which was probably one of the oldest houses in New England. It was a garrison in King Philip's War, and in 1831 the portholes could be traced in the back of the house. (Dean, *History of Scituate*, p. 352.)

Children:

- i. Charles,² of whom further.
- ii. Hannah.
- iii. Elizabeth.

SECOND GENERATION

CHARLES² STOCKBRIDGE (*John*¹), resident of Charlestown, Massachusetts, was born in England in 1634 and married before 1660 Abigail² Pierce (*Capt. Michael*) of Hingham. They lived first in Boston, and later on his father's place. He is said to have built by contract the second water mill in Plymouth in 1676, also a corn mill by Herring Brook. He died in 1683, and his widow married Amos Turner. He served in King Philip's War. He was also Surveyor of Highways in Marshfield in 1672, 1675, and 1677. (Pierce, *Colonial Lists*, 1621-1700.)

CAPTAIN MICHAEL PIERCE of Hingham, Massachusetts, emigrated to America about 1645. He located at Hingham, removing in 1647 to Scituate, Massachusetts. He became noted for his bravery and for an understanding of military tactics and maneuvers. He escaped with his life in the Narragansett fight in 1675. Early in 1676 the Narragansetts committed ravages in Rhode Island and as far as Plymouth. "On this alarm, Captain Michael Pierce with a company of fifty Englishmen, and twenty friendly Indians from Cape Cod, was ordered to pursue the Indians to Rhode Island." At Attleboro Gore near Pawtucket he discovered Indians and crossed the river for an attack. He was finally completely surrounded by an overwhelming force. He placed his company back to back in a circle, and in this position they fought until nearly every man fell. Captain Pierce was killed earlier than many others. The force under Captain Pierce killed one hundred and forty of the enemy, but the remainder attacked Rehoboth on the following day, burning forty houses and, two days later, twenty-nine more in Providence. He had ten children by his first wife, who died; he married second, Ann. Captain Pierce had descent from the Magna Charta surety barons, Hugh and Roger Bigod, Gilbert and Richard de Clare, John de Lacie, William de Lanvallei and Saire de Quincy. His daughter, Abigail² Pierce, married Charles² Stockbridge (*John*¹) of Charlestown, Massachusetts. (National Society of Daughters of Barons of Runnymede, *Register*, 1937, p. 307; Wyman, *History of Charlestown, Massachusetts*.)

Children of Charles and Abigail (Pierce) Stockbridge:

- i. Charles, b. 1659.
- ii. Abigail,³ of whom further.
- iii. Charles, b. 1664.
- iv. Sarah, b. 1665.
- v. Thomas, b. 1667.
- vi. Elizabeth, b. 1670.
- vii. Joseph, b. 1672.
- viii. Benjamin, b. 1676.
- ix. Samuel, b. 1679.

THIRD GENERATION

ABIGAIL³ STOCKBRIDGE (*Charles*,² *John*¹), resident of Scituate, Massachusetts, was born February 24, 1662, at Charlestown, Massachusetts, and married No-

vember 4, 1676, Henry³ Josselyn (*Abraham*,² *Thomas*¹) of Scituate. (See Josselyn; Savage, *New England Register*, Vol. 14, p. 351; Little, *Genealogical and Family History of the State of Maine*, Vol. 2, pp. 885-887; Barry, *Historical Sketch of Hanover, Massachusetts*, pp. 384-385.)

STONE

DEACON GREGORY STONE of Watertown and Cambridge, Massachusetts, pioneer in New England in 1635, was one of the first to protest against government without representation by the governed. The Stone family placed a tablet in the ancient house of his stepson, Deacon Thomas Cooper, now owned by the Society of New England Antiquities, bearing in part the following:

"A national figure, by reason of his membership in the committee of four, which presented to the General Court, the Cambridge petition of 1664, the first murmur of American remonstrance against incipient English encroachment, a sower, therefore, of the very first seed of the American Revolution, which entered then and there upon the weary century of its upgrowth."

Deacon Gregory Stone and his brother Simon were descended from a yeoman family, bearing from 1300 the surname Stone, located in County Essex, and probably of Anglo-Saxon-Danish stock, conquered by Normans. Walter Atte Stone, of Little Bentley, county Essex, is the earliest member from whom descent is claimed.

Deacon Gregory Stone died at Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1672, aged eighty-two years, and he is buried there. He married first, at Nyland, county Suffolk, 1617, Margaret Garrod, by whom he had four children. He married second, about 1627, Mrs. Lydia Cooper, who accompanied him to New England. She died at Cambridge in 1674.

SECOND GENERATION

DEACON SAMUEL² STONE (*Gregory*¹) was brought to Watertown and Cambridge when four years old. In October, 1654, he was a trooper in a sixteen-day expedition to Rhode Island, under Major Simon Willard, against Ninigret, sachem of the Niantic Indians. He was a freeman of Cambridge in 1657; selectman in 1673, 1681, 1688, and 1692; assessor in 1694, 1697, and 1698. He left an estate of about one thousand pounds and was said to have been the wealthiest resident of Lexington. He died September 27, 1715, aged eighty-four years. He married Abigail. (Middlesex County Probate Records, No. 21712.)

THIRD GENERATION

DEACON SAMUEL³ STONE (*Samuel*,² *Gregory*¹) was born at Cambridge Farms, Massachusetts, October 7, 1656; he was a soldier in King Philip's War, serving in Capt. Thomas Prentice's Troop of Horse, in the Narragansett expedition, and was wounded at the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675. He was

credited for service £4-10-0, and in 1735 was a grantee of Narragansett Township No. 6, now Templeton, Massachusetts. (Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, pp. 82, 83, 435.) During one hundred and forty years, 1643-1789, the office of Deacon was held by five generations of the Stone family, for a total of one hundred and fifteen years. The names of five or more Stones are on the list of subscriptions to the first meetinghouse. Deacon Samuel³ married Dorcas Jones, born in Concord May 29, 1659, daughter of John (of Cambridge in 1648) and Elizabeth Jones. Dorcas died in Lexington September 24, 1746. Deacon Samuel died June 12, 1679. (Hudson, *History of Lexington, Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, pp. 32, 33, 40.)

FOURTH GENERATION

JOSEPH STONE (*Dea. Samuel,³ Dea. Samuel,² Dea. Gregory¹*), born at Cambridge Farms in 1670, received by will a portion of his father's lands in Lexington. On the first ministerial rate in Cambridge Farms, May 1, 1692, Joseph Stone was assessed 9s. 6d. (Hudson, *History of Lexington, Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, p. 33.) He married about 1692 Sarah, who married, second, Joseph Waite of Watertown.

Children of Joseph and Sarah Stone:

- i. Lydia,⁵ of whom further.
- ii. Isaac.
- iii. Joseph.
- iv. Abigail.
- v. Sarah.

FIFTH GENERATION

LYDIA⁵ STONE (*Joseph,⁴ Dea. Samuel,³ Dea. Samuel,² Dea. Gregory¹*) was born in 1693 and died February 7, 1742; she married about 1717 Benjamin Munroe, born at Cambridge Farms (Lexington) August 16, 1690, son of William and Mary Ball Munroe. They lived in that part of Lexington later known as Lincoln, where he died April 6, 1766.

Children of Lydia and Benjamin Munroe, born 1718-1736:

- i. Lydia.⁵
- ii. Abigail.
- iii. A child, died.
- iv. Benjamin.
- v. Rebecca.
- vi. Sarah.
- vii. Martha.
- viii. Martha.
- ix. Mary.
- x. Anna.
- xi. Emma.
- xii. Keziah. (J. G. Bartlett, *Stone Genealogy*, pp. 65, 78, 98.) (See Monroe.)

SYMONSON (SIMMONS)

MOSES SYMONSON, one of the Pilgrims, whose name was soon corrupted to Simmons, came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, in the *Fortune* in 1621, and being, says Winslow, "a child of one that was in communion with the Dutch church, at Leyden, is admitted into the church fellowship at Plymouth as well as our own." He was a French-speaking Walloon, who joined the Green Gate Congregation. His only children, so far as is known, are Moses and Thomas, who may have been born here. (*New England Register*, Vol. 3, p. 335.)

About 1632, some of the Old Comers moved from Plymouth to newer localities, and he was one of those who settled at Duxbury, across the harbor. His neighbors there included Philip Delano, formerly another French Walloon, William Brewster, John and Priscilla Alden and children, Miles Standish, and the loyal Indian Hobomok, who lived with the Standish family until his death in 1642.

Moses Simmons was one of the original purchasers of Dartmouth and proprietors of Bridgewater, but did not remove to either place. He was a member of the Duxbury Military Company in 1643, and Surveyor of Highways in Marshfield in 1675. He died in 1689.

SECOND GENERATION

THOMAS² SIMMONS (*Moses*¹) (Bond says *Moses*²), resident of Scituate, Massachusetts, in 1646, married Patience Barstow, born December 3, 1643, daughter of William Barstow of Dedham, Massachusetts, who in 1666 and 1667, was Surveyor of Highways at Marshfield, Massachusetts.

Children:

- i. Moses,³ of whom further.
- ii. Aaron.³
- iii. Patience³ (Robinson adds).

THIRD GENERATION

MOSES³ SIMMONS (*Thomas*,² *Moses*¹) of Duxbury, Massachusetts, married Sarah.

Children:

- i. John.
- ii. Aaron.
- iii. Mary.
- iv. Elizabeth.
- v. Sarah.
- vi. Patience,⁴ b. 1670; m. February 14, 1695, George³ Barrows (*Robert*,² *John*¹) of Plympton, Mass. (See Barrows; Robinson, *Maine Historical and Genealogical Record*, Vol. 7, p. 202; Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*, Vol. 1, p. 129, Vol. 4, p. 100; Bond, *History of Watertown, Massachusetts*, p. 678.)

TITCOMB

The name Titcomb was probably derived from the parish of Tidcombe, county Wilts, England.

WILLIAM TITCOMB came from Newbury, Berkshire, in 1634. He had taken passage in the *Mary and John* from London March 24, 1634, but was detained and came the following month in the *Hercules*. He settled in Quiscacumquem, which was incorporated the following year as the town of Newbury, where he was one of the original proprietors who had grants of eighty acres or less. In 1670 the town granted to "William Titcomb and Amos Stickney the little pine swamp to be their own, surrounded by the Common for the grazing of cattle." William Titcomb was a farmer, freeman June 22, 1642, selectman in 1646, and Deputy from Newbury to the General Court. (Society Colonial Daughters of the Seventeenth Century.) He was also one of the leaders in the affairs of the first church, and subjected to fines.

He married first, Joanna² Bartlett (*Richard*¹) of Newbury (1610-1653). He married second on March 3, 1654, Mrs. Elizabeth (Bitsfield) Stevens, widow of William.

Children of William and Joanna:

- i. Sarah, b. 1640.
- ii. Hannah.
- iii. Mary.
- iv. Millicent, 1646-1663.
- v. William, 1648-1659.
- vi. Penuel, b. 1650.
- vii. Benaijah, b. 1653, whose mother Joanna, died the day he was born.

Children of William and Elizabeth:

- viii. Elizabeth,² of whom further.
- ix. Rebecca.
- x. Terza.
- xi. William, b. 1659.
- xii. Thomas, b. 1661.
- xiii. Lydia, b. 1663.
- xiv. John, b. 1664.
- xv. Ann, b. 1666.

Judge Sewell, in his diary, says of William Titcomb: "He died on the Sabbath day [September 24, 1676] after about a fortnight's sickness of fever and ague. One week or thereabouts, he lay regardless of any person and in great pain." The inventory of his estate was £57² 2s.

SECOND GENERATION

ELIZABETH² TITCOMB (*William*¹) was born December 12, 1654 and married May 23, 1671, Samuel³ Bartlett (*Richard*,² *Richard*¹). They were residents of Newbury. She died August 26, 1690. (See Bartlett; Cutter, *Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, Vol. 2, p. 618, Vol. 4, p. 1934; *New England Family Histories*, Vol. 2, p. 188; Titcomb, *Early New England People*, p. 145.)

TWOMBLY

RALPH TWOMBLY, first resident of Dover Neck, New Hampshire, was born in England in 1630 and came to America when he was about twenty years of age. He and his brother Nathaniel had grants at Berwick in 1658 on the west side of Salmon Falls, as shown on the old map, 1631-1700. His grants at Somersworth, New Hampshire, and elsewhere were settled by his children. (Stackpole, *Old Kittery and her Families; New England Register*, Vol. 6, p. 329.) He removed to Cocheco, where he was a neighbor of Gov. Thomas Roberts on the bank of the Fore River. His will was dated February 29, 1684, and his wife Elizabeth and son John were executors. (Dover Historical Society Collections, Vol. 1, p. 179.)

Children:

- i. John,² of whom further.
- ii. Ralph.
- iii. Sarah.
- iv. Joseph, b. 1661.
- v. Elizabeth.
- vi. Esther.
- vii. Mary, m. Tebbets.
- viii. Hope.
- ix. William. The last five were under eighteen in 1685.

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² TWOMBLY (*Ralph*), eldest son, was born at Dover, New Hampshire, in 1658, and was married first, April 18, 1687, by Rev. John Pike, to Mary² Kenney (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) of Dover. He married second, October 3, 1692, Rachel Allen. His will was dated July 18, 1724.

Children:

- i. John.
- ii. Joseph.
- iii. Samuel, b. 1699.
- iv. Benjamin, of Somersworth.
- v. William, of whom further.
- vi. Sarah.
- vii. Mary.
- viii. Rachael.
- ix. Esther.
- x. Hannah.

THIRD GENERATION

WILLIAM³ TWOMBLY (*John*,² *Ralph*¹) of Madbury, married first, Mary Ricker, daughter of George Ricker who was killed by Indians; married second, 1737-1744, his neighbor, Abigail (Evans) Hays, widow of Ichabod Hayes, who was accidentally crushed by a mill log. Abigail was the daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Brown) Evans of Salisbury, Massachusetts, and granddaughter of "Mr." John Evans of Dover, also killed in the Indian massacre,

June 28, 1689. (See Ricker; Noyes-Davis, *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, pt. 1/2, p. 225, pt. 3/5, pp. 586, 701; Wentworth, *Wentworth Family*, note, pp. 485/486; Stearns, *Genealogical and Family History of New Hampshire*, Vol. 1, p. 482.)

William Twombly was a carpenter by trade, and he built and owned a lumber mill on the Isinglass River in Barrington. Here, with his son, John Twombly and stepsons, Ichabod and Daniel Hayes, they built and owned merchant vessels and trading sloops. There is an entry on December 1, 1764, of the cost of building a sloop for Ichabod Hayes, £393 17s. In 1746, the sloop *Union* was built at a cost of £3000. The plank for this was sawed at their mill. The old record gives a glimpse of the dangers from Indians encountered by these pioneers in penetrating the wilderness, for repeatedly the entry occurs: "To two men a day for guard to Barrington for plank 16sh."

The sloop was launched on the banks of the Piscataqua River. Her first trip to Boston netted £500. William Twombly was known as "Father Twombly." He and Ichabod Hayes purchased land in Dover, Rochester, and Wakefield, New Hampshire, which their descendants inherited. The will of the former was proved October 29, 1763. (Will; *New England Register*, Vol. 8, p. 263.)

Children:

- i. Ralph, b. 1713.
- ii. Isaac, b. 1715.
- iii. William,³ of whom further.
- iv. Mary, b. 1721.
- v. Elizabeth, b. 1723.
- vi. John, b. 1725.
- vii. Eleanor. (Richmond, *John Hayes of Dover, New Hampshire*, Vol. 1, pp. 42, 82/83, 86.)

FOURTH GENERATION

WILLIAM⁴ TWOMBLY (*William*,³ *John*,² *Ralph*¹), born at Dover, New Hampshire, July 25, 1717, inherited from his father land in Madbury, Barrington, and a part interest in the sawmill. He married Mary Heard (*James*,³ *Benjamin*, *John*) of Dover. They were members of the First Church. He died September 20, 1779. (See Heard.)

Children, baptized at Dover by Rev. Jonathan Cushing:

- i. Elizabeth,⁵ b. 1740.
- ii. Eleanor,⁵ bapt. 1742 with her father William Twombly.
- iii. Joshua, b. 1743.
- iv. Ebenezer, b. 1744.
- v. Nathaniel,⁵ b. October 20, 1745. of whom further.
- vi. Susie, b. 1746.
- vii. Moses, 1747.
- viii. Daniel.
- ix. William, b. 1753.
- x. John, b. 1755. The Revolutionary War service of these sons of William Twombly is recorded. (Dover Historical Society *Collections*, Vol. 1, p. 152.)

The writer received from Miss Ruth L. Plummer, Town Clerk of Milton, New Hampshire, the following interesting account of John Twombly, one of this family.

John Twombly died in Milton in 1825, aged ninety-three years. He is buried on the farm of my great-great-grandfather who was taken when a young boy by John Twombly. This Twombly was a native of Madbury. When our New Hampshire troops, stationed at Ticonderoga during the Revolution, were reported to be in need of supplies, John Twombly yoked up his oxen, and drove to Portsmouth, where his team was loaded with flour, powder, bacon, and rum. Then he journeyed across New Hampshire and Vermont to Fort Ticonderoga where he was gladly welcomed by our needy soldiers.

The Census of the county of Strafford, New Hampshire, for 1775 shows only seventeen males under sixteen, and fifteen over sixteen years of age not serving in the army. An entry of the New Hampshire Committee of Safety for Friday, February 23, 1779, is as follows: "Ordered the Receiver General to pay to William Twombly, 14 pounds, 5 sh. 8d., in full of his account for apprehending . . . four deserters from the Continental Army." This may refer to William, baptized 1753, as previously mentioned. (*New England Register*, Vol. 7, p. 49.)

FIFTH GENERATION

NATHANIEL⁵ TWOMBLY (*William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Ralph*¹) was baptized at Dover, New Hampshire, by the Rev. Jonathan Cushing October 20, 1745. We were told that the marriages and children of Nathaniel, baptized 1745, and of William, baptized 1753, would be found in Milton, Lancaster, and Middleton, New Hampshire, but unfortunately the early records of these towns as well as those of Dover have been burned and the Dover marriages begin in 1812, so birth records are not available and we must depend on others for proof of identity. An exhaustive search has been made for the writer by two authorities in Maine and New Hampshire, and a fortunate find by Sybil Noyes, co-author of *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, follows:

Strafford County, New Hampshire Deed No. 5:280 dated first day May, Anno Domini One thousand, Seven Hundred 83, witnessed by Jere Folsom Jr. and Josiah Folsom, acknowledged May 2 by Tho. Furber before Steven Evans, J.P., gives us the only data available on Nathaniel. In this deed for three hundred pounds lawful money . . . paid by Nathaniel Twombly of the town of Nottingham, County Rockingham, State of N. H., husbandman . . . Thos. Furber granted unto Nathaniel Twombly, his heirs and assignees, forever, a certain tract of land situated in Middleton . . . also another certain tract in the town aforesaid containing one hundred acres, more or less . . .

Sybil Noyes writes:

The U. S. Census of 1790 regarding Middleton, N. H., does not list any Nathaniel Twombly as head of a family. It shows only one Twombly, Anna, living alone, also Moses Wentworth with a family, and John Hicks with wife, no males and four females in his family. We may guess, and guess only, that Nathaniel did go to Middleton, that Anna was his widow, living alone in 1790, and that son William, and perhaps others, were apprenticed out, in 1790, and not living under their mother's roof. So we must presume that Nathaniel Twombly married Anna.

Children of Nathaniel Twombly as given by Guy M. Twombly of Monroe, Maine, without documentary proof of birth:

- i. William,⁶ of Norway, Me.; b. New Hampshire, 1774.
- ii. Paul,⁶ of Norway.
- iii. Nathaniel,⁶ of Monroe; b. 1780.
- iv. Ephraim,⁶ of Portland; b. 1782.

Guy Twombly writes further: "My great-grandfather Nathaniel⁶ Twombly was a carpenter and probably worked on ships. I have his broad axe with which he hewed the logs for his cabin when he came to this town. He probably brought it with him from Dover as he came here by way of Castine. The early Twomblys came from Yorkshire, England, and had traces of the Yorkshire dialect in speech up to Nathaniel,⁶ and that generation."

Referring again to the parentage of William,⁶ who named his eldest son Nathaniel, Marie E. Estes of the Maine Historical Society came to the above conclusion after a comprehensive search in 1946. It is recorded of the sixth generation that branches of the family went to Saco, Kennebunk, and Norway, Maine. (Stearns, *Genealogical and Family History of New Hampshire*, Vol. 3, p. 1387.)

SIXTH GENERATION

WILLIAM⁶ TWOMBLY (*Nathaniel,⁵ William,⁴ William,³ John,² Ralph¹*) of Norway and Searsmont, Maine, born in New Hampshire in 1774, married about 1795 Mary Hicks, daughter of Thomas and Deborah (Smith) Hicks, born in New Hampshire in 1775. (Lapham, *History of Norway, Maine*, p. 613; Family Records of A. T. Bartlett.) The town of Norway was incorporated in 1801, and the names of William and Paul Twombly, also of John and Asa Hicks and William Bartlett, are found in the list of emigrants who arrived the next year.

The following Strafford County, New Hampshire, deeds at Dover show that William⁶ Twombly bought land in Middleton, New Hampshire, in 1796 (Deed No. 48:521) where it is written that the children of Nathaniel will be found. He became a resident of Norway, Maine, in 1802. He sold his land in Middleton at a good profit in 1805 (Deed No. 48:532) and took a mortgage on it (Deed No. 48:533), which was paid January 1, 1810 (Deed No. 138:76). In these transactions he is variously described as yeoman, carpenter, and gentleman.

Children:

- i. Nathaniel, b. August 20, 1797.
- ii. Asenath, b. 1799.
- iii. Ezra, b. 1801.
- iv. William, b. Norway 1803; m. Alice Sampson.
- v. Mary,⁷ b. 1805, of whom further.
- vi. Lydia, b. 1808.
- vii. Louisa, b. 1811; m. David Young.
- viii. Henry D., b. 1813.
- ix. Nancy, b. 1815. (Whitman, *History of Harrison, Maine*; see Hicks.)

SEVENTH GENERATION

MARY⁷ TWOMBLY (*William*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Ralph*¹) was born August 13, 1805, in Norway, Maine. The record of her intent to marry reads "Mar. 21, 1829, Mr. Joseph Bartlett, Searsmont Maine, to Miss Mary Twombly, Monroe Maine; Hosea Emery, Town Clerk." (Monroe, Maine, Publishments, Book I, p. 294.) Five years later they left Maine with three young children for a stay of several years in Ohio, and settled permanently in Jersey County, Illinois. The eldest of her six children, Aurelius Twombly Bartlett, in 1886 writes of her: "In all my intercourse with mankind I have never met one who seemed freer from motives of selfishness or more scrupulous and conscientious in the discharge of duty than my mother . . . her kind officers extended throughout the neighborhood where she resided, owing to her readiness at all times to respond to the appeals of distress. So far as I am capable of judging, reciprocal love prevailed between her and those who knew her, irrespective of age and condition." She died April 21, 1885, at nearly eighty years of age, and is buried in Piasa Cemetery near Jerseyville, Illinois. (See Bartlett.)

Children of Joseph⁸ Waterman Bartlett and Mary (Twombly) Bartlett:

- i. Aurelius⁹ Twombly, b. December 4, 1830, Searsmont, Me., of whom further.
- ii. Amanda, b. 1832, Searsmont, Me.; m. Balfour Cowen, presiding judge of Macupin Co., Illinois Court; res. Virden, Ill.; he d. October 2, 1898. She d. at her home, June, 1928, aged 96 years.
- iii. Augustus, b. 1833-1834, Searsmont, Me.; m. Margaret —; res. Toranto, Kan.
- iv. Alphonso, b. in Ohio about 1836; res. Jersey Co., Ill., and Madison, Greenwood Co., Kan.
- v. Artemus, res. Jersey Co., Ill.
- vi. Augusta, b. about 1841; m. first, August, 1862, Lansden Cox, who fought upon the Union side during the War between the States, was captured by Gen. N. B. Forest, and died in a southern hospital. She m. second, April 8, 1873, Sidney Twitchell, of Virden, Ill., who d. in 1910. She d. in 1928, aged 87 years. They had sons: J. Eugene Twitchell, writer, of Virden, Ill., and John Twitchell, volunteer in the Spanish American War, who died as a result of service. (Bartlett Family Records.)

WATERMAN

The Waterman family appears to be an ancient one. The name Waterman may have first been applied to some hardy boatman on the Elbe or Weser in the far-off time when a man received his name from his calling. These hardy Saxons must have followed in the wake of Hengist and Horsa in the great migration to England between A.D. 500 and A.D. 900. County Kent, England, was founded by these men and the earliest mention of the family is found there. A coat of arms was conferred upon two branches of it in England.

Robert Waterman, founder of the family that later settled in Maine, came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1636. Richard, Thomas, and John Waterman located respectively in Boston, 1629, in Roxbury, 1634, and in Sudbury, 1639. According to unproven tradition, the four were brothers. The Watermans

have always been pioneers in thought and deed, and they were Puritans in the early days of the colonies. There are at least two towns named for members of the family, one in Illinois and one in California; also there is a Waterman Avenue in St. Louis.

ROBERT WATERMAN, resident of Marshfield, Massachusetts, came to Plymouth from Norwich, England, in 1636. At this time the settlers in the immediate vicinity of Plymouth had acquired the most available land. He found a suitable spot near Green's Harbor that is now Marshfield, Massachusetts, and lived there until his death December 10, 1652. He was a prominent man in the town, was Deputy from Marshfield to the General Court of Plymouth Colony, 1644-1649. He married, December 11, 1638, Elizabeth² Bourne, daughter of Thomas¹ Bourne of Plymouth, and purchased land there May 13. His will was administered March 1, 1652/1653; inventory, £78. (*New England Register*, Vol. 5, p. 259.)

Children by second marriage:

- i. Elizabeth.²
- ii. John,² of whom further.
- iii. Joseph, b. 1643.
- iv. Thomas.
- v. Robert, b. 1652.

THOMAS BOURNE, Elizabeth's² father, born in 1581, came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1636, doubtless from Kent, England. He was a man of substance and repute, the eldest of the Marshfield settlers, proprietor in 1643, Representative to the General Court 1640-1645; in the colonial wars he was on guard at his garrisoned home, and was called "Governor." His wife, Elizabeth, born about 1590, died at Plymouth in 1660. He was buried May 11, 1664, aged eighty-three, leaving a widow, Martha.

Children by first marriage:

- i. Martha, m. John, son of Governor Bradford.
- ii. Elizabeth,² of whom further.
- iii. Ann, m. Nehemiah Smith.
- iv. Margaret, m. Josiah, brother of Governor Winslow.
- v. Lydia, m. Nathaniel Tilden.

In his will Thomas Bourne mentions among others John,³ Thomas,³ and Joseph³ Waterman, children of his daughter Elizabeth; he also mentions his minister, Mr. Arnold. (*Smith Family*, pp. 20-21; 1889's J. P. Morgan, Sr. Mss., Society of Colonial Wars, 1901, p. 292; Sweet, *Bourne Family*; New York Society of the Colonial Dames of America, *Register*, 1926.)

SECOND GENERATION

ENSIGN JOHN² WATERMAN (*Robert*¹) of Marshfield, Massachusetts and Warwick, Rhode Island, was born in Marshfield April 19, 1642; he married December 7, 1665, Ann Sturtevant, who was born June 4, 1648, and died February 9, 1719. She was the daughter of Samuel Sturtevant, a townsman of Plymouth in 1640 and in 1647 a town officer. He died in October, 1669, and his

will, recorded in the Plymouth Colony Record, Vol. 3, p. 10, bequeaths to his son-in-law John Waterman, among others. The latter was a deacon in the church, who died September 14, 1718; his wife Ann died the following February 9.

Children:

- i. Samuel, b. Marshfield, 1666.
- ii. Elizabeth.
- iii. Ann.
- iv. Lydia.
- v. Robert.
- vi. John,³ of whom further.
- vii. Elizabeth, b. Warwick, 1692.
- viii. Mercy.
- ix. Annone.
- x. John.
- xi. Benoni.
- xii. Resolved, b. 1703. (Pope, *Pioneers of Massachusetts*, pp. 440, 480; *New England Register*, Vol. 7, p. 180; Sturtevant, *Sturtevant Family*, p. 39.)

THIRD GENERATION

CAPTAIN JOHN³ WATERMAN (*Ensign John*,² *Robert*¹) of Plymouth and Halifax, Massachusetts, was born in Marshfield September 23, 1685, and married December 19, 1709, Lydia, daughter of Eleazar³ and Elizabeth (Coombs) Cushman of Plymouth. He died at Halifax June 8, 1761.

Children, born at Plymouth:

- i. Sarah, b. 1709.
- ii. Joseph,⁴ b. February 10, 1711, of whom further.
- iii. Perez.
- iv. Anthony, b. at Halifax.
- v. John.
- vi. Eleazar.
- vii. Lydia, b. 1724. (*See Cushman.*)

JOSEPH⁴ WATERMAN (*Captain John*,³ *Ensign John*,² *Robert*¹) resident of Middleboro and, after 1760, of Halifax, Massachusetts, was born at Plymouth February 10, 1711. He married first, Patience⁴ Barrows (*George*,³ *Robert*,² *John*¹) of Plymouth on April 14, 1733; he married second, widow Joanna (Tilson) Fuller.

Children:

- i. Perez.
- ii. Ezekiel, b. 1734.
- iii. Joshua, b. 1738.
- iv. Lydia, b. 1740; m. Moses Wood.
- v. Patience, b. 1743; m. Loren.
- vi. Joseph, b. 1746; d. 2 years later.
- vii. Joseph,⁵ b. 1750, of whom further.
- viii. Joanna, b. 1752; m. first, Bachelder, m. second, William Harris.
- ix. Noah, b. 1754; m. Esther Ellis.

- x. Ruby, b. 1756.
- xi. Jonah, b. 1758, unmarried.
- xii. John, b. 1768.
- xiii. Daniel, b. 1768.
- xiv. Robert, b. 1764. (*See Barrows-Morton.*)

FIFTH GENERATION

JOSEPH⁵ WATERMAN (*Joseph*,⁴ *Captain John*,³ *Ensign John*,² *Robert*¹), resident of Bakerstown and Knox, Maine, was born November 12, 1750 at Halifax, Massachusetts, and married November 18, 1777, Lucy⁴ Josselyn Munroe (*Shubael*,³ *Benjamin*,² *William*¹) of Hanover, Massachusetts, and Bristol, Rhode Island. (Hanover Vital Records; *New England Register*, Vol. 1, p. 414.) He served in the American Revolution, and his name appears in a list by James Hatch, Muster Master, Plymouth Colony, of men mustered out of Colonel Jacob's regiment August 5, 1779. He served also as sergeant in Capt. Jacob Haskin's Company, August 5, 1779-January 31, 1780. (*Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution*, Vol. 16, p. 687.)

In 1782 he emigrated with his brothers Noah, John, Robert, and Daniel to Bakerstown (in 1795, incorporated as Poland) in the district of Maine then belonging to Massachusetts, which was being rapidly settled. This plantation had been granted in 1736 by Massachusetts to the survivors of the companies of Captains John March, Stephen Greenleaf, and Philip Nelson who took part in the expedition to Canada in 1690. However, their plantation proved to have been laid out in the region destined to become the colony of New Hampshire. To correct this, a new grant was made in Maine in 1765. It was named for Captain Baker, killed in an Indian battle in 1720.

In 1782 Joseph Waterman came to Bakerstown. In 1791 the first Congregational Church was organized, and his name heads the list. It is also found in a list of soldiers living in Maine who, about 1836, received two hundred acres of land for three years' service during the Revolution. Joseph Waterman enlisted from Halifax, Massachusetts, but resided in Knox, Maine, when the land was granted, and where he died in 1839, aged eighty-nine.

His great-grandson wrote in 1910: "I remember when a child to have seen Joseph Waterman, who was at the time a very old man. My father, being his grandson, was named in his honor." (Aurelius T. Bartlett, *Ms. Memoirs*; Charles E. Waterman, *The Maine Watermans.*)

Children:

- i. Henry Josselyn, m. Susan Wilson.
- ii. Jonah, m. Johanna Perry.
- iii. Joseph, m. August 16, 1780, Polly Wilson.
- iv. Lucy, m. Yebedu Kendall of Waldo, Me.
- v. Abigail, m. April, 1789, John Packard of Camden, Me.
- vi. Ruth,⁶ of whom further.
- vii. Lydia, m. August 7, 1778, Doyle Ames of Appleton.
- viii. Rebecca, m. George Ulmer of Appleton, Me. (*See Munroe.*)

SIXTH GENERATION

RUTH⁶ WATERMAN (*Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Capt. John,³ Ensign John,² Robert¹*) was born August 27, 1778, baptized June 13, 1779 (Pembroke, Massachusetts Vital Records, p. 266), and married in 1797 William Bartlett (*Samuel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Richard,² Richard¹*) of Searsmont, Maine, where she died in 1872, aged ninety-four years. (See Bartlett; Charles E. Waterman, *The Maine Watermans; New Maine History*, p. 7; Vital Records.)

WELLS

THOMAS WELLS (Welles), 1605-1666, was born in Essex County, England, of a branch of a Lincolnshire family. He came to America in 1635, as the records show, from London with young Richard Saltonstall "in the *Susan and Ellen*, Edward Payne, Master, for New England. This pties here under expressed have brought certificate from Minister & Co., Justices of their Capital Conformities and that they are no Subsidy Men." Among fifty-five are listed Thomas Wells, 30, and Ann Wells, 20. (*New England Register*, Vols. 11, 12; Hotten, *Persons of Quality*, p. 20.)

Thomas Wells settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts, in 1635. He received a house and lot that year and was freeman in 1637. He married Abigail, daughter of William Warner of Boxted, Essex County, England, and of Ipswich in 1637. Thomas Wells was Ensign of the Ancient and Honorable Military Company, joining in 1644, a deacon in the church, and perhaps a physician. He left a good estate including lands in Wells, now Maine, which bear his name. His will was dated July 31, 1666, and he died on the following October 26. Abigail died July 22, 1671.

Children:

- i. Nathaniel.²
- ii. John.
- iii. Thomas,² of whom further.
- iv. Sarah.
- v. Abigail.
- vi. Elizabeth.
- vii. Hannah.
- viii. Lydia. (*Genealogy*, Vols. 1-2; Roberts, *History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts*, Vol. 1.)

SECOND GENERATION

REV. THOMAS² WELLS (*Thomas¹*), the third son, was born January 11, 1646; following a provision in his father's will, he attended Harvard College. It is not known why he did not graduate, but he received in 1703 the first honorary degree of A.M. conferred by the college. He married at Newbury January 3, 1669 (Ipswich Vital Records), Mary Perkins (*John,² John¹*) of Ipswich, Massachusetts. For the next half century he was the leading spirit of the town. Savage states that he was preaching at Kittery and the Isles of Shoals in 1670.

He died July 10, 1733; his wife, Mary, died January 26, 1727. (Gravestone Records.)

Children:

- i. Thomas,³ b. October 30, 1670, at Ipswich; d. before 1728.
- ii. John,³ b. February 2, 1673; probably d. April 2, 1673.
- iii. Luke, b. March 19, 1674; m. widow Dorothy Trull of Haverhill.
- iv. Titus, b. March 14, 1676; m. Joanna Rowell of Amesbury; living in 1736.
- v. A son, —; m. Rebecca; d. before 1728.
- vi. Abigail,³ b. ca. 1682, of whom further.
- vii. Mary, m. July 15, 1702 (A) John Martin, living in 1728.
- viii. Eleazar,³ b. June 10, 1686 (A); m. November 17, 1714, Deborah Warthen.
- ix. Elizabeth,³ b. December 17, 1688 (A); m. October 12, 1709 (A) Moses Chase who d. April 28, 1769. (Noyes-Davis, *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Pts. 3-5, p. 736; Hoyt, *Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury*, Vol. 1, pp. 348-351; Amesbury Vital Records.)

THIRD GENERATION

ABIGAIL³ WELLS (*Thomas,³ Thomas¹*) married at Amesbury, Massachusetts, February 6, 1704, Samuel Bartlett,³ Jr. (*Richard,² Richard¹*) of Newbury. Abigail was living in 1728. (See Bartlett.)

WING-SMITH

JOHN WING of Sandwich, Massachusetts, married in England Deborah Bachelor (*Rev. Stephen*), of whom, in Yarmouth records, is written: "Old Goody Wing bur. 31 Jan., 1692." They had, at least, sons Daniel, John, and Stephen, born before coming to America, for they were all able to bear arms in 1643. He may have resided in Yarmouth in 1648, since the colonial record says his son "was drowned in the snows, 11 Dec. of that year." He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1669-1671, and was recorded as a member of the First Church of Boston. (Roberts, *History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts*, p. 484.)

SECOND GENERATION

DANIEL² WING (*John¹*), of Sandwich in 1643, married, November 5, 1642, Hannah Swift, eldest daughter of William¹ and Joan Swift, of Watertown in 1634, whose will of "12, 8 mo., 1662," is recorded. (*New England Register*, Vol. 6, p. 96.) They had eleven children. Daniel² Wing favored the Quakers, and a number of his descendants adhered to them. His will is recorded. (*New England Register*, Vol. 5, p. 387.)

THIRD GENERATION

DANIEL³ WING (*Daniel,² John¹*) of Sandwich, born January 28, 1664, married in 1686 Deborah Dillingham, daughter of Henry² or John,² and granddaughter of "Mr. Edward Dillingham gent," freeholder of Billswell, county Leicester, England, of a family numerous in the parish of Dean in 1600. Edward Dillingham was also Surveyor of Highways in 1641 and 1653, and on

the Grand Jury in 1655. His will was executed at Plymouth June 1, 1667. (*New England Register*, Vol. 7, p. 255.)

FOURTH GENERATION

HANNAH⁴ WING (*Daniel,³ Daniel,² John¹*) of Sandwich, was born August 29, 1705, and died in March, 1778, aged seventy-three years. She married on October 22, 1727 (Dartmouth Vital Records) Benjamin³ Smith (*Hezekiah,² John, Jr.*) of Tiverton, Rhode Island, and Lee, New Hampshire, who was born March 3, 1704, at Dartmouth and died October 31, 1788. The emigrant, John Smith, Jr., of Plymouth, Massachusetts, who was among those able to bear arms in 1643, married January 4, 1649, Deborah Howland (*Arthur¹*) of Marshfield. Hezekiah² Smith, born February 8, 1656 (Dartmouth Vital Records), was a freeman on March 24, 1686, and died the last day of February, 1726, aged seventy-two. Hezekiah² Smith married Mary, who died in 1737. (*Savage, Genealogical Dictionary; New England Register*, Vol. 12, p. 160; Tiverton Vital Records.) Benjamin³ Smith married Hannah⁴ Wing of Sandwich, as stated. Their daughter Deborah⁴ Smith, born November 29, 1731, married Thomas⁵ Hicks (*Samuel,⁴ Jr., Samuel,⁴ Thomas,³ Samuel,² Robert¹*). (Records of George M. Easter, Flushing, Long Island; Grazebrook, *Heraldry of Smith*; see Hicks.)

WOODBURY

JOHN WOODBURY, born in 1582, was closely associated with Balch, Conant, and Palfrey in the early development of Naum Keag (Salem). He came from Somerset, England, to Cape Ann in 1624/1625. Woodbury was one of the thirteen men to remain here under the command of Thomas Gardner through the first winter after their companions, sent over in the spring of 1623/1624 by the Western Adventurers of Dorchester, England, to establish the Cape Ann colony, had returned to England. He was one of the sturdy quartet who survived, and as settlers, welcomed Governor Endicott in 1628. They became known as "The Old Planters." (*Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Vol. 15, p. 147.)

"A number of the families engaged in fishing removed to Naum Keag (Salem) in September 1626 and went into farming. They considered removing to Virginia the following year, but the Western Adventurers through a letter written by Rev. John White to Roger Conant of the Colony, promised a patent if he with John Woodbury, John Balch and Peter Palfrey known to be honest reliable men would stay at Naum Keag (Salem). Later Woodbury was sent to England for supplies for the colony." In 1636 he received a grant of two hundred acres on Bass River. He was a Deputy to the General Court in 1635, 1638, and 1639, and selectman from 1637 till his death. He and his wife Agnes or Ann were original members of the First Church. He was called "Father Woodbury," doubtless because of his usefulness and prominence rather than because of age, for he was about sixty when he died in 1643. (Inventory, Salem Quarterly Court Records, Vol. 2, pp. 128, 142, 150.)

Children:

- i. Humphrey,² of whom further.
- ii. John.²
- iii. Hannah, bapt. December 23, 1636; m. Cornelius Baker.
- iv. Abigail, b. November 12, 1637; m. John Hill of Beverly.
- v. Peter, b. 1640, yeoman, a deacon of the First Church of Beverly; m. first, Abigail Batchelder, second, Sarah Dodge. (Perley, *History of Salem*, p. 83.)

SECOND GENERATION

LINE 1.

HUMPHREY² WOODBURY (*John*¹), born in 1608 in England, became a resident of Salem, Massachusetts, and later a founder and deacon of the church at Beverly. He married Elizabeth Paine (*Moses*¹), whose will was proved November 26, 1689.

Children:

- i. Thomas,³ of whom further.
- ii. John, bapt. 1641.
- iii. Isaac.
- iv. Humphrey.
- v. Susanna, m. Joshua or John Tenner.
- vi. William.
- vii. Peter, killed 1675 in Indian War.
- viii. Richard.
- ix. Elizabeth, m. — Walker of Boston.
- x. Christian, b. 1661; m. John Trask. (See Paine; *Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Vol. 35, pp. 257-262; Perley, *History of Salem*, p. 83.)

THIRD GENERATION

THOMAS³ WOODBURY (*Humphrey*,² *John*¹) of Methuen was born about 1639, married first, Hannah Dodge (*William*¹), widow of John or Samuel Porter; he married second, on April 29, 1690, Elizabeth, widow of Samuel Curtis. His will was proved April 29, 1719. (See Dodge.)

Children:

- i. William,⁴ of whom further.
- ii. Samuel.
- iii. Thomas.
- iv. Israel.
- v. John.
- vi. Ober.
- vii. Hannah.
- viii. Elizabeth, m. Joseph Herrick.
- ix. Susanna.
- x. Jonathan.
- xi. Samuel, b. 1690. (See Dodge.)

FOURTH GENERATION

WILLIAM⁴ WOODBURY (*Thomas*,³ *Humphrey*,² *John*¹), was born September 17, 1662, and married September 29, 1689, Joanna³ Wheeler (*John*,² *George*¹)

of Concord. His will was proved November 29, 1725.

Children:

- i. Sarah,⁵ b. December 14, 1690.
- ii. Hannah.
- iii. Israel.
- iv. Thomas,⁵ of whom further.
- v. Hugh.
- vi. Lois.
- vii. Elisha.
- viii. Mehill (Mehitable).

FIFTH GENERATION

THOMAS⁵ WOODBURY (*William*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Humphrey*,² *John*¹), born September 5, 1700, was a mariner. He removed to Falmouth, Maine, about 1730. He married September 28, 1724, his cousin, Priscilla⁴ Woodbury (*Ebenezer*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) of Salem, daughter of Hannah³ Dodge (*John*,² *William*¹) of Salem. Thomas sold to his brother-in-law, Ebenezer Woodbury, on June 29, 1741, one thirty-fifth part or his share in their grandfather's, Thomas Woodbury's farm in Methuen. His will at Falmouth May 14, 1757, constitutes his "well beloved wife, Priscilla Woodbury sole Executrice" with income from his whole estate, so long as she continues a widow; if she remarries "she shall have one feather bed, one brass kettle, two pewter dishes and half a dozen of pewter plates." He bequeaths, among others, "to my well beloved daughter Lydia, wife of William Hicks, a piece of land . . . to her and her heirs forever, by her or them freely to possess or enjoy." (Probate Office Record 1015; Sargent, *Maine Wills*, p. 823.)

Children:

- i. Thomas,⁶ b. 1626.
- ii. Lydia,⁶ of whom further.
- iii. Priscilla, bapt. May 10, 1731.
- iv. Mehitable.
- v. Thankful.
- vi. Hannah.
- vii. Joanna.
- viii. Charles. (*Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Vol. 5, p. 147.)

SIXTH GENERATION

LYDIA⁶ WOODBURY (*Thomas*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Humphrey*,² *John*¹) married William Hix of Cape Elizabeth, Maine. In her are united the lines of descent from Humphrey² and John² Woodbury. Their daughter, Lydia Hix, married Samuel⁶ Bartlett (*Joshua*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹) of Thomaston and Owl's Head, Maine. (*See Bartlett; Eaton, History of Rockland and S. Thomaston, Maine*, p. 269.)

LINE 2.

John¹ Woodbury had another son:

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² WOODBURY (*John*¹) of Beverly married Elizabeth and died before 1682. She became the second wife of Capt. John² Dodge (*William*¹) and died June 6, 1726. Family relationships are made clear by a conveyance of December 3, 1682 recorded. (*See Dodge.*)

Children:

- i. Elizabeth,³ b. 1654.
- ii. John, b. 1657; d. probably before 1663.
- iii. Abigail, b. 1660.
- iv. Ebenezer,³ of whom further.
- v. Hannah, bapt. 1670.

THIRD GENERATION

EBENEZER³ WOODBURY (*John*,² *John*¹) was baptized July 3, 1667, at Salem and married May 15, 1690, Hannah³ Dodge (*Capt. John*,² *William*¹) of Beverly. Perley (*Salem*, Vol. 1, p. 17) gives Hannah Newstead (*Richard*), born July 2, 1671. Ebenezer was a miller. On October 12, 1702, he bought of his father-in-law, John Dodge "Jr." (*William*¹), all the grist and corn mills in Salem with three-and-one-half acres adjoining. He was administrator of the estate of his father-in-law. He owned lands on both sides of Mill River. He died in 1714-1715. The will of Hannah, widow of Ebenezer Woodbury, was proved August 1, 1748.

Children:

- i. Hannah,⁴ b. 1690/1691.
- ii. Abigail.
- iii. Sarah and twin.
- iv. Elizabeth, bapt. 1696.
- v. Mary.
- vi. Martha.
- vii. Ruth.
- viii. Priscilla,⁴ of whom further.
- ix. Mehitable.
- x. John.
- xi. Jerusha.
- xii. Nathaniel, bapt. 1715 after his father's death.

FOURTH GENERATION

PRISCILLA⁴ WOODBURY (*Ebenezer*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was baptized June 13, 1703, and married September 28, 1724, her cousin, Thomas⁵ Woodbury of Falmouth, Maine, son of William⁴ and Joanna (Wheeler) Woodbury. (*See line one.*) (*Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Vol. 35, pp. 17, 262; C. L. Woodbury, *Woodbury Family*; Beverly, Massachusetts, First Church Records.)

PUBLIC AND MILITARY SERVICE
(Early English Period)

NORMAN INVASION, 1066

ADAM BARTTELOT, Esquire and Knight, according to the pedigree preserved at Stopham, accompanied the founder of the de Stopham family in the Conqueror's army, 1066, settled at Ferring Sussex, and was buried at Stopham, 1100.

BRIAN DE STOPHAM, a Norman Knight, on the Roll of Battle Abbey.

NIGEL D'OYLY, brother of Robert, is in the books of Oscray Abbey.

RICHARD FITZGILBERT, Lord of Clare, descendant of Charlemagne, was born before 1035, attended Duke William into England, and fought at Hastings. Chief Justice of England; ancestor of Robert Fitzwalter, Richard de Clare, Gilbert de Clare, Sureties.

MAGNA CHARTA A.D. 1215

On May 15, 1215, King John was forced by the barons of England to sign at Runnymede the famous Magna Charta establishing the liberties of the people. Twenty-five of the barons later were elected "Sureties" to see that the statutes of the Charta were observed. Seventeen of them left descendants.

SURETY BARONS FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA
(Descent through Baldwin, Alsop, Michael Pierce)

ROGER BIGOD, Earl of Norfolk and Suffolk.

HUGH BIGOD, Earl of Pembroke.

HENRY DE BOHUN, Earl of Hereford.

RICHARD DE CLARE, Earl of Hertford and Gloucester.

GILBERT DE CLARE, his son, buried at Tewkesbury Abbey.

JOHN DE LACIE, Baron of Halton Castle.

WILLIAM DE LANVALLEI, governor of Colchester Castle.

ROBERT FITZWALTER, leader of the Magna Charta barons.

SAIRE DE QUINCY, Earl of Winchester.

ROBERT DE VERE, the Earl of Oxford's heir.

CRUSADES

HENRY DE BOHUN, Surety, Earl of Hereford, after defeat at Lincoln, joined other Magna Charta barons in pilgrimage; he died on passage and was buried in Chapter House, Lanthony Abbey, Gloucestershire.

JOHN DE LACIE, hereditary Constable of Chester, later Earl of Lincoln, did good service at the Siege of Damietta; he was buried in Cistercian Abbey of Stanlaw, county Chester.

HUGH MAGNUS, brother of Philip I, King of France, was one of the seven leaders of the First Crusade in 1096; he was a brilliant, brave, and popular knight.

SAIRE DE QUINCY, Earl of Winchester, is credited with rewriting the Magna Charta from the Charta of King Henry I, and the Saxon code; he assisted at the Siege of Damietta in 1218-1219. He died on the way to Jerusalem and was buried in the priory of Hatfield, Broad Oak, Essex.

ROBERT FITZWALTER, "Marshal of the Army of God and of the Holy Church." He went on the First Crusade, was at the Siege of Damietta in 1218-1219, and was buried at Dumnov Priory in 1234.

PUBLIC AND MILITARY SERVICE (In America)

COLONIAL DAYS

The group to which we refer as "the Pilgrims" is by general acceptance composed of those voyagers who came to New Plymouth in the *Mayflower* 1620, the *Fortune* 1621, the *Shallop* 1622, the *Anne* and *Little James* 1623, and the *Mayflower* in 1629, with a few allied families who shortly joined them.

The Pilgrims differed from the Puritans who were members of the Church of England seeking its purity, in that they wished no connection with that church and its practices, and sought to establish one of their own in accordance with their beliefs. They stem from the religious class known as "Separatists," who in 1561 were already holding secret meetings in London.

After persecution and imprisonment, the group escaped in 1608 to Leyden, Holland, where they worshipped in freedom. Many disadvantages finally led to their sending Robert Cushman and John Carver to London to arrange for a settlement in Virginia.

They held that "all great and honorable actions are accompanied with great difficulties and must be both enterprised and overcome with answerable courage." In 1620 about forty of the youngest and strongest set sail from Leyden in the *Speedwell*, of sixty tons, and met the *Mayflower* of one hundred and eighty tons in Southampton, bringing sixty people from London, "strangers and undesirables." When the *Speedwell* was judged unseaworthy, the *Mayflower* with all she could accommodate finally sailed September 16, 1620, from Plymouth. "After many boisterous storms in which they could bear no sail" they sighted, on November 5, Cape Cod. Before landing forty-one men signed "the *Mayflower* Compact."

IN YE NAME OF GOD, AMEN.

We whose names are underwritten, the loyal subjects of our dread sovereigne Lord, King James, by ye grace of God, of Great Britaine, France and Ireland, King, defender of ye faith, etc., haveing undertaken for ye glory of God and advancement of ye Christian faith, and honour of our King and countrie, a voyage to plant ye first Colonie in ye Northerne parts of Virginia, doe by these presents solemnly, and mutually, in ye presence of God, and of one another, covenant and combine ourselves together into a civil body politick for our better ordering and preservation and furtherance of ye end aforesaid, and by vertue hearof to enacte, constitute and frame such just and equal lawes, ordinances, acts, constitutions and

offices from time to time, as shall be thought most meete and convenient for ye generall good of ye Colonie, unto which we promise all due submission and obedience. In witnes whereof we have hereunder subscribed our names at Cape-Codd ye 11 of November, in ye year of ye raigne of our sovereigne Lord, King James of England, France and Ireland, ye eighteenth, and of Scotland ye fiftie-fourth. Ano Dom. 1620.

Thus, for the first time in history, the rights of the individual to religious and other freedoms were granted by the government they planned to establish. Bradford relates their explorations and settlement at Plymouth: the first terrible winter, the death of half the company in the first general sickness, their councils with the Indians, the arrival of the *Fortune* in 1621 with sturdy reinforcements and supplies and of the *Anne* and *Little James* in 1623, how they now discarded the system of sharing in common which rewarded the indolent and incompetent and how a new division of land was made, "every man for his own particular."

The infant colony was now firmly planted, and on February 22, 1631 they celebrated the first Thanksgiving Day. Of the one hundred and four recorded, only fifty left descendants. (Bradford, *Of Plymouth Plantation*, 1656; Sawyer, *History of the Pilgrims and Puritans*, 1922, Vol. 1, p. 30; Young, *Chronicles of the Pilgrim Fathers*, 1844.)

Pilgrim forebears of Willard Bartlett were:

Mayflower, November, 1620, Isaac Allerton, Fifth Signer of the Compact, and wife Mary (Norris) Allerton and daughter, Mary Allerton, married Thomas Cushman; Stephen Hopkins, Fourteenth Signer of the Compact, and wife, Elizabeth Hopkins, and daughter Constance Hopkins, married Nicholas Snow; Degory Priest, twenty-ninth Signer of the Compact.

Fortune, November, 1621, Robert Cushman and son, Thomas Cushman, Ruling Elder; Robert Hicks; Moses Symonson (Simmons) and wife, Mrs. Moses Symonson (Simmons).

The *Anne* and *Little James*, Edward Bangs; Sarah Priest, daughter of Degory Priest; Mrs. Sarah (Allerton) Vincent, Priest, Cuthbertson, mother of Sarah Priest; John Oldham and wife, Mrs. John Oldham; Thomas Clarke; Nicholas Snow, married Constance Hopkins; George Morton and wife, Mrs. Julianna (Carpenter) Morton and daughter, Sarah Morton; Mrs. Margaret (Winslow) Hicks, wife of Robert Hicks, Rebecca Hicks, daughter of Robert, married Edward Bangs; Arthur Howland.

The leaders of the Pilgrims and Puritans were men of strong religious and political convictions, but they were not military men. All of the large groups of colonists that arrived on these shores had among them some professional soldiers, who were paid for their services to organize and drill the train bands similar to those that had existed in London since the time of Henry VIII. All men who were able to bear arms were so registered.

In 1636 there were ten train bands in Massachusetts. The following year forty-one men, who had been members of one of the military organizations in London, formed a company under the name of "The Military Company of

the Massachusetts." The charter was given to four persons, one in each principal town. This was the first military organization in America, later known as "The Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts."

For their protection the settlers built garrison houses surrounded by a high stockade of pointed logs and to each was assigned its quota of soldiers and civilians for defense against attack by the Indians.

Those who were responsible for the colonization of Massachusetts made provision for its armed defense, and they spent large sums for equipment and ammunition, which on arrival was apportioned to the various towns. (Whitman, *Memorial History of Boston*, Vol. 1; Roberts, *History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company*, Vol. 1.)

INDIAN WARS

It has been noted that the Indians living in New England at the time of the coming of the white men were inclined to be friendly, as demonstrated by Massasoit, sachem of the Wampanoags and father of Philip, in his treaty of peace and mutual protection with the Pilgrims on March 29, 1621. However, the colonists' violations of agreements and their encroachments on Indian lands evoked minor disturbances and sporadic reprisals from the Indians that eventuated in war. Washington Irving writes: [the early records] "show but too clearly how the white man was moved to hostility by the lust of conquest and how merciless and exterminating was the warfare. . . . The colonists found it easier to exterminate than to civilize."

Pequot War, 1637—Hearing that the Pequot Indians were plotting total destruction of all English colonies, the General Court at Hartford, Connecticut, on May 1 voted "an offensive war against the Pequots." On May 26 a body of forty well-armed men surprised and exterminated the Pequots at "Mystic," now Pequot Hill, Groton. Eighty squaws and their children, taken prisoner, were given to Massachusetts Indians and settlers as slaves; two Englishmen were killed. The Pequot lands became the property of the Connecticut colony.

King Philip's War, 1675-1677—Wars of the Mohegans and Narragansetts; burning of Deerfield, Lancaster, Marlborough, Springfield, Massachusetts, and other towns; extermination of the Narragansetts at Mount Hope and at the Narragansett Swamp Fight in Rhode Island, December 19, 1675.

French and Indian Wars, 1689-1703—Fomented by Frontenac, whose aim was the extension of New France west to Albany and south to New York; marked by savage butcheries of English settlers along the northern boundaries of New Hampshire and upper New York, and along the Maine coast.

Queen Anne's War, 1703-1713—Scarborough, Maine, rendezvous for the Indians, among them the Sacos, 1703. Era of unparalleled savagery continued.

Lovewell's War, 1722-1726—To settle French and English rival claims to Acadia, including New Brunswick and the coast of Nova Scotia; concluded with the Peace of Casco, 1726. (Drake, *Book of the Indians*, Vol. 3, p. 3.)

Governor Shirley's War, 1744-1748—March 15, 1744, France declared war

against England. In July, 1745, Indian allies of the French became actively aggressive and the Province of Massachusetts was obliged to declare war against the Indians. New Hampshire terribly harassed. Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle October 18, 1748, confirmed the frontier of the New England colonies from Louisburg to Connecticut.

French and Indian Wars, 1752-1760—Montreal and Quebec taken by the English. French power in North America terminated. (John W. Haley's "The Old Stone Bank," *History of Rhode Island*, Vol. 3; Sylvester, *Indian Wars of New England*, Vol. 1, pp. 14-18, Vol. 3, p. 650.)

ADAMS, HENRY, 1538-1646, Braintree, Mass., First Town Clerk, a founder of New England.

ADAMS, PETER, 1622-1690, Braintree, Mass., King Philip's War 1675-1676.

ALBOROUGH, JOHN, 1617-1712, Portsmouth, R. I., Governor's Assistant 1671, Council 1687.

ALLERTON, ISAAC, 1583-1659, signer of the Compact, Deputy Governor, Agent for Plymouth Colony.

ANTHONY, JOHN, 1607-1675, Portsmouth, R. I., Deputy Commissioner.

BAKER, NICHOLAS, 1635-1678, Scituate, Mass., Third Minister, Representative 1636-1638.

BALDWIN, RICHARD, 1622-1665, Milford, Conn., Town Clerk 1648, Representative 1660-1665.

BANGS, EDWARD, 1591-1677, England, Plymouth, Mass. Overseer of the Guard against Indians; Representative to General Court, four years.

BARSTOW, WILLIAM, Dedham, Mass., Surveyor 1666-1667 Marshfield, Mass.

BARTLETT, RICHARD, 1621-1698, Newbury, Mass., Representative to the General Court, 1679, 1680, 1681, 1684, 1685, 1686.

BARTLETT, SAMUEL, 1645-1732, Newbury, Mass., Assisted in Imprisonment of Governor Andros, Boston, 1669.

BARTLETT, SAMUEL,⁴ JR., 1676-1753, Newbury, Mass., 2nd Foot Co., Captain Hugh March.

BLOSSE, RICHARD, 1623-1665, Watertown, Mass., Sergeant of Militia.

BOURNE, THOMAS, 1581-1664, Marshfield, Mass., Deputy 1640, on guard at his garrison house 1643, "Governor."

BROWN, BENJAMIN, 1685-1762, Virginia, Burgess 1758, Sheriff Louisa Co., 1759-1760.

CAMP, NICHOLAS, 1597-1658, Milford, Conn., a founder of New England.

CANFIELD, THOMAS, 1689, Stamford, Conn., Representative 1673-1674, Sergeant of Militia.

CLARK, THOMAS, 1599-1697, Plymouth, Mass., Deputy 1620, 1651, 1655, 1656, Pequot War 1637.

CLARKE, THOMAS, Scituate, Mass., married 1674, served in King Philip's War.

CLEVELAND, JOSIAH, 1666-1708, Woburn, Mass., Indian War 1688-1689, West Reg. Middlesex 1691-1692.

CLEVELAND, MOSES, 1624-1701, in King Philip's War 1675, member of Militia 1676.

CRANE, HENRY, 1635-1711, Killingworth, Conn., Representative 1665, twenty-seven years, J. P., Captain 1704.

CUSHMAN, ROBERT, 1578-1625, Plymouth, Mass., Financial Agent in London of Plymouth Colony.

CUSHMAN, THOMAS, 1607-1691, Plymouth, Mass., Ruling Elder 1649-1691, member Plymouth Militia 1643.

DILLINGHAM, EDWARD, born England, died Sandwich, Mass., 1667; Surveyor of Highways 1641, 1653, Grand Jury 1655.

DISBOROUGH, NICHOLAS, died 1683, Hartford, Conn., granted fifty acres 1671 for service in Pequot War.

DOANE, JOHN, 1591-1686, Plymouth, Mass., Deacon, Governor's Assistant 1633, Deputy 1639-1644, Militia 1643.

DOANE, JOHN, JR., 1634-1708, Eastham, Mass., Deacon, Magistrate.

DODGE, JOHN, 1636-1729, Beverly, Mass., King Philip's War 1676, Captain 1690.

EVANS, JOHN, June 28, 1689, Dover, New Hampshire, Captain, Grand Jury 1676, Town Clerk 1686-1689.

GOULD, JOB, 1711-1795, Milford, Conn., French and Indian campaign 1757; Fort William Henry.

HEARD, BENJAMIN, 1643-1710, Dover, Me., fought in King Philip's War.

HEARD, JOHN, 1692, garrison house, seizure of Dover 1676, King Philip's War.

HICKS, SAMUEL, 1612-1675, Plymouth, Mass., Deputy from Eastham 1649, Barnstable 1650, and Dartmouth.

HOPKINS, STEPHEN, 1580-1644, Plymouth, Mass., signer of the Compact, member of the First Expedition, Governor's Assistant.

HOWLAND, ARTHUR, born Newport, Essex, England (c. 1587-1675), resident of Plymouth and Marshfield, Mass., a founder of New England.

JEWETT, CALEB, 1710-1778, Sharon, Conn., Deputy eleven sessions, Lieutenant, "Captain," French and Indian Wars.

JEWETT, JEREMIAH, 1637-1714, Rowley, Mass., soldier in King Philip's War.

JEWETT, JOSEPH, 1607-1661, Rowley, Mass., Representative 1651-1654, 1660, Narragansett campaign, Maj. Appleton's Co.

JOSSELYN, THOMAS, 1660-1661, proprietor Hingham and Lancaster, Mass., Selectman 1645.

LITCHFIELD, JOSIAH, 1647-, Scituate, Mass., first Representative of Hingham in the General Court.

LITCHFIELD, LAWRENCE, -1650, Scituate, Mass., member of Boston Artillery Co. 1640 and Barnstable Artillery Co., magistrate on civil rights of Plymouth Colony.

LITCHFIELD, NICHOLAS, 1680-, Scituate, representative to the General Court 1738-1741.

MUMFORD, STEPHEN, 1660-1731, Newport, R. I., Deputy 1708-1710, Surveyor of State Boundaries.

PAINE, THOMAS, Eastham, Mass., First Deputy from Yarmouth 1639, member of Militia 1643.

PAINE, THOMAS, 1630-1707, Eastham, Mass., Deputy nine times 1664-1696, fought in King Philip's War.

PERKINS, JOHN, 1583-1654, Ipswich, Mass., Deputy to the General Court 1636, 1648-1652.

PIERCE, JOHN, 1588 Norwich, England, 1661 Watertown, Mass., Representative to General Court 1638, 1639, an original proprietor of Lancaster, fought in Pequot War, lot in Soldier's Field, Hartford.

PIERCE, MICHAEL, 1645 Hingham, 1647 Scituate, Mass., Captain in King Philip's War, Narragansett Fight 1675, in command of expedition to Rhode Island 1676.

PLUMB, JOHN, 1594-1646, Wethersfield, Conn., fought in Pequot War, Deputy, Magistrate.

PLUMB, JOHN, 1646-1728, Milford, Conn., served in King Philip's War, receiving land grant.

PRIEST, DEGORY, 1580-1621, London and Plymouth, Mass., signer of the Mayflower Compact, served under Capt. Miles Standish against the Indians.

ROBERTS, THOMAS, 1673, Dover Neck, N. H., President of the Colony 1638, "Governor" 1640, member of the A. and H. Artillery Co. 1644.

SIMMONS, MOSES, Plymouth, Mass., 1621, d. 1698, member Duxbury Military Co. 1643.

SMITH, BENJAMIN, 1697, Tiverton, R. I., and Hampton, N. H., served at Loghagan, Monson, and Stark garrisons 1748.

SNOW, NICHOLAS, 1676, Plymouth and Eastham, Mass., Deputy, first Town Clerk for 16 years.

STOCKBRIDGE, CHARLES, 1634-1683, Charlestown, Mass., fought in King Philip's War.

STOCKBRIDGE, JOHN, born England, 1608, Boston, Scituate, Mass., had a garrison house in King Philip's War.

STONE, GREGORY, 1590-1672, Cambridge, Mass., Deacon, Committee member, Cambridge Petition of 1664.

STONE, SAMUEL, 1631-1715, Watertown, Conn., Deacon, Trooper in expedition to R. I. against Ninigret October, 1654, under Major Simon Willard.

STONE, SAMUEL, 1656-1679, Lexington, Mass., Deacon, Trooper in Narragansett expedition, Great Swamp Fight 1675.

STURTEVANT, SAMUEL, 1622-1669, Plymouth, Mass., Plymouth Military Co. 1643, town officer 1647.

TAINTOR, CHARLES, -1654, Fairfield, Conn., 1643, Deputy to General Assembly of Conn. 1647-1648.

TAINTOR, MICHAEL, 1625-1673, Branford, Conn., 1650, "Captain," Deputy to the General Assembly, Judge.

TITCOMB, WILLIAM, d. 1676, Newbury, Mass., 1635, Deputy to General Court 1655.

WATERMAN, JOHN, 1642-1718, Marshfield, Mass., and Warwick, R. I., Ensign in Military Co., Deacon.

WATERMAN, JOHN, 1685-1761, Plymouth and Halifax, Mass., Captain of the Military Co.

WATERMAN, ROBERT, from England, 1636, d. Marshfield, Mass., 1652, Deputy to General Court, 1639, 1643, 1644, 1646, 1649.

WELLS, THOMAS, 1605-1666, Ipswich, Mass., 1635, Ensign of the A. and H. Artillery Co. 1644, Deacon.

WELLS, REV. THOMAS, 1646-1733, first minister of Amesbury, Mass., leading spirit of the town for sixty years; received first honorary degree conferred by Harvard College.

WETHERELL, REV. WILLIAM (1600-1684) Duxbury, 1634, minister 1644-1684, Second Church of Scituate.

WING, JOHN, of Sandwich, Mass., d. 1692, member of A. and H. Artillery Co. 1669-1671, Grand Jury 1642.

WOODBURY, HUMPHREY, 1608-168—, a founder of Beverly, Mass., Deacon of First Church.

WOODBURY, JOHN, 1584-1643, Salem, Mass., Deputy to General Court 1635, 1638, 1639, a founder of New England.

AMERICAN REVOLUTION

There were four divisions for military service—first the Regulars, second the Militia, similar to what we call the Home Guard. Each militiaman was required to furnish himself with a gun and bayonet, sword or tomahawk and other necessities, under fine, and to keep a pound of bullets and three pounds of powder; if a horse was needed he must furnish it. Every fourth militiaman was asked to serve as a minuteman and to enlist for a limited term of service, and it took all men between the ages of sixteen and fifty, and later sixty, years. Besides the Regulars and the Militia there were, thirdly, Troops of Horse and, fourthly, independent companies that also were required to furnish their own equipment. (Division of Archives and History Pamphlet, Albany, New York.)

"This method of enlistment explains why our forefathers were reported in the war records as serving in this place or that, for short terms, and to help in emergencies."

ADAMS, JOHN, 1695-1762, Medfield, Mass., Canterbury, Conn., Captain 1689, Lexington, Bunker Hill 1775.

ADAMS, SAMUEL, 1753-1827, Canterbury, Conn., Battles of Trenton, Poundridge, Yorktown, 1776-1783.

BARTLETT, SAMUEL, 1748-1813, Thomaston, Me., Private, Capt. Larrabee's Co. Sea Coast Defense, Portland, Me.

CAMP, ABEL, 1729-1821, Sharon, Conn., Private under Capts. Andrew Ward and James Stoddard.

CAMP, JOEL, 1753, after 1800, Sharon, Conn., served in Revolution.

GILLET, CHARLES, 1728-1776, Sharon, Conn., 1760-1771, French and Indian Wars, killed by Indians at the Cedars, Canada, 1780.

GILLHAM, JOHN, 1753-1835, Pendleton County, S. C., and Illinois, 6th S. C. Reg. 1776-1777.

GILLHAM, THOMAS, Virginia, Pendleton County, S. C., served in Revolution.

WATERMAN, JOSEPH, 1750-1839, Halifax, Mass., and Knox, Me., Sergeant, Capt. Haskin's Co., 1779.

WAR OF 1812

ADAMS, ELISHA, 1780-1820, Batavia, N. Y., three consecutive enlistments, Dec., 1813-Sept., 1814, Battle of Niagara.

CIVIL WAR

BARTLETT, AURELIUS TWOMBLY, 1830-1918, Virden, Ill., served 1862-1865, final rank Maj. Surgeon, 1st Div. 16th Army Corps.

WORLD WAR I

BARTLETT, WILLARD, 1868-1950, St. Louis, Mo., Major (MC), Marine Hospital Corps.

WORLD WAR II

BARTLETT, WILLARD, 1868-1950, St. Louis, Mo., Surgical Consultant, Marine Hospital Corps.

BARTLETT, WILLARD, JR., 1901-, St. Louis, Mo., Captain (MC), USNR 1942-1945, Asiatic-Pacific Theatre (Central Pacific).

BARTLETT, ROBERT WILSON, 1904-, St. Louis, Mo., Lt. Col. (MC), AUS 1942-1945, European Theatre of Operations.

ROBERT WILSON of New York

THE history of the name Wilson: Wilson, Willson, Baptismal—the son of William, from the nickname Will. Adam Wyllson, 1379: P. T. Yorks, p. 279. (Poll tax, West Riding of Yorkshire, 1379.) Thomas Wyllson, 1379. (*Ibid.*) Edw. Willson, of Wilson, co. Lanc.: Reg. Univ. Oxf., Vol. 2, Pt. II, p. 272. *London Commercial Dictionary*, 1870, pp. 321, 332; *Philadelphia Directory*, 1885, pp. 930, 936. (Bardsley, *Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames.*)

The following story of the emigrant Robert Wilson is based on an account written November 25, 1905, by his youngest daughter, Caroline Martha, for her niece, Frances B. Griffith, and is supplemented by facts that were common knowledge.

Robert Wilson, born in Scotland about 1796, sailed from Glasgow and settled in New York City when a young man. His father had died, and as the eldest son claimed all that the law allowed him, Robert left home with a small inheritance. He went into the hardware and saddlery business, and his venture prospered. He married on January 17, 1818, at the Brick Presbyterian Church in New York City (Church Records), Mary McGuffie, who was born in Wigston, Galloway County, Scotland, in 1802. (Gravestone Records.) He owned a block of buildings, and by 1835 eleven of his twelve children were born.

About this time a fire, caused by a defective flue, completely destroyed his buildings, and he lost heavily. However, the family escaped with their lives, some of the children in their night clothes, while they saw life-sized portraits fall to the ground. After the loss many cousins on grandma's side wished him to rebuild, but he came west with his young family to grow up with it, rather than attempting, in his altered circumstances, to rear his family in New York. In 1834/1835 they went to reside in Cincinnati, which was rapidly becoming an important trade center in the Mississippi valley. Here he went into business with his brother, Allen Wilson. His twelfth child, Caroline, was born there in 1836, and his affairs were again prospering when he made a trip on horseback—"for he always rode a fine horse"—and was drowned while crossing a stream. His family were notified of the accident, but his body was never recovered.

In 1837, the eldest daughter, Mary, married James Livingston Brown, and the eldest son, James, was sent to college. The story continues in the autobiography of Capt. Thomas Hawkes Griffith of St. Louis, pioneer steamboat captain, born in 1816 in London, England, and whose family of Quaker creed came to Philadelphia in 1827 where other members of the Griffith connection were already living. (Missouri Historical Society, *Bulletin*, July, 1949, pp. 287-305; see Griffith.) Captain Griffith writes "In this year (1838) I made the acquaintance of Miss Elizabeth Wilson, who was on a visit, in St. Louis, to her sister Mary, [wife of James L. Brown] and we became good friends. Her family

having moved from Cincinnati to Lafayette, Indiana, she, in the fall, with her little sister Sarah, went across the country there to her home. . . . During this year [1839] Mrs. [Robert] Wilson moved to St. Louis to my great satisfaction; but in coming down the Wabash River the boat, which was commanded by her brother-in-law Allen Wilson, was wrecked and Mrs. Wilson's goods damaged. But with the exception of the freight, no harm was done. . . . I left the boat in charge of the Clerk and came to St. Louis and was married on January 18, 1843 to Elizabeth Gardner Wilson."

In St. Louis, the family all lived at the mother's home. Mary McGuffie Wilson did not remarry. "Her hair turned suddenly gray while a young mother, and she always wore a black cap as was then customary and dressed in mourning. She was dignified, quiet, reticent, independent. She could not bear Highlanders. She was a devout Presbyterian, her son Robert taking her to church every Sunday and Wednesday evening." She died January 21, 1857, aged fifty-five years (Gravestone Records) and is buried in the Griffith plot at Bellefontaine Cemetery, St. Louis, Missouri. (See McGuffie.)

Children of Robert¹ Wilson and Mary (McGuffie) Wilson, born in New York City:

- i. The first child, b. 1819, d. in infancy.
- ii. Mary,² b. June 23, 1820; m. January 1837, James Livingston Brown of Cincinnati, b. September 29, 1804, d. October 28, 1884. (See Appendix, additional descendants.)
- iii. Elizabeth² Gardner, b. September 23, 1821; d. September 16, 1900, St. Louis, Mo.; m. January 18, 1843, Thomas Hawkes Griffith of St. Louis, b. London, England, September 18, 1816, d. April 10, 1900. (See Additional Descendants, Griffith.)
- iv. Emily,² d. young.
- v. James,² grew to manhood.
- vi. Robert² Monroe, b. July 8, 1833; d. September 9, 1885, of whom further.
- vii. George,² b. 1836 in New York; d. April 15, 1853, St. Louis.
- viii. Sarah² Brown, b. 1835; d. October 18, 1851, St. Louis, aged sixteen years.
- ix. Caroline² Martha, b. 1837 in Cincinnati; m. Arthur C. Cattermole of Fort Madison, Ia., where she d. about 1913. Their only child, Robert Wilson Cattermole, had no children. (Gravestone Records and family records.)

It is interesting to note the recurrence of certain family names in association with Wilson in different generations. This grouping may be a coincidence, or it may indicate a remote connection and common origin. A daughter of the first Robert Wilson married in St. Louis in 1843 Thomas Griffith, who had Philadelphia relatives of the name Griffith, and his granddaughters married Resor brothers.

These three names are also associated in Philadelphia in 1735, according to A. R. Justice in *Wilson and Allied Families*, where William Wilson was a neighbor of Thomas Griffith and B. Resor, and was appointed guardian for the Resor children.

William Wilson, of Philadelphia in 1735, stems from Thomas Wilson of Glenvernoch, Wigton, Scotland, brother of Margaret, and their story of 1665 is told in "The Covenanters" in Macaulay's *History of England*, which re-

counts how Margaret Wilson, eighteen years old, was ordered to be tied to a stake in the spot "where the Solway overflows twice a day." A monument erected at Windy Hill near Wigton facing the Bay bears this inscription: "drowned by the Authorities . . . because they refused to forsake the principles of the Scottish Reformation and take the Government Oath abjuring the right of the people to resent the tyranny of their rulers."

Thomas Wilson, the boy Covenanter, forebear of William of Philadelphia, escaped capture by keeping to the mountains. He became an elder in the Penningham Church, on record until 1734, and died April 15, 1740. (Gibson, *Tombstones of the Covenanters*, p. 282.)

Mr. John McLeod, Searcher of Records in Edinburgh, undertook for the writer an investigation of the Glasgow and Wigton wills and parish records; he found many Wilsons, but could not determine the parentage of the Robert Wilson in question.

SECOND GENERATION

ROBERT² MONROE WILSON (*Robert*¹) of St. Louis, Missouri, son of Robert and Mary (McGuffie) Wilson, was born in New York City July 8, 1833, and was about five when the family came to St. Louis to live. He attended the first public school in St. Louis, with David H. Armstrong, later United States senator, as his preceptor. He completed his education at Wyman's Institute, and with a letter from Edward Wyman commending him in the highest terms, he sought an opportunity to begin the active business of life.

His father had died early, and he assisted in maintaining the family home. He shortly entered the wholesale grocery house of Levering and Company in St. Louis, and within a few years was given an interest in the business. Later he became a member of the wholesale grocery firm of Barclay, Shields and Wilson, later known as Barclay-Wilson. He became successively head of the houses of Wilson and Keach, Wilson and Johnson, and Wilson and Obear, an incorporated company. He occupied a prominent place for many years as the head of a large mercantile establishment, and was esteemed as a highminded, honorable merchant.

He endeared himself alike to those brought into contact with him through his admirable qualities and warm, disinterested friendships. He was always the first to give assistance to any of the large number of persons in his employ in their times of difficulty. He read good books, was a good speaker, and on occasion wrote amusing verse for his intimates.

Reared as a Presbyterian, he became, when a young man, an Episcopal churchman and to the end of his life was active in church work. He was a member of the Standing Committee of the Diocese of Missouri and a trustee of St. Luke's Hospital. At first a member of Christ Church, he helped to establish the Church of the Holy Communion, and for some years served as senior warden and later as president of the board of trustees of St. Peter's Church. He was prominently identified with the Provident Association, or-

ganized in 1860, the records of which disclose that for fifteen years Samuel Cupples and Robert M. Wilson shared the responsibility for raising funds for that association among the mercantile interests of St. Louis.

In his young manhood he was a member of the St. Louis National Guard, organized in 1852, a noted military company in the years immediately preceding the Civil War. At that time it was rumored that Camp Jackson, near St. Louis, was under the domination of the Confederates. Robert Wilson, as a member of the National Guard and with state troops under General Lyon, took part in the surprise capture of Camp Jackson, an event credited with keeping Missouri in the Union. (Scharf, *History of St. Louis and St. Louis County*.) Robert Wilson married on June 5, 1873, Mary Robertson, daughter of James and Mary Ann (Canfield) Robertson, of New York and Van Courtlandville, New York, and sister of the Rt. Rev. Charles Franklin Robertson, second bishop (P.E.) of Missouri. He died September 9, 1885, at the Robertson home, and is buried in Bellefontaine Cemetery, St. Louis. (See Robertson.)

An excerpt from a resolution, St. Louis Council No. 6, Legion of Honor, September 21, 1885, reads of Robert M. Wilson: "That the purity of his life, his geniality, liberality and other manly qualities which he possessed in such eminent degree endeared him to all, and furnishes an example which we shall do well to follow." It is signed: J. W. McLellan, W. F. Rapley, H. C. West, Committee. James L. Carlisle, Chancellor. (Hyde, *History of St. Louis*, 1899, Vol. 4, pp. 2510-2512; Wilson family data.)

Children of Robert Monroe and Mary (Robertson) Wilson:

- i. Robert, Jr., b. August 9, 1874; d. July 26, 1947, in St. Louis, Mo., was graduated from Smith Academy, 1893, and entered the employ of a large wholesale hardware house. During this period he was a member of the First Missouri Infantry Regiment, Co. C, familiarly known as the McGrew Guards.

At the outbreak of the Spanish American War, he volunteered for service with the regiment. He was appointed First Lieutenant and was later commissioned Captain. He wrote on July 4, 1898, from Camp George H. Thomas, Chicamauga Park, Lytle, Georgia: "The entire camp is now rejoicing over our victory." This was Dewey's victory in Manila Bay.

On his return to St. Louis he entered Washington University, where according to alumni records he was "in 1898, a member of Phi Beta Theta college fraternity. The following year he entered the Law School where he became a member of the Phi Delta Phi legal and professional fraternity. He entered his senior year Cum Laude and received the degree of LL.B. in 1901, ranking fourth in his class."

He was appointed, in 1902, a member of the Commission to the Five Civilized Tribes, more popularly known as the Dawes Commission, and served in the Indian Territory in this capacity until 1904, when he entered the general practice of law in St. Louis.

He took an active interest in politics, and in 1910 was the Democratic nominee for Prosecuting Attorney, whom the press described as "lawyer, politician and athlete." He ran ahead of his ticket, which was defeated. In 1916 he became associated with the American Automobile Insurance Company as Claims Attorney, retiring from private practice, and after that date his colorful and interesting

career paralleled, and in no small measure contributed to, the remarkable record and outstanding success of the organization.

He formed a wide personal acquaintance over the country, which he visited as part of his regular duties, and he displayed in a high degree the personal warmth and genuine charm which led to the formation of a wide circle of true friends.

He was a fine athlete, excelling in his early years in tennis and later in golf. As President of the Amateur Athletic Association he did much to develop tennis in the area instituting a ranking committee for players in the central states. He did not marry. He retired as vice-president and legal counsel of his company in 1940, and until the day of his death, August 26, 1947, he enjoyed an active life with many friends, beloved and respected as a man of the highest integrity. He was buried from the Bofinger Memorial Chapel, Christ Church Cathedral, and interred in the Wilson plot, Bellefontaine Cemetery, St. Louis, Mo. (*American Insurance Digest* 31; the Wilson family data.)

- ii. Genevieve,³ of whom further.
- iii. Charles Robertson,³ b. March 29, 1882; d. March 1, 1884.

THIRD GENERATION

GENEVIEVE³ WILSON (*Robert,² Robert¹*), daughter of Robert Monroe and Mary Robertson Wilson, was born in St. Louis September 23, 1881, baptized at the Church of the Holy Communion (P. E.), and was graduated from the Mary Institute in 1896. She was married November 7, 1899, at St. Mark's Memorial Church to Willard¹⁰ Bartlett, M.D. (*Aurelius,⁹ Joseph,⁸ William,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Richard,² Richard¹*) of St. Louis, the Rt. Rev. Daniel S. Tuttle and the Rev. Jesse K. Brennan officiating. In the decade following, she acquired two sons and spent three of the summers in Europe with her husband, that of 1898 in Paris studying singing. The arrival of a third son opened the second decade, and subsequent foreign travels, at times with their family, have included Canada, the Caribbean Islands, Central and South America, Mexico, Honolulu, the Philippines, China, and Japan. They returned from England on the outbreak of World War II in 1939.

The following memberships reflect her interests during various periods: The Players, The Skaters, The Morning Choral, The League of Women Voters (charter member), the Wednesday, the Woman's Clubs of St. Louis, National Committee 1922-1923, for organization of the Woman's Auxiliary to the American Medical Association, Missouri State President 1928/1929, recipient in 1949 of "Woman of Achievement" award, Board of Control of St. Louis Symphony Society, Missouri Historical Society, St. Louis Country Club. She also holds membership in the following hereditary societies:

Membership of Genevieve Wilson Bartlett in Hereditary Societies

NATIONAL SOCIETY, DAUGHTERS OF BARONS OF RUNNYMEDE

Eight Sureties for the observance of the Magna Charta: Robert de Vere, Saire de Quincey, Roger Bigod, Hugh Bigod, William de Mallet, Gilbert de Clare, Richard de Clare, John de Lacie.

Membership: National No. 542, descent through Henry Whitney of Connecticut, 1620-1676. (J. S. Wurts, *Magna Charta*, Vol. 3, pp. 544-549; see Whitney.)

FOREFATHERS AND DESCENDANTS OF ORDERS OF DISTINCTION

KNIGHTS OF THE GARTER

Thomas Holland, Earl of Kent, an original K. G. 13; Thomas Holland, Earl of Kent, K. G. 58; Edmund Holland, Earl of Kent, K. G. 106; Edmund Plantagenet of Langley, K. G. 37, father of Constance who married Edmund Holland; Roger de Mortimer, K. G. 7, d. 1360.

Membership: No. 271.

KNIGHTS OF THE BATH

Edmund Fitzalan, 1383-1408, Edward II K. B; Edward III K. B., founder of Knights of the Garter.

Membership: No. 232.

LADIES OF THE GARTER

Joan Plantagenet, Fair Maid of Kent, mother of Richard II, former Lady Salisbury, daughter of Edward I, L. G. 1378/1379, said to have lost the original garter. Married second Thomas Holland. Her tomb in Canterbury Cathedral.

Countess of Kent L. G. 1388; Constance Plantagenet, Lady le Despenser L. G. 1386; The Countess of Cambridge L. G. 1378/1379. (G. F. Beltz, "Memorials," etc., 1841; C. H. Brown- ing, *Magna Charta Barons*, 1915, pp. 257, 265-266, 268.)

Membership: No. 16.

NATIONAL SOCIETY, COLONIAL DAMES OF AMERICA

Walter Hoyt, Deputy from Norwalk to General Court of Connecticut, was born in England, A.D. 1618 and died about 1698. Deputy from Norwalk to the General Court of Connecticut for fourteen terms, 1658-1681. (Connecticut Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 323, 336, 340, 372, Vol. 2, pp. 59, 70, 94, 127, 147, 209, 236, 274, Vol. 3, pp. 3, 86; *Register*, Connecticut Society of Colonial Dames of America [1922], p. 322.)

Membership: Colonial State (Connecticut) No. 1036; Associate State (Missouri) No. 402. **LINE OF DESCENT:** Walter Hoyt, Zerubbabel Hoyt, Hannah Hoyt, Hannah Whitney, Dinah Keeler, Nancy Keeler (Hayes) Canfield, Mary Ann Canfield Robertson, Mary Robertson Wilson, Genevieve Wilson Bartlett. (See Hoyt.)

DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION

National No. 34754: *Lineage Book*, Vol. 35 (1901), p. 262, Vol. 32, p. 220. D.A.R. descent from John Hilliker, New York; James Canfield, Connecticut. (See Hilliker; Canfield.)

ANCESTRAL LINES
of Genevieve Wilson Bartlett

CANFIELD

HILLIKER

HOYT

KEELER-ROCKWELL

McGUFFIE

ROBERTSON

ST. JOHN

VAN DYCK-STORM

WEED

WHITNEY

YERKS-SIE

CANFIELD

The ancestors of Mary Ann Canfield were of English Puritan stock, and settlers of such towns in Connecticut as Hartford, Stamford, Ridgefield, Norwalk, Milford, New Milford, New Canaan, the Salems, Poundridge, and Rye. They settled close to the line between Connecticut and New York and the names interwoven are: Whitney, Rockwell, Keeler, Canfield, Hoyt, and in lesser degree, St. John, Stanley and Smith, early families of Norwalk and Ridgefield, whose names appear on the first maps of the settlements. (They are recorded in: Phoenix, *History of the Whitney Family of Connecticut*; Hall, *Early Puritan Settlers of Connecticut*; Broughton, *Rockwell-Keeler Records*; F. A. Canfield, *History of the New Jersey Campfield Family*; Records of Christ Church [Presbyterian], South Salem, New York.)

David Canfield of New Jersey and Norwalk, Connecticut, who died in 1783 in South Salem, New York, a direct descendant of Matthew Canfield of New Haven, 1639, mentions in his will, 1782, on file in the Hall of Records, New York, the "so called James Canfield." His wife, Mary Baldwin Canfield, in her will, 1790, on file at White Plains, New York, mentions "my adopted son, commonly called James Canfield," and empowers "my son James Canfield and my trusty friend Nathan Rockwell" as executors. She names James her heir, and after him, his wife and children. Research disclosed the presumption of James' adoption, which was unknown to his children, and also that he had evidently offended his Puritan father, David, by getting into debt or some such thing to a neighbor, Benjamin Clapp. However, Mr. F. A. Canfield, author of the history of the Campfield family of New Jersey, wrote Augusta R. Waters shortly before his death: "I expect to use [in a book on the Connecticut Canfields which he was planning to write] three or four pages to explain why I think James was the son of David, and why David was the son of Timothy. The evidence is all circumstantial, for there are no records to prove that my arrangement of the ancestors of the branch is correct. I make it—first Matthew; second Samuel; third Ebenezer; fourth Timothy; fifth David; sixth James. If I publish my book, I shall claim that David and James were father and son."

JAMES CANFIELD of New Canaan, Connecticut, died "15 Aug., 1830, a. 78 yr.," at South Salem, New York. (Gravestone Records.) He married, December 29, 1762, at New Canaan, Dinah,⁵ Keeler (*Daniel*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Ralph*¹) whose mother was Hannah Whitney (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Henry*¹) of Norwalk, Connecticut. James Canfield served in the Revolutionary War as a private in Capt. Ebenezer Slawson's 1st Company of Minute Men, New Canaan, Col. Samuel Drake, Westchester County, New York, in the years 1775 and 1776. His name appears on the payroll of the company dated Westchester County, New York, March 3, 1785. (Pension Office, Records of the National Society of D. A. R. Membership, Mary R. Wilson, No. 31586; also No. 34754.)

SECOND GENERATION

GOLD² CANFIELD (*James*¹), second child, was born at New Canaan, Connecticut September 23, 1770, and died December 4, 1814. He married December 21, 1794, at Christ Church (Presbyterian), South Salem, New York, Nancy⁶ Keeler (*Paul*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Samuel*,² *Ralph*¹) widow Hayes, of Ridgefield, Connecticut, born June 13, 1775, died February 24, 1839. Her mother was Sarah Cornwall (*Burt*). On the marriage certificate, Number 554, his name is recorded in the later form, "Gould." Gold Canfield served in the War of 1812 as "private in Cap't Jonathan Ferris' Company, 1st Carver's Regiment, New York." His name appears on rolls which bear the remark "Commissioned on Sept. 1st. 1814. On duty at Harlem Heights. Discharged Dec. 4th 1814 and allowed three days to travel the Counties of Putnam and Dutchess. Residence north of Peekskill." It is family knowledge that he was on duty during a sleety winter storm, at which time it was customary to carry the gun in the bend of the elbow, to protect the trigger, and that his arm became chafed and infected. Note: "His frost bitten infected arm was the reason he was sent home but he died Dec., 1814 at the barracks a day or two later." (Pension Office records.) He is said to have been buried in St. John's Cemetery, Clarkson Street, head of Varick Street, New York. His wife Nancy and their children first learned of his death the following spring, when soldiers returning to the vicinity brought his chest of clothes and news of his death. (Membership, Augusta R. Waters, Daughters of the War of 1812, No. 8722.)

Children of Gold and Nancy (Keeler) Canfield:

- i. Miron,³ b. August 27, 1795.
- ii. William, b. September 25, 1797; d. 1863 in Chelsea, Michigan.
- iii. David, b. April 29, 1800; d. in Chelsea, Michigan in November, 1882.
- iv. Lydia, b. August 1, 1803; m. Sherwood; d. November, 1882.
- v. Caroline, b. October 27, 1805; m. Halsey Wheeler; d. October 29, 1894.
- vi. Elizabeth, b. October 31, 1807; m. — Leake; d. September 5, 1845. Their daughter, Caroline Leake, m. after 1853 John Pell.
- vii. Philemon, b. October 20, 1809, South Salem; d. 1894.
- viii. Mary Ann, b. August 19, 1812, of whom further.

THIRD GENERATION

MARY³ ANN CANFIELD (*Gold*,² *James*¹), born August 19, 1812, at South Salem, New York, youngest of eight children, was fifteen years of age when her mother and the younger members of her family moved to New York City to live. She had learned fine needlework and helped in her own support by making the hand-stitched silk vests that were then the fashion for men. She was married in New York on November 3, 1833, by the Rev. Isaac Lent of the Methodist Church to James² Robertson (*Albert*¹) of New York City. She was the courageous, resourceful mother of ten children who grew to maturity. She died December 13, 1896, at Peekskill, New York. (See Robertson; A. R. Waters, Ms. Record; Robertson Family Bible.)

HILLIKER

The earliest record found by the writer of the variously spelled name Hilliker is that of Jacob Hillikers alias Swart in the list of founders of New Utrecht by patent granted January 16, 1657. The will of William Hilliker, dated 1691, is in the Hall of Records, New York. This William was a shipbuilder and lived in Smith's Valey, or Vly, which was the present Pearl Street, foot of Wall and Fulton Streets on the north side of the street, a little east of Maiden Lane. (*Abstracts of Old Wills, New York, 1665-1707.*) The name, variously spelled, is found in early Dutch church records of Hackensack, New Jersey, in 1718 and of Sleepy Hollow in 1739. Michael Hillegas, born in Philadelphia in 1729, became the first Provincial Treasurer in 1776. His parents were natives of Germany. John Frederick Hilligas was from the Palatinate-upon-the-Rhine. (*Life of Michael Hillegas; Names of Foreigners to Pennsylvania 1727-1808.*)

Ricker, in *Pioneers of Harlem*, recalls that the Palatinates espoused the cause of Luther and became exiles and wanderers. The first group settled at Newburg, Orange County, New York, in 1709.

The following year, three thousand more settled in Columbia County. A third group settled in 1722 in what is now Herkimer. Macaulay says of them: "They were honest laborious men, who had once been thriving burgers of Mannheim and Heidelberg, or who had cultivated the vines on the banks of the Necker and the Rhine; their ingenuity and diligence could not fail to enrich any land which would afford them asylum."

There appear to have been three brothers of the name Hilliker who came into the Sleepy Hollow community: Hendrick, Jacobus, and Augustus.

HENDRICK HILLIKER, said to have been born in Germany, became a church member in 1731, and married Janitte⁴ Jurckse (*Harmanus*) in 1734 in the old Dutch Church, Philipsburg, New York. (*See Yerks.*)

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² HILLIKER (*Hendrick*¹), born in 1742, married first Elizabeth³ Storm and married second Eva Jerks (*William*,⁴ *Harmanus*,³ *Johannes*,² *Paulus*¹) of Philip's Manor, New York. He served in the American Revolution as a private in the Westchester County Militia, and his name is inscribed on the Revolutionary Soldiers' Monument, Sleepy Hollow, as sergeant, but is recorded in the *History of the Burying Ground* as captain. (*See Yerks; Old Dutch Church Records, Philip's Manor, New York.*) John Hilliker died in New York, November 25, 1824, and is buried in Sleepy Hollow. (National Society of D. A. R., Genevieve Wilson Bartlett, membership 34754; Aitken, *Distinguished Families* . . . 1912.)

THIRD GENERATION

CATHERINE³ HILLIKER (*John*,² *Hendrick*¹) was born August 17, 1792, in that section of the country that suffered severely in the Revolution. She married Albert Robertson of Bremen and New York City May 26, 1811, at the Dutch

Presbyterian Church on Franklin Street. She died February 18, 1877, at the home of her son James, Locust Grove, Vancourtlandville, Westchester County, New York. (See Robertson; A. R. Waters, "James Robertson and Mary Ann Canfield, his Wife," Ms. record.)

HOYT

The descent of Genevieve Wilson Bartlett traces from Walter Hoyt of Connecticut, Colonial Ancestor, National Society of Colonial Dames of America, Membership: Connecticut, No. 1036.

SIMON HOYT, born in England in 1595 at Curry Rivel, Somerset, came to America with Governor John Endicott, arriving September 6, 1628, at the age of thirty-three years. He was made freeman May 18, 1631. He explored and settled Charlestown. He had two children, Walter, ten years old and Nicholas, eight, both born in England. He settled in Dorchester in 1630, where he owned eight acres of land adjoining Boston. From there he removed to Scituate, Massachusetts, in 1635, where he and his wife joined the church in 1639. The same year he went to Windsor, where he remained until 1649. He next removed to Fairfield and then to Stamford, where he died September 1, 1657. He married second, in April, 1635, Susanna Smith of Scituate, Massachusetts. He had ten children. (Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, Vol. 2, p. 482.)

SECOND GENERATION

WALTER² HOYT (*Simon*¹) of Norwalk, Connecticut, was born about 1618 and died in 1689 at Fairfield. He married first, Mary Lindell, and second, Hannah. He was one of the Proprietors of Norwalk and had several grants of land. He was sergeant of the Train Band in 1659; Deputy from Norwalk to the General Court of Connecticut in 1658, 1659, 1661, 1667, 1668, 1670, 1671, 1673, 1674, 1676, and 1681. (*Connecticut Colonial Records*, Vol. 1, pp. 323, 326, 340, 372; Vol. 2, pp. 59, 70, 94, 127, 147, 209, 236, 274, Vol. 3, pp. 3, 86; National Society of Colonial Dames of America in Connecticut, *Register*, 1922, p. 322; Society of Colonial Wars, *Register*, 1894-1909; Adams, *Ancient Wethersfield*, 1904, Vol. 2, p. 440.)

Children:

- i. Elizabeth, m. 1663, Samuel St. John.
- ii. Hannah, m. 1664, Judah Gregory.
- iii. Zerubbabel,³ of whom further.

THIRD GENERATION

ZERUBBABEL³ HOYT (*Walter*,² *Simon*¹) of Norwalk, Connecticut, was born about 1650 and died in 1720. He married first, Rhoda, and second, Mehitabel (Rockwell) Keeler, daughter of John¹ Rockwell and widow of John² Keeler of Norwalk. Zerubbabel was a deacon in the church. His name appears in records with those of Samuel Keeler, John Whitney, and Ralph Keeler in a motion to

purchase lands of the Indians to settle a plantation. (*Colonial Records of Connecticut*, Vol. 4, pp. 209, 537; Hoyt, *Hoyt Family*, note, p. 311; Stiles, *Ancient Windsor*, Vol. 2, p. 410.)

Children:

- i. Abigail, b. 1675.
- ii. Joseph.
- iii. Deacon Daniel.
- iv. Hannah,⁴ b. 1685, of whom further.
- v. Caleb, m. 1704 Mehitabel³ Keeler (*John*,² *Ralph*¹).
- vi. Rhoda, m. April 19, 1710, John³ Keeler (*John*,² *Ralph*¹) of Norwalk. (See Keeler.)

FOURTH GENERATION

HANNAH⁴ HOYT (*Zerubabel*,³ *Walter*,² *Simon*¹) was born in 1685 and married July 6, 1704, Joseph³ Whitney (*John*,² *Henry*¹), born March 1, 1678. (Hall, *History of Norwalk, Connecticut*, p. 197.)

FIFTH GENERATION

HANNAH⁴ WHITNEY (*Joseph*,³ *John*,² *Henry*¹) was born November 5, 1707, at Norwalk, and died after July 6, 1766. She married Daniel⁴ Keeler (*John*,³ *John*,² *Ralph*¹), 1707-1764.

SIXTH GENERATION

DINAH⁵ KEELER (*Daniel*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Ralph*¹) was baptized August 12, 1744, at New Canaan, Connecticut, and married April 29, 1762, James Canfield of New Canaan. She died at South Salem, New York. (See Canfield; New Canaan Church Records, Vol. 1, p. 45; Broughton, *Rockwell-Keeler Genealogy*, Vol. 1, p. 16.)

SEVENTH GENERATION

GOLD² (Gould) CANFIELD (*James*¹) was born September 23, 1770, at South Salem, New York, and died December 4, 1814, at New York City; he married December 21, 1794, at South Salem, Nancy⁶ Keeler (*Paul*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Samuel*,² *Ralph*¹), widow Hayes, born September 10, 1776, at Ridgefield, Connecticut, died February 24, 1839, in New York. (See Keeler; Christ Church, South Salem, New York, Marriage Certificate No. 554.)

EIGHTH GENERATION

MARY³ ANN CANFIELD (*Gold*,² *James*¹) was born August 19, 1812, and died December 13, 1896, at Peekskill, New York. She married in New York City, November 3, 1833, James Robertson (*Albert*¹) of New York, born September 26, 1812, died January 20, 1889, Van Cortlandville, New York. (See Robertson.)

NINTH GENERATION

MARY³ ROBERTSON (*James*,² *Albert*¹) was born July 8, 1848, in New York, and died December 2, 1931, at St. Louis, Missouri. She married, June 5, 1873, Robert Monroe Wilson of St. Louis, born July 8, 1833, in New York, died

September 9, 1885, at Locust Grove, Van Cortlandille, New York. (See Wilson.)

TENTH GENERATION

GENEVIEVE WILSON (*Robert*,² *Robert*¹) was born in St. Louis, Missouri, and married there on November 7, 1899, Willard Bartlett of St. Louis. (See Bartlett; Vital Records; Robertson Bible Records.)

KEELER-ROCKWELL

The name Keeler was derived from the occupation of the family, that being the laying of the keel in shipbuilding. It was in early days a baronial family of Norman origin.

RALPH KEELER, a Puritan, first of the name in America, was born in England in 1613. He settled in Hartford, Connecticut, in 1639, and was one of the first settlers of Norwalk in 1651/1652. He held the office of chimney viewer in 1655, and purchased lands in 1666. He engaged in the building trade, and constructed many of the early houses. He married second, Sarah Whelpley, a widow of Norwalk. His will was probated in 1672, and in it are mentioned sons, John, Samuel, and Ralph, Jr. (Phoenix, *Whitney Genealogy*, pp. 72, 84.)

SECOND GENERATION

SAMUEL² KEELER (*Ralph*¹) of Norwalk, 1656-1713, married March 10, 1682, Sarah³ St. John, daughter of Mark² (*Matthias*¹) and Elizabeth (Stanley) St. John of Norwalk. He served in the Narragansett Swamp Fight, King Philip's War, December 19, 1675, for which he was granted "one parcel of land lying upon Clapboard Hill containing 12 acres more or less." He was Representative to the General Court of Connecticut in 1701, and was one of the original proprietors of Ridgefield, holding a grant to the lower part of the town. (See St. John; Selleck, *History of Norwalk, Connecticut*, pp. 62, 93, 120-124; Hall, *Norwalk, Connecticut*, 1847, pp. 189-191; Bodge, *Colonial Wars*, p. 277; Society of Colonial Wars, *Register*, p. 496.)

THIRD GENERATION

JOSEPH³ KEELER (*Samuel*,² *Ralph*¹), born at Ridgefield in 1683, married Elizabeth Whitney (1684-1763), daughter of John² (*Henry*¹) and Elizabeth (Smith) Whitney of Norwalk. Joseph was a surveyor, one of the committee to determine the boundary line between Norwalk and Ridgefield, also Justice of the Peace and town miller. He died November 29, 1757, at South Salem, New York. (See Whitney; Broughton, *Rockwell-Keeler Genealogy*, pp. 9-35.)

FOURTH GENERATION

PAUL⁴ KEELER (*Joseph*,³ *Samuel*,² *Ralph*¹) married first, a Miss Smith of Ridgefield, where he was born. He married second, Sarah Wood. He served in the Revolution as private in Capt. Gamaliel Northrup's Company, Col. David Waterbury's Regiment of Connecticut. He was the first of the family to settle

in Salem, New York. He died in 1787. (Broughton, *Rockwell-Keeler Genealogy*, pp. 29, 101; National Society of D. A. R., membership, Augusta R. Waters, National No. 219373.)

FIFTH GENERATION

PAUL⁵ KEELER, JR. (*Paul*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Samuel*,² *Ralph*¹), son by his father's first marriage, was born at Ridgefield, 1757; he married February 7, 1775, at South Salem, Sarah Cornwell (Burt) and they had a family of eight children. He served as trumpeter in Sheldon's Light Horse. (Affidavit of his son Asa.) He removed to Pennsylvania in 1790, and shortly after bought one hundred and fifty acres of land in Wilkesbarre, which he sold. He lived until his death in Falls Village, Pennsylvania. His will was probated January 6, 1813, District of Exeter, County of Lucerne, Pennsylvania. (Stiles, *Ancient Windsor, Connecticut*, p. 70; Broughton, *Rockwell-Keeler Genealogy*, p. 737.)

He bequeathed to his well-beloved wife, Sarah, the whole of his lands, buildings, stock privileges and everything so long as she lived and named a gift to Anana; son Asa was to have twice as much as William, Nancy, Lucy, Sally, Clarissa, Abby, Fanny, Patty, and William were to share equally. Daughters Polly and Fanny were to have a good bed and bedding each, and fourteen dollars from the estate. He appointed his wife, Sarah, executrix. It was signed November 5, 1812, and witnessed by Peter Harris and Levi Townsend.

SIXTH GENERATION

NANCY KEELER (*Paul*,⁵ *Paul*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Samuel*,² *Ralph*¹), first child, born at Ridgefield, Connecticut, September 10, 1776 (Vital Records), married first, one of the four sons of Freegift Hayes (*Isaac*,³ *Isaac*¹), who died shortly. She married second, as "Nancy Hayes," on December 21, 1794, at Christ Church (Presbyterian), South Salem, New York, Gould (Gold) Canfield (*James*), of New Canaan, Connecticut. She signed later, as "Nancy Canfield of Courtland," a deed now in the registrar's office, with other heirs of Freegift Hayes, inheriting through her first husband. (Will of Freegift Hayes, White Plains, New York; Deed, August 1, 1823, Liber X.)

Nancy is described as a most comely person with beautiful, clear complexion and bright color, which she retained. She and Gold had a family of eight children. He died of exposure while on duty in the War of 1812, during which her youngest child was born.

Her daughter told how for several years she tried to keep her family together in the little place they owned, but the struggle became too hard. She was unfairly dealt with by a lawyer named Ferris, who got her stock, her hay, and finally her home, and when her last child was thirteen she moved to New York City with six children, her sons William and David Canfield having gone west to seek their fortunes. They became men of good life and fair competence, living many years in Chelsea, Michigan, and dying there. Nancy died in New York February 24, 1839, at the home of her daughter, Elizabeth

Canfield Leeke, aged "63, 8, 13." (Death Certificate No. 1839; see Canfield; Marriage Certificate No. 554; Broughton, *Rockwell-Keeler Genealogy*, pp. 29, 257, 547, 757; Rockwell, *History of Ridgefield, Connecticut*, pp. 9, 10, 103; *Descendants of Norman People in Britain and the U. S. A.*; Selleck, *History of Norwalk, Connecticut*.)

JOHN KELLER (*Ralph*¹), another son of Ralph¹ Keeler, was born in 1652 at Norwalk, Connecticut, and married June 18, 1679, Hittabel² (Mehitable) Rockwell (*John*¹) of Stamford.

The name Rockwell, according to *The Rockwell Family in America* by H. E. Rockwell, means "All for God." The family descends from Sir Ralph de Rocheville, a Norman knight who came to England and fought for Empress Maude (Matilda). John Rockwell, on the Fitzhead, England, Parish Register, married Honor Newton in 1585. Honor's will, dated 1637, reads: "I Honor Rockwell, of Dorchester County of Dorset, widow, give to all my grandchildren in New England, both sons and daughters of Richard, William and John." This will places the New England emigrants. John¹ Rockwell was one of the first settlers of Stamford, Connecticut, in 1639, having come from Stonington. He married Elizabeth² Weed (*Jonas*) of Stamford and is called "a son of liberty." He died in Rye, then part of Connecticut, in 1676. (*See Weed*.)

JOHN³ KEELER, JR. (*John*², *Ralph*¹), born December 26, 1682, married April 10, 1710, Rhoda⁴ Hoyt (*Zerubbabel*³, *Walter*², *Simon*¹). (*See Hoyt*.)

DANIEL⁴ KEELER (*John*³, *John*², *Ralph*¹) of Norwalk, 1707-1764, married Hannah⁵ Whitney (*Joseph*⁴, *John*³, *John*², *Henry*¹) of Norwalk. (*See Whitney*.)

DINAH⁵ KEELER (*Daniel*⁴, *John*³, *John*², *Ralph*¹), born August 12, 1744, married April 29, 1762, James Canfield, of New Canaan, Connecticut. (*See Canfield*; Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Connecticut*.)

McGUFFIE

The family of McGuffie was of very ancient standing in Galloway, North Britain, and the lineage is clearly traceable from the commencement of the sixteenth century, when John McGuffie of Cubics, lineal ancestor of the present representative, was killed at Flodden September 9, 1513, and left, by his wife Felicia, daughter of John Home, Esq., of Ardmillan (descended from the Saxon kings of England), three sons and two daughters. (Burke, *Landed Gentry*, 4th ed., 1863, "McGuffie of Crossmichael," pp. 440-441; Douglas, *Peerages of Scotland*, p. 731.)

MARY MCGUFFIE was born in Wigton, Galloway, Scotland, in 1802 and died in St. Louis, Missouri, January 21, 1857. (Gravestone Records.) She belonged to a family of some wealth and, as she told her children, descended from the Stuarts. As a young girl she came to New York City with an Aunt Martha and her husband, a Presbyterian minister named Kerr or Carr, for a visit to relatives. The Kerrs were in excellent circumstances and had no children. She married Robert Wilson of New York, formerly of Scotland, on January 17, 1818, at the Brick Presbyterian Church, New York City. (Church Records.)

She is known to have been married at sixteen and, as her second child was born in 1820, they are undoubtedly the Robert Wilson and Mary Margaret there recorded. They had a family of twelve children. Her subsequent life is recounted under Wilson. She died in St. Louis January 21, 1875.

Knowing the place and year of Mary McGuffie's birth, the writer began a search for her parentage at Burke's in London in August, 1939. There she was advised to contact McGuffie of Crossmichael and also to make a search of the registers of Wigton parishes. She was also told that "the lairds of Galloway were a contentious lot and were always at each other; as they were far removed from the seat of government they settled their quarrels in their own fashion. Consequently many records were destroyed."

The following handwritten response to an inquiry was received from the representative of that family:

Isel, Cockermouth, Cumberland.

12 August 1939.

Mrs. Willard Bartlett,
Saint Louis, Missouri, U. S. A.

Dear Madam,

I am in receipt of your letter dated 3-8-'39 from Westminster Gardens, London, S. W., with reference to your grandmother Mary McGuffie, a native of Galloway, Scotland. I have searched through the family Pedigree Books Coulthart and McGuffie in my possession.

My grandfather James McGuffie of Mickle Ernambrie, Crossmichael, Castle Douglas, Kircudbright, Scotland, was born in 1800 and had a sister Mary and a brother John of the City of New York. I have no dates of the birth of the other members of the family. With reference to the statement that she was connected through some line with the Stuarts—it is a fact that my Grandfather, James McGuffie, born 1800, who married Margaret Coulthart, was through that lady connected with the Stuarts. Margaret Coulthart's mother was Helen, second daughter of John Ross Esq. of Kier, Closeburn, St. Mungo and Dalton, all in the County of Dumfriesshire, Scotland, and through him a descendant of the Rosses of Halkenhead, Renfrewshire, a baronial family whose title I understand became extinct, also through him (John Ross) a collateral relation of the Boyles, Earls of Glasgow. [Note: Agnes Ross married in 1520 John Boyle of Kelburne, ancestor of the Earls of Glasgow, with whom passed, as marriage dower, considerable portion of the estates of Halkenhead. *See* Ross of Dalton.]

On visiting the town of Wigtown, Wigtonshire, Scotland, two years ago, I visited the burial ground in the churchyard there, and came across several old tombstones erected to the memory of the McGuffies. I was interested in searching for them, owing to the fact that my foreelders had lived in the district in bygone times. I would suggest that should you still require further proof of the birthplace of your grandmother perhaps some inquiry could be made at Wigtown.

There is a Mr. McGuffie of No. 1 North Main Street, Wigtown, Scotland, whose brother, the late Sergeant Louis McGuffie of the 115th Battalion, K.O.S.B., was awarded the Victoria Cross for most conspicuous bravery and resourceful leadership near Wytschaete, Belgium, on the 28th September 1918. In the entrance leading to the Town Hall, Wigtown, Scotland, a bronze and marble tablet was erected by the late Sir Peter H. McClelland in memory of this heroic soldier.

Other branches of the McGuffie clan are living in different parts of Galloway, Scotland. I hope that you will be successful in clearing up which line of the McGuffies your grandmother belonged to. I wish to add that it has been a pleasure to me to try and search out the particulars you require.

Yours truly,

ALEXANDER MCGUFFIE.

Mr. John McLeod, Searcher of Records, Edinburgh, Scotland, shortly undertook for the writer an investigation of Wigton registers and wills which disclosed many of the name in Crossmichael, Penningham, and other parishes, but the birth of more than one Mary was found at the approximate date. However, in view of our Mary McGuffie's visit to relatives in New York, and the fact that McGuffie of Crossmichael had, besides Mary, a son John recorded as living in New York, makes this the probable connection. In the search, a relationship to this branch of the family became evident, and it disclosed also a gracious representative of the McGuffie clan.

ROBERTSON

Burke's *Peerage* states: "From their ancestor, Duncan de Atholia, Earl of Athol, this family is known among Highlanders as 'Clandonachy' or 'Descendants of Duncan.' Duncan had a son, Robert de Atholia, one of the most noted chieftains of his day. It was he who arrested the murderer of James I. For this he received a crown charter, dated 1451, electing his lands into a free barony, and also an honorable commendation to his arms. He married Lady Margaret Stewart, by whom he had three sons. Alexander Robertson, his heir, was the first to use this designation of the family, instead of 'son of Robert'!"

Arms—Gules, three wolves' heads erased argent, armed and langued azure; lying on a compartment under the arms, a wild man chained. Crest—A dexter arm and hand erect, holding a regal crown. Motto—Virtutis Gloria Merces. (Burke, *Landed Gentry*, 1939 ed., p. 1925.)

This branch of the family in America begins with Albert Robertson, Jr., son of Albert Robertson of Bremen, Germany, said to have been a prosperous miller. Albert, Jr., came to New York as a young man and married in 1811. It has always been a puzzle as to how so Scottish a name as Robertson came to belong to a native of Germany. A letter received about 1925 by Augusta Robertson Waters, from Mr. Henry Robertson of Klein Fossbek Holzsmid 18, Hamburg, written on paper that bore the crest of Struan Robertsons, furnishes a possible clue. He writes: "We trace our family in Scotland until about 1475; and about 1670, or some years earlier, our ancestors came to Germany, and followed the Army, part having returned to Scotland and the part remaining in the Hanoverian Legion fought all over Europe." Hanover was a part of Saxony, and was long under the English crown.

Mrs. Edward Twelle Robertson, who wrote from Bremen to Mrs. Waters about the same time using the same crest, states: "About 350 years ago, a Robertson emigrated from Scotland to Hamburg where the family still lives and whose coat of arms is like that of the Duke of Athol."

ALBERT ROBERTSON, JR., born in Bremen about 1790, was for some reason determined to go to America. Augusta R. Waters writes: "Who shall say that the Scotch blood of our grandfather did not make him restless under the gradual Prussianizing of the country that had been so long under the English crown?" His son James relates in his journal that, on his first voyage Albert,

Jr., was shipwrecked, that he returned to Bremen, outfitted again, and, in spite of his father's desire that he remain and succeed him in his milling business, he sailed again, and settled in New York. His marriage record reads: "Albert Robertson with Catherine Hilliker, daughter of John Hilliker by Rev. Christian Bork at the Dutch Church on Franklin Street known as the North West Church in Sugar Loaf Street, May 28, 1811." (Old Dutch records, Sage Library, Rutgers University.)

His death came suddenly, due to an injury sustained in a traffic accident October 20, 1823. For a year previous to his death he had been teaching the German language to his son James, using the Bible and hymn book as textbooks. He had been planning to take his son to Bremen, where a question of inheritance was involved, when his sudden death occurred. A trunk containing papers which he greatly valued was lost in the vicissitudes which followed. He is buried in the old St. John's Burying Ground, Hudson, Clarkson and Leroy Streets, New York, which is now the site of a city park. He left five children, the oldest aged eleven years, the youngest two weeks.

Children:

- i. James,² b. September 26, 1812 (September 27, 1811); d. January 20, 1889, of whom further.
- ii. Seaman,² b. February 4, 1814; d. August 16, 1823.
- iii. Albert,² b. June 15, 1816.
- iv. Catherine,² b. June 4, 1818, "Katherine Ann, bapt. July 31, 1821"; d. August 20, 1822.
- v. Mary² Ann Hilliker, b. October 7, 1823; bapt. November 20, 1823, "parents Albert Robeson and Kateren Robeson." This baptism occurred after the father's death in October. (Robertson Family Bible; Records of the Old Dutch Church on Franklin Street, New York City; *New York City Directory*, 1817-1822.)

SECOND GENERATION

JAMES² ROBERTSON (*Albert*¹) was born in New York City. In the Dutch Church of Sleepy Hollow is this record: September 27, 1811, "James, parents Albert Roberts, Kath. Heleger." The forebears of James Robertson, on his mother's side, bore the Dutch and German Huguenot names of Hilliker, Van Dyck, Yerks, Storm, Sie, Dereth, and Plattenburg. They settled early, probably at different times, in the Sleepy Hollow region of New York, where their graves are found in the old Burying Ground. (Dutch Church Records.) Augusta Robertson Waters, writing of these people May 25, 1927, says: "They were of sturdy yeoman stock, I take it, the back-log of all pioneer effort. . . . They bought land from the Indians and cleared it. . . . In the Sleepy Hollow Community they kept alive the little Dutch Churches. They fought for the Colonies and saw their fields and homes devastated, and what they struggled for is ours today."

At the age of fourteen, James Robertson began to learn the trade of a machinist, and helped to support his fatherless home. In a few years he established his own workshop. He was married on Sunday evening November 3,

1833, by the Rev. Isaac Lent of the Methodist Church, New York, to Mary Ann^s Canfield (*Gold*,² *James*¹), who was born August 19, 1812, at South Salem, New York. They furnished their simple home out of their united earnings.

His workshop was wiped out by fire for a second time after he had three children. At this dark moment a man named Frederick Lee, to whom he was already in debt for equipment and for whom he later named a son, said to him, "Robertson, go ahead, I will trust you for all you need." From this time on all his undertakings prospered. He later made several valuable inventions, established extensive marble works on Rivington Street, and was the first in the country to employ steam power in the sawing of marble. He was elected to the Common Council of New York City in 1847 and 1848, which was a tribute at that period to capacity and moral worth. (W. W. Spooner, *History of Westchester County, New York*.)

Their first home was on Third Street, and their summer home was on the East River at Ravenswood, Long Island, in the vicinity of which he acquired large holdings of land. Later, to accommodate his growing family, he built a house on the corner of Second Avenue and East Twelfth Street, New York, on a large plot of ground. In 1850, he purchased from the estate of Pierre Van Courtland the Upper Manor House, built of Holland brick, now marked by the D. A. R. as an historic spot, with one hundred and sixty acres near Peekskill. It was for some forty years his family home and the live and hospitable center for his ten children and their families. The exposed position of the Van Courtland Manor House at Croton made it advisable for that family to build, in 1773, this second home in a safer location, on the Old Post Road. Lieutenant Governor Van Courtland wrote to his son, General Philip, in a letter dated July 17, 1776, "We keep a strong guard from Croton to Peekskill. The tenders have fired several times on our people but we have received no damage. I have removed most of our effects to the mill and Peekskill." At one period of the Revolution, the Commander in Chief of the Army, Washington, occupied the Upper Manor House as headquarters and here General McDougal posted his advanced guard when the British took possession of Peekskill in March, 1777. The old oak tree in the field east of the house was used as a military whipping post.

James Robertson added to the original Manor House all the comforts and conveniences for living which the period afforded, and on April 3, 1851, he moved his family to the country. Nine of his ten children were already born, the eldest seventeen, the youngest three months. The four older children were left in New York to finish the school year, and shortly attended boarding schools at Cooperstown, preparing for Yale, Peekskill Military Academy, Newman School at Tarrytown, and Packard's Business College in Poughkeepsie. The younger children had a governess until ready for Mrs. Brown's and Mrs. Pentreath's schools in Peekskill, Dr. Rice's Seminary in Poughkeepsie, and Drew Seminary in Carmel, New York.

James Robertson continued an active life, keeping in touch with certain business interests and supervising his farm—a strong factor in the community and in the Methodist Church of Westchester County. He emphasized to his children the value of integrity, industry, and economy. He died at his home January 20, 1889, and is buried in the family plot at Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, New York—“a just man, a true friend, a noble citizen.” (*Highland Democrat*, January 26, 1889.)

Children of James² and Mary Ann (Canfield) Robertson, born in New York City:

- i. Charles³ Franklin, b. March 2, 1835; d. May 1, 1886, St. Louis, Mo.; B.A., Yale, 1859; B.D., General Theological Seminary, N. Y., 1862; Hon. S.T.D., Columbia University, N. Y., 1868; D.D., Univ. of South, 1883; LL.D., Univ. of Mo., 1883; second bishop of Missouri Protestant Episcopal Church, 1868-1886; m. first, Caroline Ruth Brisbane; m. second, September 26, 1865, at Malone, N. Y., Rebecca Duane (James), b. December 3, 1837, d. July 30, 1917.

Children:

1. James⁴ Duane, C. E., b. September 14, 1866, Malone, N. Y.; d. August 25, 1931, St. Louis; unmarried.
2. Albert,⁴ b. September 22, 1868, Batavia, N. Y.; d. February 25, 1869, St. Louis.
3. Charles⁴ Canfield, b. March 9, 1870, St. Louis; m. April 18, 1894, Maud Scott; res. St. Louis. Children: Charles Duane, Page Constable, Donald Ford, Jane Scott, James Scott.
4. Frances⁴ Constable, b. St. Louis; m. June 8, 1895, Henry Leverett Chase, b. June 30, 1867, New York City, d. November 6, 1916, St. Louis. Children (Chase): Eleanor Duane, Anne Leverett, Rebecca Duane, Frances Robertson.
5. Edward⁴ Livingston Hilliker, LL.B., Cornell; Justice Supreme Court, New York State; b. September 23, 1876, St. Louis; d. Ithaca, N. Y., October 16, 1937; m. June 3, 1908, Elizabeth Comstock; res. Syracuse, N. Y. Children: Edward L., Jr., William R.
- ii. James³ Harries, b. September 21, 1836; d. December 28, 1894, Peekskill, N. Y.; m. December 27, 1866, Ella Adelaide Vredenburg Kip, b. December 12, 1845, Ossining, N. Y.; d. May 21, 1930, Haddonfield, N. J.; res. Peekskill. Three children died in infancy.

Children:

1. Emily,⁴ b. December 8, 1867, New York; unmarried.
2. James,⁴ b. September 11, 1876, Peekskill; m. October 19, Jefferson Valley, N. Y., Maude Evelyn Smith; res. Rush, N. Y. Children: Sarah A., James H., Helen F., Elizabeth.
3. Madeleine, b. September 25, 1885; d. 1949; m. June 6, 1908, Lake Mohegan, N. Y., Duane Howard Nash, Jr.; res. Haddonfield, N. J. Children (Nash): Duane H., III, Delos Robertson, Barbara.
- iii. George³ Washington, b. October 19, 1838; d. September 17, 1903, Peekskill; m. first, December 11, 1862, Cincinnati, Ohio, Ella Rufner, b. September 22, 1841, Natchez, Miss., d. December 23, 1885, Peekskill; m. second, February 23, 1887, Kate May Call, b. June 15, 1854, d. August 22, 1907. Three children died young.

Children:

1. *Caroline*,⁴ b. January 26, 1868; d. April 25, 1937; m. October 8, 1897, Walter James O'Connor. Children (O'Connor): Margery, Hugh Raymond.
2. *Pearl⁴ Eleanor*, b. February 15, 1874; m. first, February 21, 1893, Theodore Wessells; m. second, July 3, 1906, Frederick Willard Loomis; res. Syracuse. Children (Wessells): Theodore Haviland, Eleanor Rufner.
3. *George⁴ W., Jr.*, b. October 12, 1887; d. August 15, 1917.
- iv. *Amelia*,³ b. August 19, 1840; d. December 10, 1926, Wynnewood, Pa.; m. May 10, 1865, VanCourtlandville, N. Y., Cyrus David Foss, D.D., LL.D., bishop, M. E. Church, b. January 17, 1834, Kingston, N. Y., d. January 29, 1910; res. Philadelphia, Pa.

Children (Foss):

1. *Amelia*, b. September 13, 1866, New York City; d. May 10, 1916, Denver, Colo.; m. May 3, 1894, Philadelphia, James Ruggles Thorpe; res. Denver.
2. *Cyrus David, Jr.*, B.A., Wesleyan; LL.B., Univ. Pa., Phi Beta Kappa; b. March 15, 1869, New York City; d. June 12, 1918, Philadelphia; m. June 30, 1906, St. Davids, Pa., Maria Louisa Higgins.
3. *Helen*, b. December 1, 1872, New York City; m. October 2, 1906, Philadelphia, Pa., George Bacon Wood, b. April 14, 1871, Philadelphia; res. Wynnewood, Pa. Children (Wood): Helen, b. June 18, 1907, Philadelphia, Pa.; George Bacon, Jr., b. November 5, 1909, Philadelphia, m. March 29, 1939, Ambler, Pa., Mae Arrison Brubaker, b. April 19, 1908, Treverton, Pa.
Children: Michael David, b. November 30, 1942, Springfield, Mass., Rebecca, b. November 30, 1944, Springfield, Mass.
- Cyrus Foss, b. December 18, 1914, Philadelphia, Pa., m. June 17, 1942, Hudson, Wis., Helen Sommers, b. November 17, 1919, St. Paul, Minn.
Children: Marcia, b. March 12, 1944, Boston, Mass., Caroline, b. October 23, 1945, Boston, Mass., Janet, b. May 3, 1948, Darby, Pa.
- v. *Albert*, b. May 12, 1842; d. August 12, 1866, of fever contracted while in service during the Civil War.
- vi. *Emily*,³ b. March 2, 1844; d. December 30, 1922, New York City; m. May 7, 1862, VanCourtlandville, N. Y., William DePew Southard, b. July 18, 1840, d. May 15, 1899; res. Peekskill.

Children:

1. *Amelia Southard*, b. February 2, 1863, Peekskill; d. November 11, 1929, Philadelphia; m. George Jones Byrd, b. New York City, d. June 12, 1894; res. Peekskill. Children (Byrd): Kenneth S., Douglas L.
2. *William DePew Southard, Jr.*, b. May 22, 1865; d. November 17, 1899; m. October 10, 1894, Annie Tuthill. Children (Southard): Thomas, Edwin Disbrow.
3. *Emily Southard*, b. November 23, 1868, Peekskill; m. November 12, 1890, William Henry Knowlson, b. May 17, 1853, d. May 30, 1911. Son (Knowlson), Roland Southard.
- vii. *Frederick*,³ b. December 26, 1846; d. February 7, 1913; m. March 4, 1896, Annie Horton, d. January 7, 1934.
- viii. *Mary*,³ b. July 8, 1848, Long Island, N. Y.; d. December 2, 1931, St. Louis, of whom further. M. June 5, 1873, Robert Monroe Wilson of St. Louis.
- ix. *Elizabeth*,³ b. December 24, 1850; d. April 2, 1884, St. Louis; m. June 30, 1874, VanCourtlandville, N. Y., Joseph Dickson, b. October 29, 1845, d. May 11, 1906, St. Louis.

Children:

1. *Joseph, Jr.*, b. April 12, 1876, St. Louis; m. November 27, 1901, Sydney Francis Boyd; res. Boston, Mass. Child (Dickson): Mary Frances.
2. *Bessie*, b. March 13, 1880; d. February 12, 1892.
- x. *Augusta*,⁸ b. July 7, 1853, VanCourtlandville, N. Y.; d. June 1, 1943, Scarsdale, N. Y.; m. first, September 2, 1875, Arthur Tappan Morse, b. August 16, 1841, Racine, Wis., d. December 19, 1880, St. Louis; m. second, December 26, 1893, Philadelphia, Henry Waters, b. August 18, 1840, Millville, N. J., d. April 30, 1916, Scarsdale.

Children:

1. *Edna Morse*, b. St. Louis; m. June 16, 1904, Mohegan Lake, N. Y., Roberts Walker of New York, b. August 24, 1874, Rutland, Vt., d. December 22, 1926, at his home in Scarsdale; m. second, July 20, 1932, Percy Jackson, b. May 21, 1863, Belleville, N. J., d. April 4, 1941, New York City. Children (Walker): Katherine; Mary Manning; Diantha Roberts; Rhoda; Challis.

THIRD GENERATION

MARY⁸ ROBERTSON (*James*,² *Albert*¹), eighth child, was born July 8, 1848, at the family summer home on the shore of the East River, Ravenswood, Long Island, and was five years of age when they left New York City to make their home at "Locust Grove," VanCourtlandville, Westchester County, New York. She went to boarding school first at Mrs. Brown's in Peekskill; when old enough she was sent to Dr. Rice's Seminary for Young Ladies at Poughkeepsie, where she was a high-spirited young student of wide intelligence and generous kindness, with a lively interest in writing and singing. Later, during a visit in St. Louis at the home of her eldest brother, Charles Franklin Robertson, Bishop of the Protestant Episcopal Church of Missouri, she met Robert Monroe Wilson of St. Louis, to whom she was married upon the following June 5, 1873, at her father's home.

She was still a young woman when her husband died after a marriage of twelve years, but she chose not to marry again. She devoted herself to her young son and daughter and to her hospitable home, her church, and her friends, retaining always an engaging personality and a keen interest in life. She died December 2, 1931, in St. Louis and is buried in the Wilson lot in Bellefontaine Cemetery.

Children of Robert and Mary (Robertson) Wilson:

- i. Robert Monroe, Jr.
- ii. Genevieve.
- iii. Charles Robertson. (*See Wilson; Robertson Family Records.*)

ST. JOHN

Baronial descent of Matthias St. John

1. SAIRE DE QUINCEY, *Surety*, m. Maud de Liz.
2. ROBERT DE QUINCEY, the elder, m. Hawise Kevelioek.
3. MARGARET DE QUINCEY m. *John de Lacie, Surety*, son of Roger de Lacie m. Maud, daughter of *Surety Richard de Clare*.

4. IDONEA DE LACIE m. Geoffrey de Dutton.
11. RALPH LE MAINWARING, d. 1474, m. Margaret, daughter of John Savage of Clifton and his wife, Elizabeth Brereton, a descendant of *Sureties Richard and Gilbert de Clare*. (P. 61.)
12. MARGARET MAINWARING m. Randall le Grosvenor, d. 1510.
14. RANDALL LE GROSVENOR m. in 1500 Ann, daughter of Richard Charlton of Apley, county Salop (Shropshire).
15. ELIZABETH GROSVENOR m. Thomas Bulkeley of Woore, d. 1591, son of William Lord Bulkeley and his wife, Beatrice Hill, a descendant of *Roger and Hugh Bigod* (Part 1, p. 46), *Henry de Bohun* (Part 1, p. 52) and *William de Lanvallei* (Part 1, p. 92).
16. REV. EDWARD BULKELEY, D.D., second son of Odell, county Bedford, d. 1621; m. Olive Irby, d. 1615.
17. SARAH BULKELEY, about 1580-1611, wife of Oliver St. John of Keysoe, county Bedford, buried there 1626.
18. MATTHIAS ST. JOHN, 1603-1699, of Dorchester and Windsor, Mass., m. Elizabeth.
(J. S. Wurts, *Magna Charta*, Pt. 1, pp. 104, 130, Pt. IV, p. 1005; Joseph Edmondson, *Pedigrees of English Peers*, Vol. 4, p. 372, "St. John in England.")

The descent of Oliver St. John of Keysoe, county Bedford, Gent., twelfth in descent from William de St. John, temp. Edward I, who married, presumably about 1597, Sarah Bulkeley, is given by Donald Lines Jacobus (*Bulkeley Genealogy*, 1933, pp. 29-30). It does not give them a son Matthias.

An Early History of the St. John Family, reprinted from an ancient book by the Mitre Press, London, tells how "this family is descended from the Lords of Ports, Lords of Basing, in Hampshire, who were great Barons at the Time of the Conquest; and by maternal descent derive their Surname, St. John, in lineal Succession from William de St. John who entered England with the Conqueror, and attended the Army as Master of Artillery, and Supervisor of the Waggon and Carriages; for which Reason, the Horse Hames or Collar was borne for his Cognizance." "John de St. John, Son of William, eminently distinguished himself with Robert Fitz-Hamon, in the Conquest of Glamorgan; and being one of the twelve Knights Associates of said Robert had for his share the Castle and Manour of Fomon." (*Dugdale Baronage*, Vol. 1.)

MATTHIAS ST. JOHN, first of the name in America, was the earliest settler of Dorchester, Massachusetts, in 1631. He removed to Windsor, Connecticut, in 1649, and lived in Wethersfield for a time between 1636 and 1655. He settled permanently in Norwalk in 1654, and became prominent in the affairs of the town government.

He married first Elizabeth. His second wife was Anna Whitney. He died in November, 1669.

SECOND GENERATION

MARK² ST. JOHN (*Matthias*¹) of Norwalk, Connecticut, was born in 1659 and died August 12, 1693. He married Elizabeth Stanley, daughter of Timothy Stanley of Cambridge, England, and an original proprietor of Hartford, Connecticut, in 1636, whose name is inscribed on the Memorial Monument to Founders of Hartford in the old Center Church burying ground. The latter was a grand juror in 1639 and 1642, and died in 1648, leaving a good estate to

his widow and children. Mark St. John was a proprietor of Norwalk, and an active man on the plantation; he was Deputy to the Connecticut Legislature in 1671, 1672, and 1676. "The Mark and Elizabeth Stanley St. John lineage, to be treated in its proper place, comprises a social, scientific, soldierly and saintly solidarity . . ." (Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*, Vol. 4, p. 530.)

THIRD GENERATION

SARAH⁸ ST. JOHN (*Mark*,² *Matthias*¹), was born at Norwalk January 18, 1659, and died in 1714. She married Samuel Keeler (*Ralph*) of Ridgefield, Connecticut. (See Keeler; S. W. Adams, *Ancient Wethersfield, Connecticut; Historical Catalogue of First Church of Christ, Hartford*, p. 11; Hinman, *First Puritan Settlers of Connecticut*, p. 74; Selleck, *History of Norwalk, Connecticut*, pp. 62, 93, 96, note 165.)

In searching for records of the St. John family in libraries in and out of London, the writer came upon other family names which are treated in this genealogy. For example, in her notebook: "Wells, Consulted: Calendar of Manuscripts of Dean and Chapter of Wells, Vol. 1, p. 6, Found list of witnesses to the Charter of King Richard I, giving a grant to the Church of St. Andrews, Wells, and to Reginald, Bishop, and his successors, 27 Nov. Richard I. Witnesses: Signed among others William de St. John, by the hand of the Elect of Ely, Chancellor, and Joseceline, Bp. of Bath and Glastonbury Christenings, May 20, 1667.

"In Hinton, *St. George Parish Record*, Vol. 2; Elizabeth, daughter, John and Anna Adams; *Ilchester Christenings*, 1596, Jan. 1, Joan, dr. Thomas Bartlett; *Laverton Christenings* (p. 66) April 2, 1635, William, son of William and Johan Waterman; *Trent Burials*, October 24, 1617, Thomas s. William Bartlett (p. 312). Note: The Library of Wells Cathedral has an extensive collection of early parish registers."

VAN DYCK-STORM

In Holland in early times, when speaking the name of a man, his own was mentioned first, then that of his father and lastly, the place from which he came. Thus, Jan Thomasse Van Dyck meant Jan, son of Thomas, man of the dike. The Dutch gave to the eldest son the name of his paternal grandfather, and to the second, that of his maternal grandfather, while the daughters were given the names of their grandmothers accordingly.

JAN THOMASSE VAN DYCK, the founder of this family in America, was son of Thomas Jansse Van Dyck of Amsterdam, Holland, who married Stytie Dirks, and had two other sons, Nicholas Thomasse, and Hendrick Van Dyck. (Bergen, *Bergen Family*.) Jan Thomasse came to New Amsterdam in America in 1652. His brothers, his second wife, Trintje Achias or Hargen, and six children, four by his first wife, accompanied him on the ship *Bonta Ke* (Spotted Cow). The family settled on Long Island, and the brothers took the

oath of allegiance in 1657. Jan Thomasse was, in the same year, one of the founders of New Utrecht. Here, Director General Peter Stuyvesant had authorized the establishment of a town comprising one thousand acres, divided into farms of fifty acres each. Two years later Jan Thomasse added to his farm a tract of meadow lands extending to what is now Coney Island. He inherited the energy and ability of a family long considered one of the best of the burgher families in Holland, and he soon received honors and appointments. He was for many years a magistrate of Fort Orange and New Utrecht, and was appointed by Gov. Colve on August 18, 1663, one of the "schepens." He is recorded as "lately deceased" in October, 1673. In Bergen's *Settlers of Kings County* it is stated that in 1675 his heirs sold his old farm in New Utrecht to Rut Joosten for 2,500 guilders, his new farm to Brynne Jansse for 2000 guilders, and his two lots in the village to his son, Hendrick Jansse Van Dyck, for 750 guilders. He left nine sons and two daughters.

SECOND GENERATION

THOMAS³ JANSSE VAN DYCK, eldest son, born in Amsterdam in 1632 (also stated as 1646), came to America with his father in 1652. He was a magistrate in New Utrecht in 1673 and resided there until 1677, when he sold his farm of about fifty acres and moved to one in Brooklyn, which he sold in 1695. He married first, Claessen, daughter of Claes Claessen, by whom he had Jan and Nicholas Van Dyck. He married second, Maritje (Marie) Andriessen, by whom he had four children.

Children:

- i. Anjeltie,³ of whom further.
- ii. Andriessen, bapt. August 11, 1675.
- iii. Abraham.
- iv. Isaac.

THIRD GENERATION

ANJELTIE³ VAN DYCK (*Thomas² Jansse, Jan Thomasse¹*) married at Utrecht Gregoris² Storm (*Dirck¹*). The Storm family came from Utrecht, Holland (claimed also from Brebant), to New York in 1662. Dirck Storm, first of the name in America, brought with him his wife, Marie Pieters, and sons Gregoris, Peter, and David, having sailed from Amsterdam. Dirck Storm was Secretary of Brooklyn in 1670, and Town Clerk of Flatbush and Clerk of Sessions of Orange County in 1691. In 1697 they were residing at Philip's Manor, New York. In 1699 their son David was a deacon in the Sleepy Hollow Church, and was many times an elder.

STORM

SECOND GENERATION

GREGORIS² STORM (*Dirck¹*) was born in Holland in 1656 and married Anjeltie³ Van Dyck as mentioned; they resided at Gowanus Bay, Long Island.

Children:

- i. Maritje,⁸ of whom further.
- ii. Dirck,⁸ b. 1695.
- iii. Thomas.
- iv. Anjeltie.
- v. Elizabeth.

THIRD GENERATION

MARITJE⁸ STORM (*Gregoris*,² *Dirck*¹) married May 15, 1714, Harmanus⁸ Jurcks (*Johannes*,² *Dirck*¹), whose mother was Janitze Dereth (*Jan*).

The Storm crest is a knight's helmet, vision closed, and the coat of arms a ship at sea, under storm sail, with the motto: "In God we Trust." (Ricker, *History of Harlem, New York*; Aitken, *Distinguished Families from Beekman and Van Dyck*, pp. 178-185, 270; Armstrong, *Notable Southern Families*, p. 243.)

Maritje Storm married Harmanus Jurcks. Janitje Jurcks (Yerks) married Hendrick Hilliker. John Hilliker married Eva Yerks. Katherine Hilliker married Albert Robertson. James Robertson married Mary Ann Canfield. Mary Robertson married Robert Monroe Wilson. (Sleepy Hollow Church Records; A. R. Waters, Robertson-Canfield Ms. Record.)

It is also recorded that Nicholas Storm, Sr., married second, Maritje, daughter of Johannes Dutcher, and that their daughter, Maritje Storm, married Harmanus Jurcks (Yerks), father of Janitie Yerks, who married Hendrich Hilliker.

WEED

JONAS WEED, born in England, came with the Winthrop fleet in 1629/1630 and became one of the founders of Watertown, Connecticut, signing the Watertown Covenant to support the church. He was a Puritan and nonconformist. On May 29, 1635, he left Watertown. He was one of the recorded founders of Wethersfield, where his name appears on the map of 1640. He was granted a house and pasture land in Stamford in 1642, where the following incident concerning Jonas Weed and his young daughter Elizabeth is recorded. "(Ap)rill 25, 1647. At a Courte at Stamford when ye Governor and Capteayn Ashwood was members of ye Court; An Action by Jonas Weed Plaintiffe agt. Wilyam, a captiv Indian servante to Rich Crabb defendends. De-cleare of ye plaintiff, ye sayd Wilyam on a Saboth day stoll from me out of my house in meeting tim. one cloth gown and one stoffe gun and some of my wampan, a glass bottle wt wine in it and some other things: Ye said Indian confesith all ye things: Goodman Weed Compleayns agt. Goodman Crabb for saying yt Goodman Weed his daughter mighte drunke upe ye sack and hid ye things: Goodman Crabb denyes ye charge. . . . Courte sentence, yt ye Indian shall be whiped at ye pleasure of ye Court and shall be keptt close prisoner till he may be sent out of ye Countray and to be sold as a slav." (Stamford Town Meeting Record, Vol. 1, p. 148, Vol. 3, p. 529.)

The inventory of his will, which names his wife and ten children, was taken on March 5, 1676. (Book 3, Fairfield Probate Records.) His daughter Elizabeth, born probably at Wethersfield, Connecticut, about 1637, married about 1658 John Rockwell of Rye, who died by 1677. (See Keeler-Rockwell; Charles A. Hoppin, *Washington Ancestry*, 1931, Vol. 3, p. 530.)

WHITNEY

The Family in England

In *The Whitney Family of Connecticut* by Phoenix (1878, pp. 9-22), is recounted by generation the pedigree established by Mrs. H. A. de Salis of London, genealogist. The first twenty generations are taken from *The Golden Grove*, compiled in 1703 by Owen Roberts, Deputy Assistant to the Garter King-at-Arms, with additions, and deposited in the Records Office, London. The early generations are considered legendary, and the authentic record begins about 1066 with Sir Baldwin of Whitney Generation 20. (1) Exrog, Earl of Eygas and Ergegu, (2) Sir Piege Exrog. "Knight of ye Round table" to King Arthur's time, who lived at his Castle at Caedmore, Wales, (3) Gware or Garrett, (4) Sir Gallihant, etc.

(20) Sir Baldwin Whitney, Knight, married Mary, daughter of Sir Hugh Mortimer, (26) Robert Whitney of Prewarden, married first, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Vaughn, married second, Constance Touchet, daughter of Sir James Touchet, Lord Audley, by his wife Lady Eleanor, daughter of Edmund Holland, Earl of Kent. Their son Hugh was ancestor of Henry Whitney of Connecticut. (Melville, *Ancestry of John Whitney*, Chart, pp. 216-217.)

(32) Thomas Whitney the younger of Birkhampton, Herts, died March 5, 1624, had a daughter Anne, who married Owen Roberts, and who in her will proved December 25, 1655, gives "to Henry Whitney, now living in New England, the somme of 4 pounds he did borrow of my late husband." This bequest proves the descent of (34) Henry Whitney who emigrated to New England.

Henry Whitney has descent also from the following eight surety barons of the Magna Charta: Roger Bigod, Hugh Bigod, William Malet, John de Lacie, Richard de Clare, Gilbert de Clare, Saire de Quincy and Robert de Vere. (Browning, *Magna Charta Barons*, 1898 ed., pp. 249-252, 112; Collings, *Peerage of England*, Vol. 6, pp. 550, 551; Cokayne, *Complete Peerage*, Vol. 6, p. 533.)

HENRY WHITNEY, of Connecticut

Descent from Royal Families of Europe

1. CHARLEMAGNE, Emperor of the West, died 814. Married Hildegard of Swabia.
2. LOUIS LE DÉBONNAIRE, King of France, married Judith, daughter of Earl of Orleans.
3. PRINCESS JUDITH married Baldwin I, Count of Flanders.
4. BALDWIN, Count of Flanders, died 918, married Alfretha, daughter of Alfred the Great, King of England.

5. ARNOLD, 3rd Count of Flanders, married Alice, daughter of Count of Vermandois.
6. BALDWIN, 4th Count of Flanders, married Maud, daughter of Conrad I, Emperor of Germany.
7. ARNOLD, 5th Count of Flanders, died 988, married Rosalie, daughter of Beranger II, King of Italy.
8. BALDWIN, 6th Count of Flanders, married Eleanor, daughter of Richard, 2nd Duke of Normandy, son of Rollo, the Dane, who conquered Normandy.
9. BALDWIN, 7th Count of Flanders, died 1017, married Adela, daughter of Robert I, King of France.
10. MATILDA OF FLANDERS, died 1083, married William the Conqueror, Duke of Normandy, who became William I, King of England. (Redlich, *Pedigrees of Emperor Charlemagne's Descendants*, pp. 183-184.)
11. HENRY I, King of England, married Maud or Matilda, daughter of Malcolm, King of Scotland, and his wife Margaret, daughter of Edgar and Agatha of Russia, son of Edmund called Ironside, Saxon King of England.
12. MAUD (or MATILDA) married Geoffrey Plantagenet, son of Fulk, King of Jerusalem.
13. HENRY II, King of England, married Eleanor of Aquitaine.
14. JOHN, King of England, married Isabel of Angoulême, daughter of Aymer de Taillefer and Alice de Courtenay; daughter of Isabella de Courtenay and Peter of France; son of Louis VI, King of France.
15. HENRY III, King of England, married Eleanor of Provence.
16. EDWARD I, King of England, married first, Eleanor of Castile, daughter of Ferdinand III, King of Castile and Leon.
17. EDWARD II, King of England, married Isabel, daughter of Philip IV, King of France, and his wife Jeanne, Queen of Navarre.
18. EDWARD III, King of England, married Phillipa, daughter of William, Count of Hainault.
19. EDMUND of Langley, Duke of York, married Isabel, daughter of Pedro, King of Castile and Leon, whose mother was Marie, daughter of Alphonso IV, King of Portugal. (Burke, *Royal Families of England, Scotland, and Wales*, 1876 ed., Pt. 1, pp. 1-36, Pt. 2, pp. 1-7, for generations, pp. 10-20.)
20. CONSTANCE PLANTAGENET was betrothed to Edmund Holland, Duke of Kent.
21. ELEANOR HOLLAND married James Touchet, Lord Audley.
22. CONSTANCE TOUCHET married Robert Whitney. (Collings, *Peerage of England*, 1812 ed., Vol. 6, pp. 550, 551, for generations, pp. 20-22.)
23. HUGH WHITNEY married Constance Vaughn.
24. ROBERT WHITNEY married Mary Parry.
25. JOHN WHITNEY married —.
26. NICHOLAS WHITNEY married Mary —.
27. GEORGE WHITNEY married Penelope Pardoe.
28. THOMAS WHITNEY married Mary Roach.
29. HENRY WHITNEY came to New England. (Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Connecticut*, 1878 ed., pp. 9-22, for generations, pp. 22-29; Browning, *Magna Charta Barons*, 1898 ed., pp. 249-252; Browning, *Americans of Royal Descent*, p. 296, 430, 482; Burke, *Royal Families of England, Scotland, and Wales*, *Pedigree CCIII, XXXI*; Jordan, *Your Family Tree*, pp. 68-71, 79-82, 91-92, 300-306.)

HENRY WHITNEY of Connecticut, born in England in 1620, came to Southold, Long Island, where he bought land October 8, 1649. With Edward Treadwell and Thomas Benedict, he bought three quarters of William Salmon's land at Hashamannack. He lived in Huntington, Long Island, during 1658, and removed to Jamaica, Long Island. In 1665 he was granted land in Nor-

walk, Connecticut, for building a grist mill. He was a freeman October 11, 1659, and became one of the original proprietors of Ridgefield, holding a grant to the lower part of the town. He is named with thirty-three others in "a true and perfect list of freemen," October, 1669, who petitioned for liberty to begin a new plantation near Norwalk, now Danbury, where he died in 1673. He is said to have been a frank, outspoken man, and when a charge was true, he would acknowledge it without waiting for proof from his opponent. He married second, a widow, Sarah Ketchum, in 1669.

His will, dated November 6, 1673, begins with the words: "I, Henry Whitney, being weak and crazy in body but, through mercy, perfect in memory and understanding . . . will unto my wife, all her wearing apparel," etc.

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² WHITNEY (*Henry*¹) of Norwalk, only child, married in 1644 Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Richard Smith, probably of Long Island. He was a miller and a man of substance. They had four sons.

Children:

- i. John, Jr., of whom further.
- ii. Joseph.
- iii. Henry.
- iv. Richard.

THIRD GENERATION

JOHN³ WHITNEY, JR. (*John*,² *Henry*¹) of Norwalk, Connecticut, married March 17, 1675, Elizabeth Finch (*Joseph*), Greenwich, Connecticut.

FOURTH GENERATION

JOSEPH⁴ WHITNEY (*John*,³ *John*,² *Henry*¹), born March 1, 1677, married July 6, 1704, Hannah⁴ Hoyt (*Zerrubbabel*,³ *Walter*,² *Simon*¹) and came into possession of the grist mill by deed of his father. His will was dated March 17, 1741. (See Hoyt; Phoenix, *Whitney Family of Connecticut*, Vol. 1, pp. 1-121, 530; Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*; Broughton, *Keeler-Rockwell Records*, Vol. 1, pp. 10, 13, 14; Hall, *Norwalk, Connecticut*, p. 197.)

FIFTH GENERATION

HANNAH⁵ WHITNEY (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Henry*¹) was born November 5, 1707, at Norwalk, and died after July 6, 1766; she married, Daniel⁴ Keeler (*John*,³ *John*,² *Ralph*¹), a farmer of New Canaan, Connecticut. (See Keeler; New Canaan Church Records, Vol. 1, p. 2, State Library, Hartford, Connecticut.)

DINAH KEELER married April 29, 1762, James Canfield, also of New Canaan, Connecticut. (Broughton, *Keeler-Rockwell Records*, p. 16; New Canaan Church Records, Vol. 1, p. 45.)

GOLD CANFIELD married December 21, 1794, at Christ Church, South Salem, New York, Nancy Keeler, widow Hayes. (Marriage Certificate No. 554.)

MARY ANN CANFIELD married November 3, 1833, James² Robertson of New York City. (*See Canfield.*)

MARY ROBERTSON married June 5, 1873, Robert Monroe Wilson of St. Louis, Missouri. (Robertson Bible records; *see Robertson.*)

GENEVIEVE WILSON married November 7, 1899, Willard Bartlett of St. Louis, Missouri. (Membership National No. 542, Daughters of the Barons of Runnymede; in descent from Henry Whitney of Connecticut. For descent from eight surety barons, M.C., *see Wurts, Magna Charta*, Vol. 3, Chap. 73, Mrs. Willard Bartlett; *see Wilson.*)

YERKS-SIE

The origin of the Yerks family, according to J. G. Leach in *Chronicles of the Yerks Family*, may have been German or Dutch. Augusta R. Waters held that the family is of Norman extraction and acquired its name from the town of Jurquez in France, which is mentioned in the Norman Roll as early as 1417.

A Paulus Dierckssen and a Dierck Paulus, probably the same person, were assessed in Brooklyn in 1676 on twelve morgens, about twenty-four acres of land. His name appears in the census of 1702 of Orange County, New York. Mr. Ernest Broom of the Tappan Zee Research Society said in 1924: "Probably the name Diercksse, son of Dierck, was not originally a family name, but accorded with the custom which still prevails in some Scandinavian countries."

SECOND GENERATION

JOHANNES² JURCKSSEN (*Dierck*¹) of Esopus, Orange County, and Philip's Manor, New York, probably born in New York, married Jannity Dereth, daughter of Jan and Gristje (Plattenburg) Dereth, in the Old Dutch Church, New York City.

THIRD GENERATION

HARMANUS³ JURCKSSEN (*Johannes*,² *Dierck*¹), born in Haverstraw, New York, in 1692, was Deacon in the Sleepy Hollow Church. He married Maritie Storm, daughter of Gregorius² (*Dirk*¹) and Engeltie (Van Dyck) Storm of Gowanus Bay, Long Island. (*See Storm, Van Dyck.*)

Children:

- i. William,⁴ of whom further.
- ii. Jannitie,⁴ b. June 11, 1715; m. in 1734, in the Old Dutch Church, Philipsburg, Hendrick Hilliker. They located at Philip's Manor where later family history is found. (*See Hilliker.*)

FOURTH GENERATION

WILLIAM⁴ YERKS (*Harmanus*,³ *Johannes*,² *Paulus*¹), of Philip's Manor, married March 29, 1754, Catrina Sie (*Isaac*⁴).

FIFTH GENERATION

EVA YERKS, was born in 1759 and died September 17, 1829, in New York. She

married, as his second wife, her cousin, John Hilliker, son of Hendrick and Jannitze (Yerks) Hilliker. They were buried in Sleepy Hollow. James Robertson wrote in his journal of his happy memories of this grandmother, daughter of Catrina⁵ Sie, and of her gentle and lovable nature which Mr. Van Tassel said was characteristic of the Sie family. (Old Dutch Church records.)

SIE

The Sie family were French Huguenots, and the name is recorded in many forms. Ricker in his *History of Harlem* writes that the family consisted of Isaac¹ and his wife Esther, Isaac² and his wife Marie, also a daughter Marie,² wife of Nicholas de Vaux. The Sie family obtained two farms of 194 acres on Kasles Neck, Staten Island, New York, by patent in September, 1677. They removed later to Philip's Manor. The father and son appear as church members at Sleepy Hollow in 1697. The family is still remembered as among the most respected residents. Peter³ (*Isaac, Isaac*) was born in Europe; he married Pizonella. Isaac⁴ Sie (*Peter,³ Isaac,² Isaac¹*) of Philip's Manor, was born in 1703, and married Eva Forcier, daughter of Jan and Eva Forcier. Their daughter, Catrina⁵ Sie, married March 29, 1754, William⁴ Yerks as previously stated. Eva⁵ Yerks married John² Hilliker. Catherine³ Hilliker married Albert¹ Robertson. James² Robertson married Mary Ann Canfield. Mary Roberston married Robert² Monroe Wilson. (*See Robertson, New York; Wilson.*)

PUBLIC AND MILITARY SERVICE

(Early English Period)

NORMAN INVASION, 1066

RICHARD FITZ-GILBERT, 1st Lord of Clare, descendant of Charlemagne, born before 1035, accompanied Duke William into England, fought at Hastings. Chief Justice of England, ancestor of Robert Fitz Walter, Richard and Gilbert de Clare.

WILLIAM, LORD MALET, A Norman baron, one of the generals and companions of Duke William, later Governor of York Castle, said to have been brother to King Harold's wife.

SURETY BARONS FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, A.D. 1215

(Descent through Henry Whitney of Connecticut)

HUGH BIGOD
ROGER BIGOD
GILBERT DE CLARE
ROBERT DE CLARE

JOHN DE LACIE
WILLIAM MALET
SAIRE DE QUINCY
ROBERT DE VERE

CRUSADES

JOHN DE LACIE, Surety, Earl of Lincoln, Governor of Chester and Beeston Castles, did good service at the Siege of Damietta, 1219. Buried in Cistercian Abbey of Stanlow, county Chester, 1240.

HUGH MAGNUS, son of Henry I, King of France. One of the seven leaders of the First Crusade.

SAIRE DE QUINCY, Earl of Winchester, Surety, assisted at the Siege of Damietta, 1218/1219. Died November 3 on the way to Jerusalem.

PUBLIC AND MILITARY SERVICE

(In America)

COLONIAL DAYS

HOYT, WALTER, 1618-1689, Deputy from Norwalk to the General Court of Connecticut, fourteen terms, 1658-1681; Sergeant of Train Band 1659.

KEELER, JOSEPH, 1683-1757, Ridgefield, Conn., Surveyor, Justice of the Peace.

KEELER, SAMUEL, 1656-1713, Norwalk, Conn., served in King Philip's War, Narragansett Swamp Fight, Deputy 1701 to the General Court.

ST. JOHN, MARK, 1659-1693, Norwalk, Conn., Deputy 1671, 1672, and 1676.

STANLEY, TIMOTHY, 16—1648, Cambridge, England, a founder of Hartford, Conn., 1636, Grand Juror, 1639, 1642.

STORM, DIERCK, Secretary, Brooklyn, N. Y., 1670, Town Clerk of Flatbush, Clerk of Sessions, Orange County, 1691.

VAN DYCK, JAN THOMASSE, Magistrate, appointed August 18, 1673, "sche-pens" of Fort Orange and New Utrecht.

VAN DYCK, THOMAS JANSSE, from Holland to New Amsterdam, 1652, Magistrate, New Utrecht 1673.

AMERICAN REVOLUTION

CANFIELD, JAMES, 1752-1830, Capt. Ebenezer Slawson's 1st Co. of Minute Men, New Canaan, Conn. Col. Samuel Drake, Westchester Co., N. Y., 1775-1776.

HILLIKER, JOHN, 1742-1824, served in Capt. Joseph Horton's Company, Col. Derick Brinkerhoff's Regiment. His name is on the Revolutionary Soldier's Monument at Sleepy Hollow as Sergeant.

KEELER, PAUL, —1787, South Salem, N. Y., Capt. Gamaliel Northrup's Co., Col. David Waterbury's Regiment, Conn.

KEELER, PAUL, JR., 1757-1812, Ridgefield, Conn. His son Asa made affidavit that his father was Trumpeter in Sheldon's Light Horse.

WAR OF 1812

CANFIELD, GOLD, 1770-1814, South Salem, N. Y., Private in Capt. Jonathan Ferris' Co., 61st Carver's Regiment, N. Y.

CIVIL WAR

WILSON, ROBERT MONROE, 1833-1885, St. Louis, Mo., member of National Guard which, with state troops under General Lyon, captured Camp Jackson.

ROBERT MOULTON of Salem, Massachusetts

THE history of the name Moulton: local, "of Moulton," a village and parish in county Chester; also parishes in counties Suffolk, Northampton, Norfolk, and Lincoln. Thomas de Moulton, county Lincoln, 1273. (Bardsley, *English Surnames*, p. 48.) Arms—A knight in full armor, mounted with drawn sword. (De Walden, *Some Feudal Lords and their Seals*, 1300-1301, XXXIV.)

The earliest Moulton in England, Sir Thomas, was rewarded for services at the Battle of Hastings with vast tracts of land in Lincolnshire, and afterwards great estates were acquired by marriage. He bestowed favors upon the monks of the church of Weston. The Moultons became the Lords of Gilliland with Narworth Castle as their seat, and Lords de Vaux through marriage with Maude de Vaux. Scott, in *The Talisman* (pp. 86, 88), has closely followed history when referring to the friendship of King Richard, Coeur de Lion, and Sir Thomas Moulton, comrades in daring adventures. "This chief had been exercised in almost all wars . . . and in all had been distinguished as well for his military conduct as for his personal prowess. His stature approached the gigantic. Thomas de Moulton accompanied Coeur de Lion to the Holy Land on the Third Crusade," 1189-1192, and participated in the Siege of Acre when that city of Syria was recovered from the Saracens by the Knights of the Third Crusade. (H. W. Moulton, *Moulton Annals*; Sanford, *Antiquities and Families in Cumberland*, 1675; Hutchins, *Cumberland*, 1794; Timbs, *Abbeys and Ancient Halls*, Vol. 2, p. 210.)

ROBERT MOULTON, a native of Norfolk, England, one of the recognized historic founders of New England, went to Salem, Massachusetts, in the *George Bonaventure* of the Winthrop fleet in 1629 with settlers and supplies. He was employed by the London Company for a term of years to superintend the building of vessels for the Massachusetts Bay Company, of which Endicott had taken charge in September, 1628.

Seventeen ships, equipped at an expense of nearly one hundred thousand dollars, brought nearly fifteen hundred emigrants—in their number, ministers, clergymen, physicians, magistrates, military officers, millers, mechanics, and those possessed of horses, cattle and other property. They founded a number of towns along the coast, each being a miniature republic. This may be considered the most remarkable party of colonists in point of intelligence, firmness of purpose, and an exalted standard of conscience that ever left their native shores to lead the way in the establishment of great civil institutions. The majority were well-to-do in the world, and there was some wealth and high position. Some professional soldiers were along to help organize the train bands such as had existed in London since Henry VIII. (Roberts, *History of*

the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, Vol. 1, p. 6; Mather, *Magnalia*, Hartford ed., Vol. 1, p. 69.)

Robert Moulton became a member of the Colonial Legislature and Deputy to the General Court from Charlestown, 1634-1635, and in 1637 from Salem, to which he removed that year. He settled, and probably carried on the shipping business, at the head of the North River, near the present corner of Fowler and Boston Streets. The spot where he lived in Charlestown is still called Moulton's Point. Robert Moulton, with fifty-seven men of Boston who were friends of Wheelwright and who sympathized with Mrs. Anne Hutchinson in her efforts to make the practices of the Puritans less harsh, were disarmed "for heresy for fear they will make some sudden eruption. This decree of 29 November 1637 continued in force for three years." (Bates, *Bates Genealogy*, p. 6.)

Barry states, in the *History of Framingham, Massachusetts*, p. 335), that Captain Robert Moulton in 1647 commanded the ship *Triumph*, fifty guns, and in the summer of 1650 he was vice-admiral under Blake in the *St. Andrew*, of 280 men; April 5, 1651, he was commander of the navy and master attendant at Portsmouth, England. Robert Moulton died at Salem in 1655, owning a house there and a farm at Salem Village now Peabody. His will, dated February 20, 1654, is preserved at Salem. By his wife, Deborah, he had a son Robert² and a daughter Dorothy, who married an Edwards. (Young, *Chronicles*, pp. 94, 161, 162, 180; National Society, Colonial Dames of America, New York, *Register*, p. 415; Thatcher, *History of Plymouth, Massachusetts*.)

Will of Robert Moulton, Sr., Salem, February 20, 1655:

By these presents be it knowne that I Robert Moulton Senior being by God's hand one my sicke bed of perfect memory Doe ordaine & Appoint my sonne Robert Moulton, whole Executor of this my last will & Testament. I give my Daughter Dorothy Edwards, twenty marke allsoe two pillow bers marked with R o M. Item my farme I leave with my sonne, till my Grandsonne Robert Moulton be twenty-one years old & then he to Enjoy the one half with the Apple trees, & after his father & mothers death to enjoy the farme wholly & in case my Grandsonne Robert dye first that it shall fall in like manner to his next elder brother (& soe) successively if he that Enjoys it have no issue, To Goodwife Buffum I give twenty shillings. To Joshua Buffum ten shillings. the Rest of my goods & Cattell I leave with my sonne Robert he to pay my debts.

Robert Moulton Snr.

Pr. 26:4: 1655 by George Gardner, Henry Phelps. (Essex County Quarterly Court Files, Vol. 3, leaf 14.)

SECOND GENERATION

REV. ROBERT² MOULTON (*Robert¹*), born in England, was Rector of the church in Salem; he married in February, 1640, Abigail Goode, daughter of John and Abigail (Downing) Goode of Salem. The latter was said to be the daughter of George and niece of Emanuel Downing, whose ancestry runs to FitzAlans and Henry III. The name has long been associated with Downing College, Cambridge, and with the official residence of the Prime Minister of England. Robert Moulton was granted land at Salem Village. The old Moul-

ton homestead was on the line between the present Lynneville and Peabody. (*New England Register*, Vol. 38, pp. 194-197.) Both died in 1665. Their wills are on file at the Clerk of Courts office, Salem. (Probate Records of Essex County, Vol. 1, p. 383.)

Children of Robert² and Abigail (Goode) Moulton, born at Salem:

- i. Abigail, m. Benjamin Belflower.
- ii. Robert, m. Mary Cook, of whom further.
- iii. Samuel, d. unmarried.
- iv. Hannah, m. Joseph Flint.
- v. John, m. Elizabeth Corey.
- vi. Joseph, b. January 3, 1656.
- vii. Meriam, m. Joseph Bachelor.
- viii. Mary, m. William Lord. (*Essex Antiquarian*, Vol. 2, p. 46.)

THIRD GENERATION

ROBERT³ MOULTON (*Robert*,³ *Robert*¹) of Salem was baptized June 23, 1644. (Salem Vital Records.) He married July 17, 1672, Mary² Cook, born July 15, 1650 (Church Record), twin daughter of Henry¹ and Judith² (Birdsall) Cook, and granddaughter of Henry Birdsall of Salem. (Salem Vital Records.) Robert Moulton was the first representative from Brimfield to the General Court. He died in 1731. (Felt, *Annals of Salem, Massachusetts*; National Society, Colonial Dames of America, New York, *Register*, p. 323.)

Children of Robert and Mary (Cook) Moulton:

- i. Mary,⁴ b. January 2, 1674.
- ii. Robert,⁴ b. 1675, of whom further.
- iii. Ebenezer, b. 1678.
- iv. Abigail,⁴ b. 1681.
- v. Samuel.⁴
- vi. Martha.
- vii. Hannah.

FOURTH GENERATION

ROBERT⁴ MOULTON (*Robert*,³ *Robert*,² *Robert*¹) of Windham, Connecticut in 1709 and of Brimfield, Massachusetts, in 1725, was born in Salem July 3 (Aug.), 1675, and married April 12, 1698 (Beverly Vital Records) Hannah Groves of Beverly, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah Black Groves, who survived him.

In January, 1709, Robert³ Moulton was one of four men of Salem who purchased of William More one hundred acres of land on both sides of the Little River for £23 and began the settlement of Windham, a remote section now part of Hampton.

Children of Robert⁴ and Hannah (Groves) Moulton, born in Salem:

- i. Hannah,⁵ m. Stephen Fuller of Windham.
- ii. Robert,⁵ b. December 18, 1700; d. 1741; m. December 14, 1733, Elizabeth Baker of Marlborough.
- iii. Mary, b. 1702; m. Anthony Needham of Brimfield.

- iv. Abigail, b. March 13, 1704; m. Abel Bingham of Windham.
- v. Lois, b. April 3, 1706; m. — Durkee.
- vi. Lydia, b. January 1, 1708; m. first, Thomas King, m. second, — Marrick.
- vii. Ebenezer, b. December 25, 1710, in Windham; m. April 6, 1739, Eunice Hall of Sutton (Sutton Vital Records).
- viii. Mehitable, b. 1712; m. in Brimfield October 26, 1732, John Perry.
- ix. Samuel, of whom further; twin with Susannah; b. 1714; m. January 30, 1739, Mary Haynes.
- x. Susannah, b. 1714.
- xi. Joseph, b. 1716.
- xii. Freeborn, b. 1717; m. Rebecca Walker of Union, June 23, 1737.
- xiii. John, b. 1720; m. May 20, 1742, Ruth Bound. (Salem Vital Records; Brimfield Vital Records; Perley, *History of Salem*, Vol. 1, p. 119; Moulton, *Moulton Annals*.)

FIFTH GENERATION

SAMUEL⁵ MOULTON (*Robert*,⁴ *Robert*,³ *Robert*,² *Robert*¹) of Brimfield, Massachusetts, and Monson, Connecticut, was born at Windham, Connecticut, June 15, 1714. He married January 30, 1739, Mary⁵ Haynes (*Joseph*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *John*,² *Walter*¹) (Brimfield Vital Records), and both were living in 1768. (See Haynes.)

Children recorded in Brimfield:

- i. Robert (rec. after ch.), b. February 24, 1742, of whom further.
- ii. Samuel, b. February 24, 1742.
- iii. Loes.
- iv. Dorcas (rec. bef. ch.), b. April 30, 1753.
- v. Lydia, b. April 30, 1753.
- vi. Solomon, b. January 29, 1758.

SIXTH GENERATION

ROBERT⁶ MOULTON (*Samuel*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Robert*,³ *Robert*,² *Robert*¹) of South Brimfield was born February 24, 1744, baptized March 21, 1756, and married Judith⁶ Morgan, daughter of John⁴ (*David*,³ *Jonathan*,² *Miles*¹) and Abigail (Blashfield) Morgan of Brimfield. Abigail was the daughter of Luke² and Rose² (Trenance) (John) Blashfield, married December 1, 1720. She was also granddaughter of Thomas¹ and Abigail² (Hiberd) (Robert¹) Blashfield and of John¹ and Martha¹ Trenance, all of Beverly.

Children, born in South Brimfield:

- i. Mary,⁷ b. September 29, 1776.
- ii. Polly,⁷ b. February 3, 1782.
- iii. Samuel,⁷ b. August 22, 1784.
- iv. Rosea,⁷ b. March 30, 1787; m. Daniel Brown.
- v. Robert,⁷ b. January 7, 1790; m. Vestry Nelson.
- vi. Horace,⁷ of whom further, b. February 23, 1793; m. Sally Lumbard.
- vii. Solomon, b. November 30, 1798; m. Lydia Ames. (*Moulton Annals*, pp. 70, 71.)

SEVENTH GENERATION

HORACE⁷ MOULTON (*Robert*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Robert*,³ *Robert*,² *Robert*¹) was born February 23, 1793, in South Brimfield, and married Sally Lumbard,

daughter of Gideon⁸ (*Thomas*,⁴ *John*,⁸ *John*,² *John*¹) and Sarah (Bacon) Lumbard, born June 18, 1791. She died at Brimfield in 1884. Their family home was destroyed by fire. Horace Moulton died in 1881. (*See* Lumbard, Bacon.)

Children, as entered in the Moulton Bible:

- i. Horace, m. Nancy Morse, who d. 1890.
- ii. Edward Randolph, m. Susan.
- iii. Absolem, m. Frank Snow.
- iv. Samuel Jones, of whom further; m. Jennie Johnson.
- v. Eunice, m. — Needham.
- vi. Lydia, m. — Norcross.
- vii. Elizabeth, m. William Thompson.
- viii. Martha, m. Darwin (Darias) Shaw.

EIGHTH GENERATION

SAMUEL JONES⁸ MOULTON (*Horace*,⁷ *Robert*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Robert*,³ *Robert*,² *Robert*¹) of Brookfield, Massachusetts, was born in Wales, Massachusetts in 1834, and married Jane Frances Johnson (*Ralsey*,⁸ *Rufus*,⁷ *Elisha*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹) of Upton. Samuel Moulton died in 1920 at Brookfield. (*See* Johnson.)

Children:

- i. Randolph⁹ Elisha, Brookfield, b. 1863; m. Mae Crowell, d. 1951.
- ii. Samuel⁹ Arthur, Brookfield, b. 1866; m. and has children, Samuel¹⁰ Fowler and Marian.¹⁰
- iii. Grace, b. 1873; m. Walter King; d. 1933 at Brookfield.
- iv. William Horace, of whom further. (*Messingbird, History of Ormsby, Massachusetts; Moulton Bible.*)

NINTH GENERATION

WILLIAM⁹ HORACE MOULTON (*Samuel*,⁸ *Horace*,⁷ *Robert*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Robert*,³ *Robert*,² *Robert*¹) of St. Louis, Missouri, Industrialist, Director of International Shoe and other companies, Board Chairman, Bethesda General Hospital, and School of the Ozarks, was born April 20, 1870, in Brookfield, Massachusetts. He married on December 19, 1900, in Nashville, Tennessee, Irene Watkins, daughter of William⁴ Evans Watkins (*William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) of Nashville. (*See* Watkins.) Residence, Brentmoor Park, St. Louis, Missouri.

Children of William Horace and Irene (Watkins) Moulton:

- i. William¹⁰ Watkins, St. Louis, b. June 19, 1904, in Bridgewater, Mass.; m. Jane Catherine, daughter of James T. and Mary F. (Evans) Carradine, of St. Louis.

Children:

1. William¹¹ Carradine, b. June 9, 1936.
2. Gay¹¹ Watkins, b. October 8, 1943, in St. Louis.
- ii. John¹⁰ Randolph of St. Louis; b. March 26, 1918, in St. Louis; m. May 3, 1947, Margaret Lee Carter (*Taylor*) of St. Louis.

Children:

1. *Pamela*,¹¹ b. March 27, 1948.
2. *Alexandra*¹¹ *Carter*, b. August 7, 1950.
- iii. *Matilda*,¹⁰ b. in Bridgewater, Mass., January 15, 1902; m. March 10, 1932, in Tokyo, Japan, Charles McQueen Gee, son of Nathaniel Gist Gee of South Carolina; res. Hong Kong, China, and Greenwich, Conn.

Children (Gee):

1. *Cynthia*, b. July 26, 1933.
2. *Charles McQueen, Jr.*, b. April 11, 1935, in Hong Kong.
3. *Michael Moulton*, b. March 20, 1937, in St. Louis.
4. *Mark Watkins*, b. November 14, 1942, in Weston, Mass.
- iv. *Grace*,¹⁰ b. 1906, in Manchester, N. H.; m. October, 1929, James Crawford Ward of Kansas City, Mo.; res., Nashville, Tenn.

Children, born in St. Louis (Ward):

1. *Anne*, b. August 11, 1930.
2. *James Crawford, Jr.*, b. May 23, 1933.
3. *Grace*, b. March 10, 1935.
4. *William Moulton*, b. September 9, 1936.
5. *Stephen*, b. November 18, 1943, in Nashville.
6. *Irene Watkins*, b. February 21, 1946, in Nashville.
- v. *Jane*,¹⁰ b. August 1, 1913, in St. Louis, of whom further; m. June 14, 1934, Willard Bartlett, Jr., M.D., St. Louis. (Burke, *Landed Gentry*, 1939, p. 2836.)

TENTH GENERATION

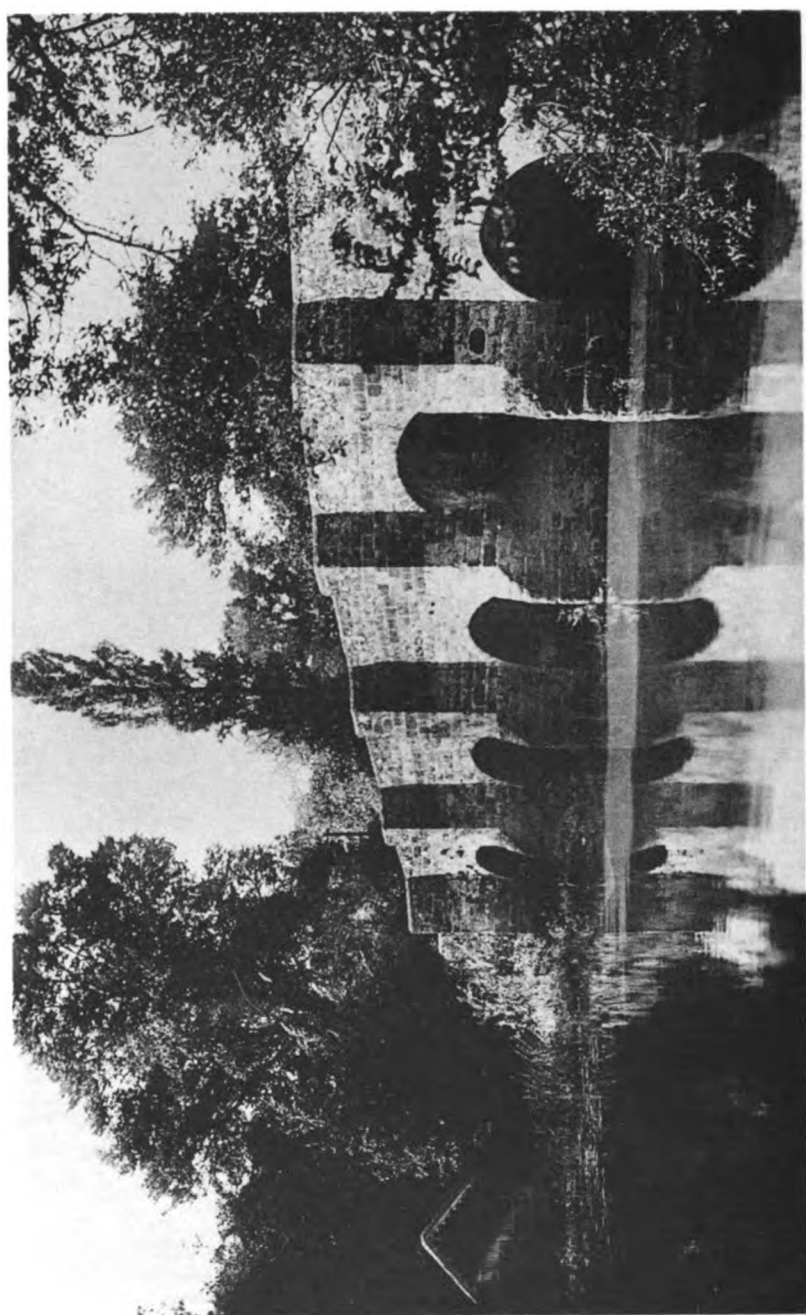
JANE¹⁰ MOULTON (*William*,⁹ *Samuel*,⁸ *Horace*,⁷ *Robert*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Robert*,³ *Robert*,² *Robert*¹) was born August 1, 1913, in St. Louis. She was married June 14, 1934, in the garden of her father's home, to Willard¹¹ Bartlett, Jr., M.D., of St. Louis, by the Rt. Rev. William Scarlett and the Rev. Dr. William Lampe. She holds memberships in the National Society, Colonial Dames of America, State of Missouri, National No. 2408, in descent from Robert Moulton, and in the Junior League of St. Louis.

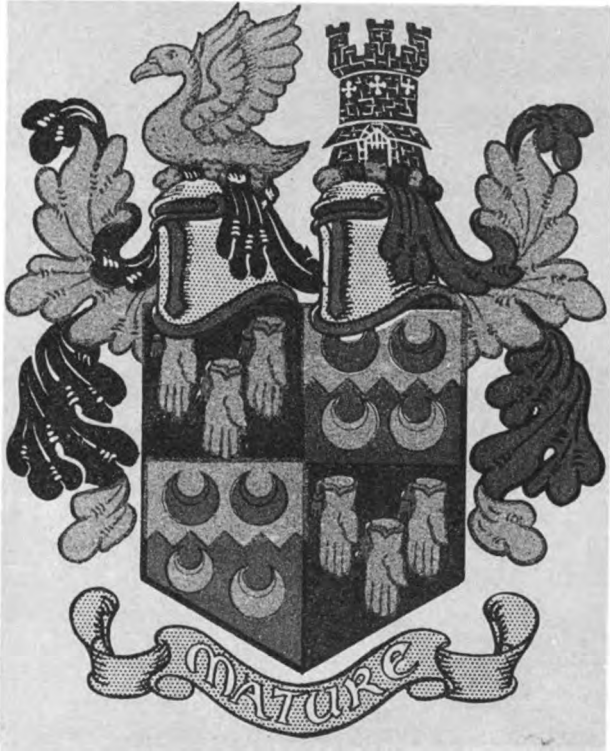
Children, born in St. Louis, baptized at Christ Church Cathedral, by the Very Rev. Sidney E. Sweet, D.D. (Bartlett):

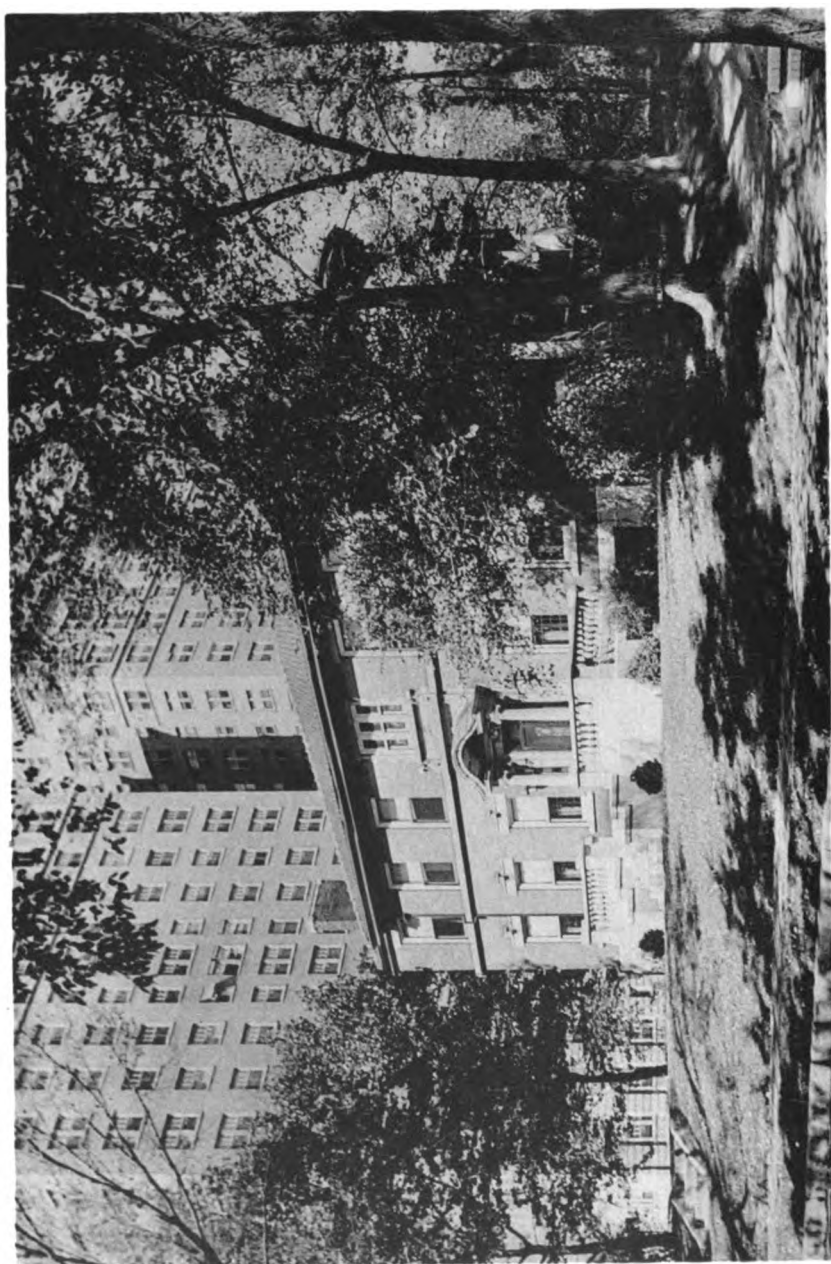
- i. Willard, III,¹¹ b. October 19, 1937.
- ii. Hugh¹¹ Cabot, b. April 4, 1940.
- iii. John¹¹ Moulton, b. April 17, 1945. (See Bartlett.)

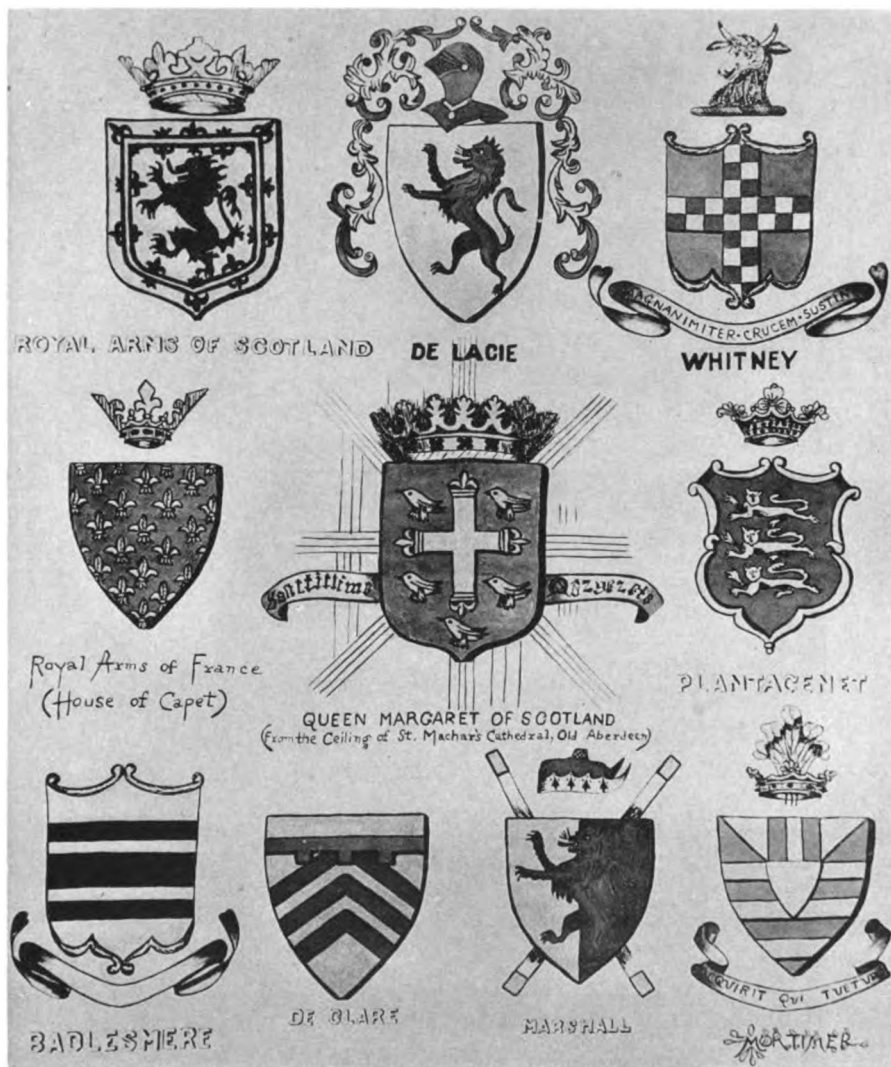




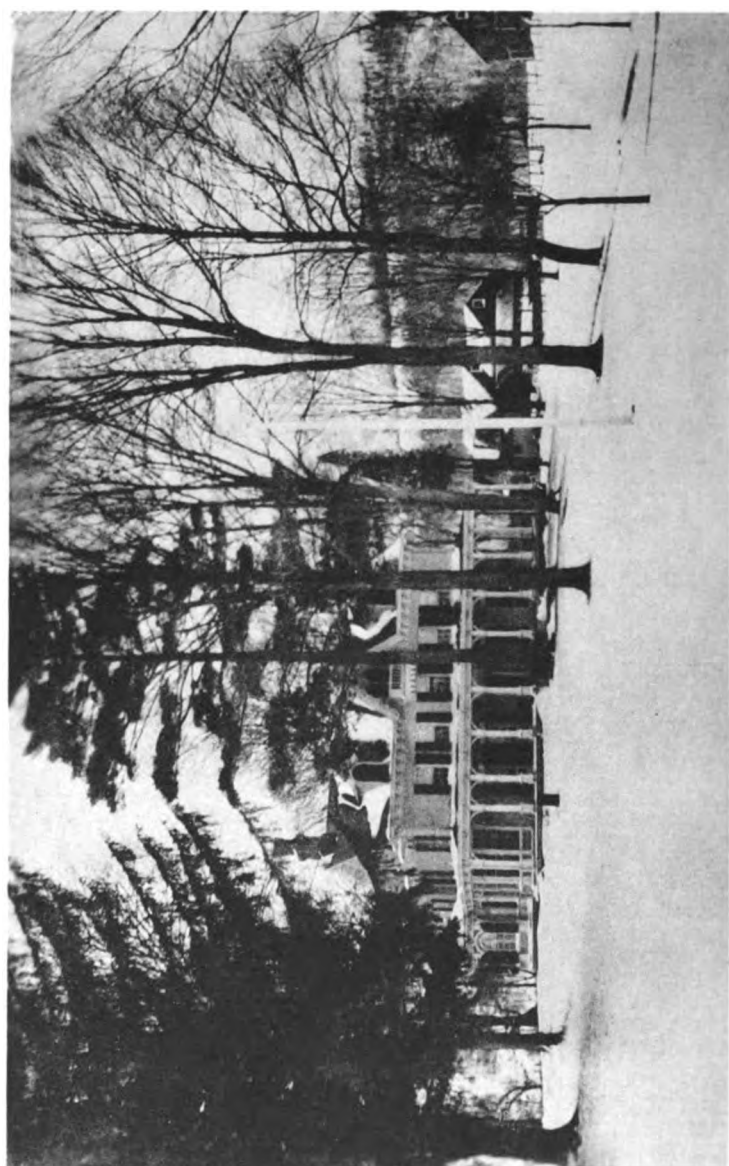






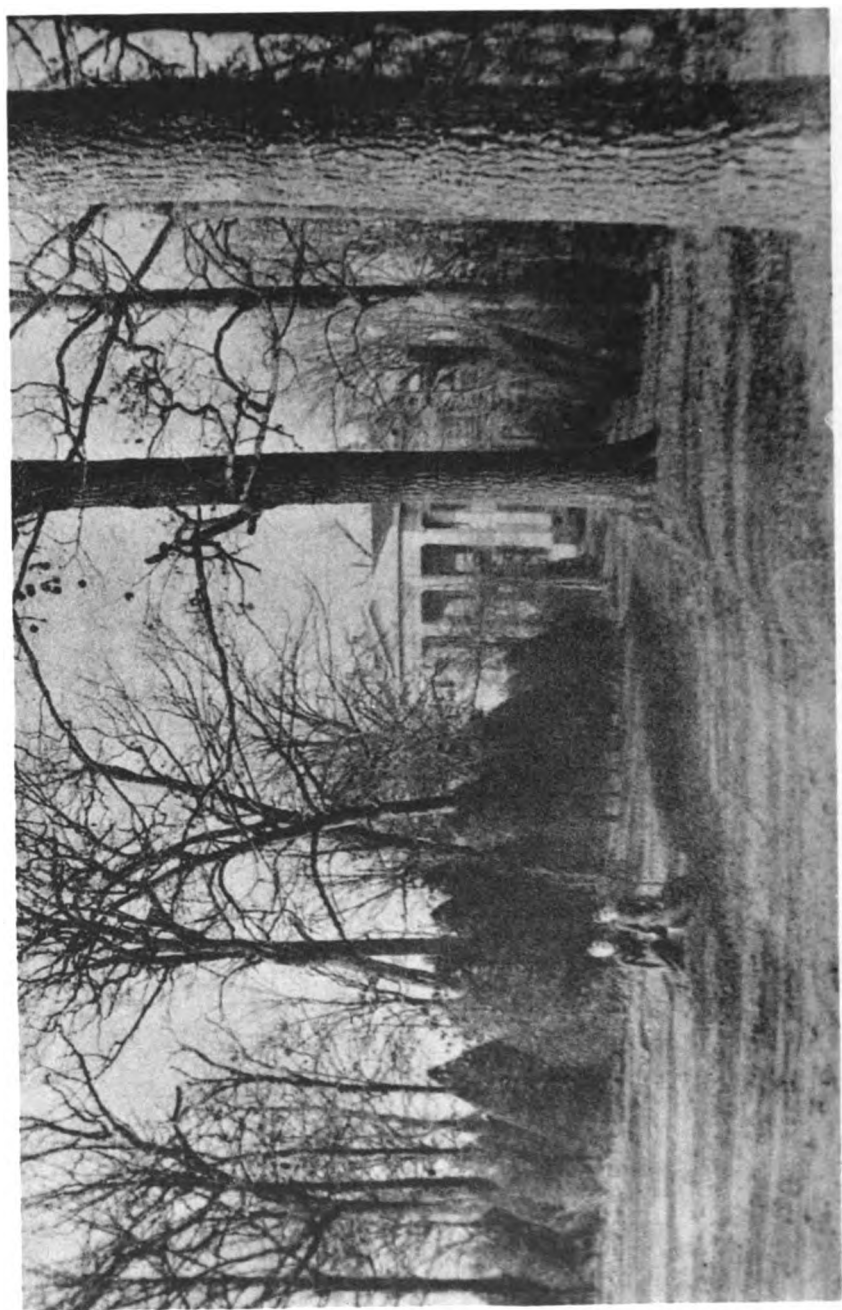


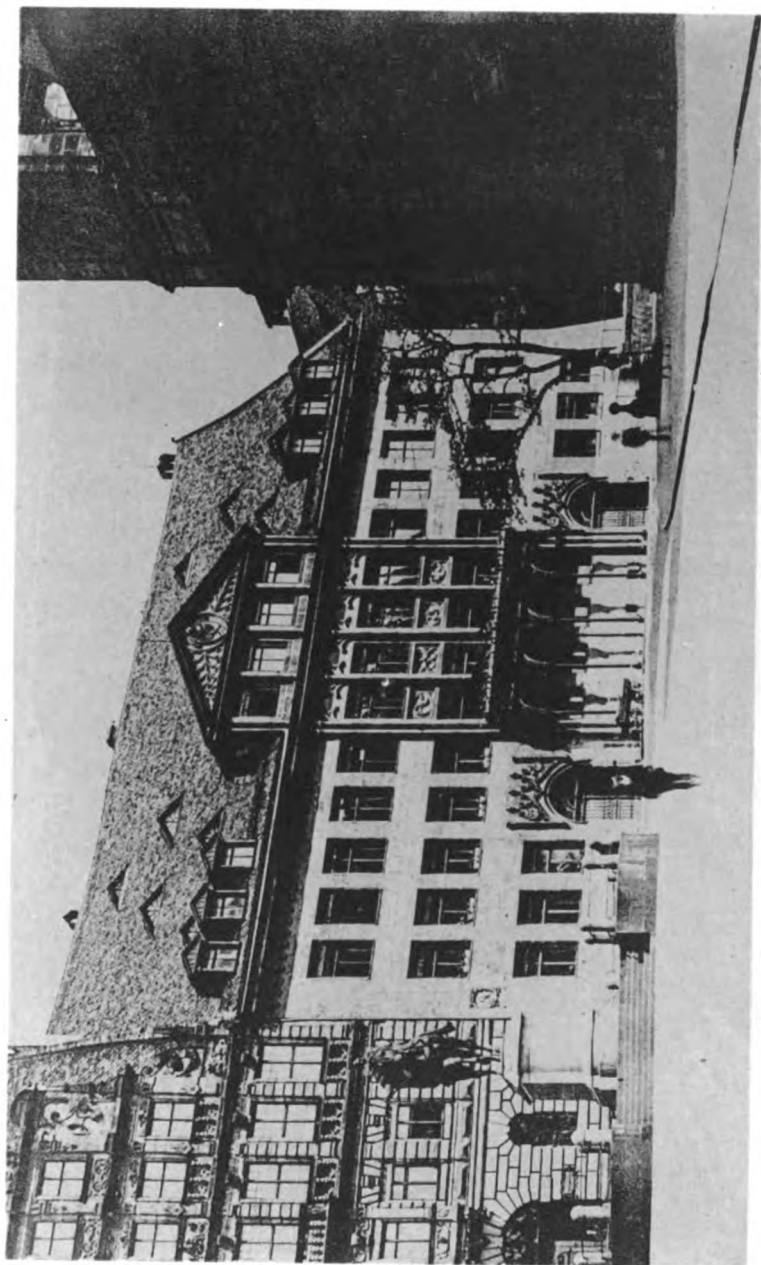
ARMS IN THE ANCESTRY OF GENEVIEVE WILSON BARTLETT





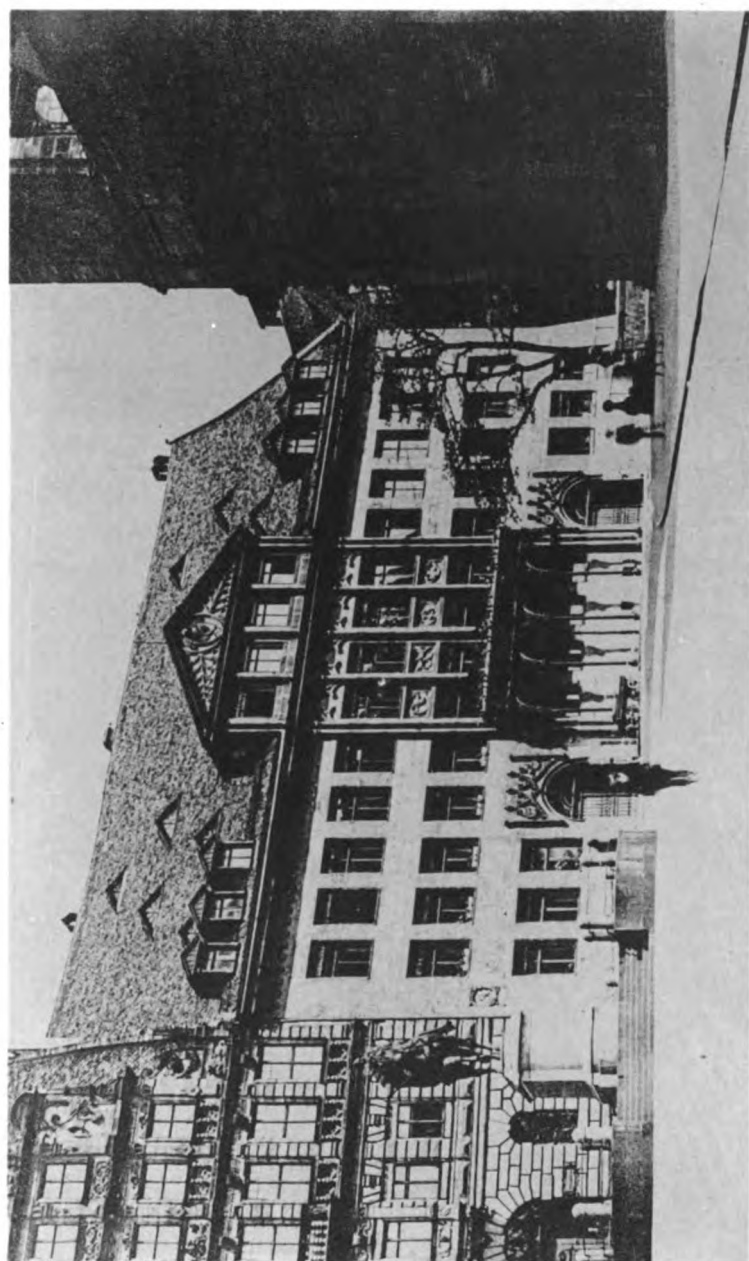
HOME OF MR. AND MRS. WILLIAM H. MOULTON, SAINT LOUIS, MISSOURI





DAS IMHOF HAUS IN NUREMBERG
The home of the patrician family of Imhof (Endress)





ANCESTRAL LINES
of Jane Moulton Bartlett

BACON

BIGOLOW

BRIGHAM

COCKRILL

COOPER-COLTON-GARDNER

GOWER

HAYNES

HOW-KERLEY

JEWELL

JOHNSON

LOMBARD

MILLER

MORGAN

NEWTON

RICE

ROBERTSON

STRATTON

TEMPLE

WARD

WARREN

WATKINS-HEWITT

WELD

WOOD(s)

BACON

According to the genealogy of the Suffolk family of Bacon, one Grimaldus, a relative of the Norman chieftain William de Warrene, came to England at the time of the conquest. His great-grandson assumed the name Bacon. This surname is found in the eleventh-century Battle Rolls in England, and in the Hundred Rolls in the thirteenth century. (Cutter, *Genealogical Memoirs*, Vol. 1, p. 408; Lineage, Burke, *Landed Gentry*, 1939, p. 2544.)

MICHAEL BACON of Winston, Suffolk, England, arrived at Dedham, Massachusetts, in 1633, where he was one of the signers of the Dedham Church Covenant. Returning to England, he arrived seven years later in New England with Samuel Cook and John Smyth from Ulster, Ireland. Records of May 23, 1640, state: "It was agreed that the town of Dedham, Mass. shall entertain Mr. Samuel Cook and also Mr. Smyth and Mr. Bacon, all from Ireland, and afford them such accommodation and upland and meadows as their estates shall require." The latter gave land to the town for a highway. He and his wife, Alice, died in April, 1648. Their children were Michael, Daniel, John, Alice, and Sarah.

SECOND GENERATION

MICHAEL² BACON (*Michael*¹) was born in England in 1608, and died July 4, 1688. He was an original proprietor of Woburn, Massachusetts in 1640 and surveyor of highways in 1644. He built a mill on the Shawsin River in 1675, at which time he was called a citizen of Billerica. He was assigned to Garrison No. 10 for defence in King Philip's War. He married first, Mary, who died August 26, 1655; he married second, October 26, 1655, Mary Richardson (*Thomas*¹) (Woburn Vital Records); and married third, Mary Noyes (*Peter*¹) of Sudbury, Massachusetts. His children were Michael, Elizabeth, and Sarah.

THIRD GENERATION

MICHAEL³ BACON (*Michael*,² *Michael*¹) of Bedford, Massachusetts, was born in 1640, probably at Charlestown. From him descend a number of prominent men. His home, built before 1700, was still standing in 1902. Of the twenty-six minutemen of Bedford in the Revolution, six were members of this Bacon family; two more were in the company of militia. He married March 22, 1660, Sarah Richardson (Woburn Vital Records), baptized September 22, 1640, died August 15, 1694, daughter of Thomas Richardson, freeman of Charlestown in 1638, a proprietor of Woburn in 1640, died August 28, 1651. Michael Bacon died at Bedford, Massachusetts, August 13, 1707. (Pope, *Pioneers of Massachusetts*, p. 384, 1900.)

Children:

- i. Mary,⁴ b. March 1, 1661.
- ii. Sarah.
- iii. Abigail.

- iv. Jonathan,⁴ of whom further.
- v. Nathaniel.
- vi. Josiah.
- vii. Ruth.
- viii. Benjamin.

FOURTH GENERATION

JONATHAN⁴ BACON (*Michael,³ Michael,² Michael¹*) born at Billerica, Massachusetts, July 14, 1672 and died January 12, 1754. In 1669, he was approved to keep an ordinary. He and two brothers fought in the Indian Wars with Major Lane in 1706. He was Deputy to the General Court in 1726, and selectman in 1719 and 1727. As the principal citizen, he was appointed to assemble the first town meeting of Bedford, October 6, 1729. He married first, Elizabeth Giles, January 3, 1694, who died in 1738; he married second, Elizabeth Hancock, widow of Benjamin Wyman.

His children were:

- i. Elizabeth,⁵ b. November 26, 1695.
- ii. Sarah, m. Israel Putnam.
- iii. Anna.
- iv. Jonathan,⁵ of whom further.
- v. Mary.
- vi. Bridget.
- vii. Anna. (*New England Register*, Vol. 56, p. 364.)

FIFTH GENERATION

JONATHAN⁵ BACON, JR. (*Jonathan,⁴ Michael,³ Michael,² Michael¹*) was born at Billerica December 18, 1700, and died in February, 1767. He married Ruth. He came to Uxbridge and owned the waterpower at what is now Whitinsville. His home was in that part of Sutton now called Upton.

His children were:

- i. William, died.
- ii. William.⁶
- iii. Jonathan.
- iv. James,⁶ of whom further.
- v. Daniel.
- vi. Amos.
- vii. Elizabeth.
- viii. David.
- ix. Tabitha.
- x. Ruth.

SIXTH GENERATION

JAMES⁶ BACON (*Jonathan,⁵ Jonathan,⁴ Michael,³ Michael,² Michael¹*) was born about 1735 at Uxbridge, Massachusetts, and settled in Dudley. He married March 30, 1760, Martha Jewell (*Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Joseph¹*) of Dudley, of a distinguished Connecticut family. In 1763 they removed to Charlton, and five years later to Brimfield. He was a soldier in the Revolution.

His children were:

- i. Mary,⁷ b. 1761.
- ii. Martha.
- iii. Abigail.
- iv. Sarah,⁷ of whom further.
- v. James.
- vi. Hannah.
- vii. John.
- viii. Chloe.
- ix. Amasa.
- x. Patience.
- xi. Cynthia. (*See Jewell*.)

SEVENTH GENERATION

SARAH⁷ BACON (*James,⁶ Jonathan,⁵ Jonathan,⁴ Michael,³ Michael,² Michael¹*) was born at Charlton (Vital Records) April 17, 1766, and married, February 1, 1786, Gideon⁵ Lumbard (*Thomas,⁴ John,³ John,² John¹*). She died May 6, 1836. Their daughter, Sally Lumbard, married Horace Moulton (*Robert⁶*) of Brimfield. (*See Lumbard, Moulton; Brimfield Vital Records; Moulton Family Bible; Benedict, History of Sutton, Massachusetts, p. 410.*)

BIGOLOW

JOHN BIGOLOW, son of Randall Bigolow of the English parish of Wrentham, county Suffolk, settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1636. His marriage of October 31, 1642, to Mary Warren (*John*) was the earliest marriage in the town records. He served in the Pequot War and in King Philip's War. On March 4, 1651, he was allowed ten trees by the town for the setting up of a shop for a smith's forge within twelve months or the payment of ten shillings to the town for the trees.

John Bigolow took the oath of fidelity in 1652, and was selectman of Marlborough, Massachusetts, in 1655, 1670, and 1671; Surveyor 1652-1660; and Deacon of the first church. His wife Mary died October 19, 1691, and he married second, Sarah Bemis. He had thirteen children by his first wife, and four by his second. He died July 14, 1703, aged eighty-six years. The inventory of his estate gives £627, 12. (*Bond, History of Watertown, p. 29; Stratton, Book of Strattons, Vol. 2, note, p. 31; Savage, Genealogical Dictionary; see Warren.*)

SECOND GENERATION

SAMUEL² BIGOLOW (*John¹*) of Watertown, Massachusetts, was born October 28, 1653, and married June 3, 1674, Mary Flagg (*Thomas*), born January 14, 1658, will proved February 21, 1731. He was a prominent man in the town, innholder and Representative to the General Court, 1708-1710. They had ten children. (*Cutter, Boston and Eastern Massachusetts.*)

THIRD GENERATION

JOHN³ BIGLOW (*Samuel*,² *John*¹) of Marlborough, Massachusetts, eldest child, was born at Watertown May 9, 1675, and died September 8, 1769, aged ninety-four years. On October, 1705, he and Thomas Sawyer were surprised by Indians and taken to Canada where they were held by the French governor. Biglow, a carpenter, and Sawyer, a blacksmith, proposed to the governor to build a sawmill on the river Chamblay, as there was none in Canada, in exchange for their release. Later he named his first daughter Comfort and his second Freedom. He died at Marlborough September 8, 1769, aged ninety-four years, a highly respected citizen.

He married January 12, 1695, Jerusha³ Garfield (*Joseph*,² *Edward*¹) who was born June 6, 1677, and died January 16, 1758, at Marlborough. Edward Garfield left Wales and settled in America with Governor Winthrop in 1630. He was a proprietor and freeman of Watertown in 1635, selectman in 1638, 1655, and 1662, and ancestor of the twentieth president of the United States. His wife Rebecca, who died aged fifty-five, was mother of his eight children. He married second, widow Johanna Buckmaster, and he died June 14, 1672, aged ninety-seven. His son Joseph² Garfield of Watertown, born September 11, 1637, died August 14, 1691, married April 3, 1663, Sarah² Gale (*Richard*) of Watertown, born September 5, 1641. Their daughter, Jerusha³ Garfield, married John³ Biglow, as stated, and had a family of ten children.

FOURTH GENERATION

COMFORT⁴ BIGLOW was born September 23, 1707, and died in 1750; she married August 26, 1728, Joseph⁴ Brigham (*Gershom*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) of Marlborough. (See Brigham; Bond, *Genealogy of Watertown*, p. 29; G. B. Howe, *Biglow Family*; Brigham, *Brigham Family*, Vol. 1, p. 335; Crane, *Worcester, Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, pp. 268-269.)

BRIGHAM

The English ancestry of Thomas Brigham, the Puritan, begins with Thomas Brigham,¹ who was born probably in 1475 at Holm on Spaulding Moor, and who appears on the Rent Roll and, in 1528, as holding land. (Public Record Office, Rentals and Surveys, R. 735; "*English Ancestry*" by J. Gardner Bartlett in Brigham, *Brigham Genealogy*, Vol. 2, p. 29.)

THOMAS BRIGHAM, seventh in descent, born 1603, was one of a small party of Yorkshire Puritan adherents of Rev. Thomas Shepherd who decided to emigrate with him when the House of Stuart brought them much misfortune.

They embarked from London April 18, 1635. In the passenger list appears the name "Tho. Brigham, ag. 32." (Hotten, *Original Lists to American Plantations*, 1874, p. 62.) He married in New England about 1639 Mercy Hunt, mentioned in his will recorded November 25, 1754, as "my well beloved wife."

They settled in Cambridge, his home, adjoining that of their relatives, the Crosby's. There he resided until his death. His wife married second Edmund Rice, then of Sudbury, and died December 23, 1693, as widow of William Hunt of Marlborough, her third husband.

Children, born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, residents of Marlborough:

- i. Mary, b. ca. 1640; m. John Fay of Marlborough.
- ii. Thomas,² b. ca. 1642, of whom further.
- iii. John, b. 1644/1645.
- iv. Hannah, b. March 9, 1650; m. first, Gershom Eames, second, William² Ward of Marlborough.
- v. Samuel, b. June 12, 1652/1653 (*see* Vol. 1, p. 54); m. Elizabeth How (*Abraham*¹).

SECOND GENERATION

THOMAS² BRIGHAM (*Thomas*¹) was born at Cambridge about 1642 and died at Marlborough December 25, 1716. He married first, Mary Rice, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Moore) Rice and granddaughter of John Moore of Sudbury, and of Edmund¹ Rice. He married second, Susannah, daughter of William Shallock of Watertown, widow of Joseph Morse and of John Fay. On his majority, he bought of his stepfather, Edmund Rice, for £30, a town right in Marlborough of twenty-four acres with a frame dwelling and other improvements. (*See* Rice.)

THIRD GENERATION

GERSHOM³ BRIGHAM (*Thomas*² *Thomas*¹), son by Mary Rice, was born at Marlborough in 1680 and died January 3, 1749. He married first, May 18, 1703, Mehitable Warren, born in 1684, daughter of Joseph and Experience (Wheelock) Warren. This Joseph Warren was an early settler of Medfield, Massachusetts, and his wife's father, Ralph Wheelock, born in Shropshire, England (1603-1684), was the founder of Medfield and Representative for Dedham, Massachusetts, to the General Court in 1639 and 1640, and for Medfield in 1653, 1663, 1664, and 1667. The latter held the degree of A.M. from Clare College, Cambridge, England. His home was burned in King Philip's War, in which he took part.

Gershom settled on the homestead of his father in Marlborough; he was a physician, a surveyor in 1710, tything man in 1716, constable in 1721, commissioned to seat the Meeting in 1727, and selectman in 1733. He married second (Marlborough Vital Records) Mehitable (Spring) Stimpson, widow of Jonathan Stimpson of Weston, and daughter of Henry and Mehitable (Bartlett) Spring.

Children:

- i. Martha.
- ii. Joseph,⁴ of whom further.
- iii. Abigail.
- iv. Gershom.
- v. Benjamin.

FOURTH GENERATION

JOSEPH⁴ BRIGHAM (*Gershom*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) was born April 21, 1706, and died July 29, 1786; he married first, at Marlborough August 26, 1728, Comfort⁴ Bigelow (*John*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹). He was selectman for three years. He married second, Ruth Ward, a widow. He had ten children. (See Bigelow.)

FIFTH GENERATION

LUCY⁵ BRIGHAM (*Joseph*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹), daughter of Comfort (Bigelow) Brigham, was born at Marlborough August 19, 1752, and married Samuel⁵ Stratton (*Jonathan*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *John*,² *Samuel*¹) of Marlborough and Southborough, Massachusetts. (See Stratton; Brigham, *Brigham Family*, Vol. 1, pp. 64, 335; Marlborough Vital Records; Howe, *Bigelow Family*.)

Another son of Thomas Brigham

SECOND GENERATION

"CAPT." SAMUEL BRIGHAM (*Thomas*¹) of Marlborough, was born June 12, 1653, at Cambridge and died July 24, 1713. He was Representative to the General Court from Marlborough in 1697, 1699, and 1705, and Lieutenant in Capt. Thomas Howe's Company of Dragoons, Queen Anne's War in 1708. He married in 1683 Elizabeth² How, daughter of Abraham¹ and Hannah (Ward) How, born April 5, 1664, died July 25, 1739. Abraham mentions in his will of June 10, 1726, his daughter, Elizabeth Brigham. (Marlborough Vital Records; National Society, Colonial Dames of America, Missouri, *Register*, 1932.)

THIRD GENERATION

JOTHAM³ BRIGHAM (*Samuel*,² *Thomas*¹) of Marlborough, was born December 23, 1695, and died November 23, 1759; he married December 23, 1719, Abigail How (*Abraham*, *Abraham*) of Marlborough, who died there March 24, 1768. (See How.)

FOURTH GENERATION

ELIZABETH⁴ BRIGHAM (*Jotham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born November 15, 1719. She married first, September 23, 1741, Jonathan⁴ Stratton (*Joseph*,³ *John*,² *Samuel*¹) of Marlborough, and married second, in 1765, Elisha Hodges. She died in 1793. (See Stratton; Brigham, *Brigham Family*, Vol. 2, p. 29, Vol. 1, p. 54; Marlborough Vital Records.)

COCKRILL

JOHN COCKRILL was born in Wales, in 1726, of Scotch parents, came to America with Braddock's command, and remained to make his home in this country. He settled in Richmond County, Virginia, where he became a large planter. In response to a call for volunteers during the French and Indian Wars, he enlisted and his name appears, as follows, in the roll of Capt. Henry

Harrison's Company, July 13, 1756, in a report of colonial soldiers. "John Cockrill enlisted Oct. 8 from Richmond, aged 30, height 5 feet 10 Inches, Planter of Virginia." (*Virginia Magazine*, Vol. 2, p. 41.) He married second, October 8, 1766, Deborah "Thebie" Fox, of a French Huguenot Virginia family, whose immediate parentage is not known. There is an early tradition not substantiated by records that Deborah was a daughter of Henry Fox and his wife, Anne West, daughter of Governor John West of the de la Ware family. (Armstrong, *Notable Southern Families*, Vol. 3, pp. 19, 21, 26; *American Historical Magazine*, Vol. 3, pp. 331-343.)

SECOND GENERATION

MAJ. JOHN² COCKRILL, JR. (*John*¹) was born December 19, 1757, in Richmond County, Virginia, and died April 11, 1837, at Nashville, Tennessee. He served in the War of the Revolution, enlisting as a private when nineteen years of age in the Tenth Virginia Foot, under Capt. Thomas Blackwell, becoming a major under Brig. Gen. Brackentosh. He was later transferred to the Sixth Virginia Regiment and sent to the relief of Fort Wautaga. He was with Col. John Donaldson on the *Adventure* of the flotilla which brought the women and children to the Cumberland settlement in 1780 to join the men who had come overland previously under Gen. James Robertson. He married the latter's sister, Mrs. Anne Robertson Johnston, widow of Nehemiah or Isaac Johnston, the former, a member of the expedition. The Legislature of North Carolina in 1782 awarded Maj. John Cockrill sixteen grants of land, amounting to 640 acres. One of these grants embraced the "Cockrill's Spring" tract, which was used for the Tennessee Centennial Celebration at Nashville in 1897.

Children:

- i. John³ Cockrill, b. 1781.
- ii. Ann, b. 1783.
- iii. Sterling, b. 1785.
- iv. James, b. 1787.
- v. Mark³ Robertson, of whom further.
- vi. Susanna, b. 1790.
- vii. Sarah, b. 1794.
- viii. Martha, b. 1800; m. three times.

THIRD GENERATION

MARK³ ROBERTSON COCKRILL (*John*², *John*¹) was born December 2, 1788, at Nashville, Tennessee, and married in 1822 Susan Collingsworth, born in January, 1798, died June 20, 1871, granddaughter of David and daughter of Edmund and Alice (Thompson) Collingsworth, whose father, Col. James Thompson, and her sister were murdered by Indians, while another sister was scalped. (Cockrill family records.)

In the Tennessee Hall of Agricultural Fame at the state capitol in Nashville, a plaque memorializing the achievement of Mark Cockrill bears the

following: "1813, imported first Merino sheep into county; in 1835, defeated Henry Clay in the contest of fine wool; 1851, won grand award for wool, World's Fair, London; 1854, received the first medal presented by a Tennessee legislature for distinguished merit and unrivaled success in wool culture and other agricultural pursuits."

He kept carefully documented records of his experiments, of which samples of wool from each sheep were measured, mounted, and filed. The quality of wool is expressed by the number of fibers that will cover an inch. The number grew, through his experiments, from five hundred in common American wool and sixteen hundred in fine European wool, to the world's record fiber developed by Cockrill—twenty-five hundred fibers to an inch.

At the beginning of the Civil War his flocks and lands were valued at about two million dollars, and his estate supported a family of forty persons, including eight hired hands. During the war, Mark Robertson Cockrill lost almost everything except the bronze medals and the silver cups his golden fleece had won. He died at his home June 27, 1872. (B. Y. Dewitte, *Nashville Tennessean*, November, 1932; *Nashville, Tennessee, Magazine*, 1944, footnote 13, pp. 7-8.)

Children of Mark Robertson and Susan (Collingsworth) Cockrill:

- i. Almira⁴ Jane, b. 1825; m. William Evans Watkins of Nashville.
- ii. Alexander, b. 1828.
- iii. Benjamin Franklin, 1831; m. Sarah Foster.
- iv. James Robertson, b. 1833; m. Mary Turner.
- v. Daniel Webster, b. 1836.
- vi. Mark Sterling, b. 1838; m. Mary Hill Goodloe.
- vii. Henrietta, b. 1839; m. A. G. Ewing. (Watkins Family Records; Hardy, *Colonial Families of Southern States*.)

FOURTH GENERATION

ALMIRA⁴ JANE COCKRILL (Mark,³ John,² John¹), born in 1825, married at Nashville, Tennessee, February 2, 1842, William Evans Watkins, Jr., of Nashville. (See Watkins.)

COOPER-COLTON-GARDNER

LIEUT. THOMAS COOPER, who commanded the rescuing forces at Brookfield, Massachusetts, when it was burned by Indians, was later killed in King Philip's War on October 5, 1675, in defense of Springfield. He came from England to Boston in the ship *Christian* in 1635 at the age of eighteen, and built the first meetinghouse for which the town paid him "fourscore pounds." He was chosen to serve on the first board of selectmen, serving for seventeen years. Entries in the town records of 1656 are in his handwriting. He had extensive dealings with Pyncheon, from whom he bought red shag cotton, "blew" trading cloth, and other goods which he exchanged with the Indians for beaver skins. He was on familiar terms with all the leading Indians within miles of Springfield and had confidence in his ability to pacify them. The killing of

Thomas Cooper when they burned Springfield brought a realization of the defenseless condition of the settlers. He married Mary, possibly Slye, and they had six children. (Burt, *History of Springfield, Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, pp. 248, 310, Vol. 2, p. 548.)

MARY² COOPER (*Thomas*) was born in 1651, and died May 15, 1742; she married June 30, 1670, Isaac² Colton (*George*) of Springfield.

The Colton family originally came from Coldfield, Warwick County, England. George Colton, the emigrant, who died in 1699, settled in Springfield before 1644, coming from Hartford, Connecticut. He was Deputy in 1669, 1671, and 1677; Quartermaster of Hampshire Co. Troop of Horse, 1668; Lieutenant in 1688; and served in King Philip's War. George Colton married in 1644 Deborah² Gardner (*Thomas*) of Salem, Massachusetts, and Hartford, Connecticut.

DEBORAH³ COLTON, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Cooper) Colton, was born July 26, 1684, and married January 21, 1702, Deacon David³ Morgan (*Jonathan*,² *Miles*¹) of Springfield. (Crane, *Genealogical and Personal Memorials of Worcester, Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, p. 107; see Morgan.)

THOMAS GARDNER, from Martoc (Hurst), Somersetshire, England, was born in 1592 and came to America from Dorsetshire in 1624. He is known as the first "Overseer" of the plantation at Cape Anne, which in 1626 was removed to Salem under Roger Conant. It was this pioneer settler who, at a meeting of the London Company July 28, 1629, was mentioned as "one Mr Gardner an able and expert man in divers facultyes." Thomas Gardner was among the original members of the first church in Salem; Representative to the General Court in 1637; Captain of the Train Band. He married first, Margaret Frier, and married second, Damaris Shattuck, who died in 1674. He was one of the "Twelve Men," a leading citizen of the town and colony, and founder of one of the prominent families of Massachusetts. Thomas Gardner died October 29, 1674, leaving a family of nine children, one of whom was Deborah,² who married George¹ Colton, as previously stated. (Crawford, *Famous Families of Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, p. 3; *Daughters of American Colonists*, Vol. 2, p. 243; *Massachusetts [Colony] Record*, Vol. 1, pp. 204-237.)

GOWER

Grazebrook, in his *Heraldry of Worcester*, describes the Gowers of Worcester as "a right ancient family, whose pedigree is recorded in the Visitations." The lineage for Gowers of Sandown Court discloses that the Gowers had been notable people of high standing for centuries past; also, that Abel was a distinctive family name. (Burke, *Landed Gentry*, 1939, p. 935.)

ABEL GOWER was a member of the Virginia House of Burgesses in 1679 from Henrico County. (Stanard, *Colonial Virginia Register*.) Harlee states that the first Gower came to Virginia in 1637. Abel Gower married Jane³ Hatcher (*Edward*,² *William*¹) of Henrico County. The will of Mrs. Jane Gow-

er gave land to "sister Hatcher." Dr. Felix Robertson stated long ago that his grandfather John Robertson, married Mary Gower, daughter of Abel Gower. Abel's will of 1688 mentions only a daughter Tabitha. A deed recorded in Henrico 1686/87 gives the only mention of Mary Gower so far found. In it she is shown to be the daughter of Richard Gower, of Henrico (Inventory, 1704), and wife Martha³ Hatcher, another daughter of Edward² Hatcher (*ca.* 1633-1711, will). William¹ Hatcher (-1677) was a member of the House of Burgesses in 1645, 1649, 1652, and 1658. (*See* Robertson of Virginia; *Virginia Magazine*, Vol. 5, p. 98-100, Vol. 17, p. 400; Torrence; Virginia Wills, 1632-1800, *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. 24, p. 204.)

HAYNES

WALTER HAYNES, 1583-1665, born in England, came in the ship *Confidence* of London to Massachusetts from the English parish of Semley. (Banks, *Planters*.) He is called "a linen weaver of Sutton, England." (Hyde, *History of Brimfield, Massachusetts*, p. 408.) His wife was Elizabeth. As one of the first proprietors of Sudbury in 1638, he took an active part in the life of the colony. He was selectman for ten years, Deputy to the General Court in 1641, 1642, 1643, 1646, 1648, and 1651, and his name is in the list of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1639-1640. He was probably the first grantee to build a garrison house. With Brian Pendleton, he was active in founding a church and erecting the first meetinghouse. He died February 14, 1665. (Roberts, *History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company*, Vol. 1.)

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² HAYNES (*Walter*¹) "Captain," the eldest son, was born in England. He was selectman for eighteen years, Deacon, Representative to the General Court 1669-1691, and died December 11, 1710, at Sudbury. He married Dorothy Noyes, who died April 8, 1715. (Sudbury Vital Records.) Her father, Peter Noyes, *ca.* 1590-1657, of Sudbury, Massachusetts, was Deacon, Deputy to the General Court, in 1640, 1642, and 1650 (National Society, Colonial Dames of America, Massachusetts, *Register*, 1944), and was selectman of Sudbury for eighteen years. Noyes came from Southampton in the *Confidence* in 1638 with his son Thomas and daughter Elizabeth. He was of Penton, county Hants, near Andover. He returned to England evidently assured, and came again with Nicholas, Dorothy, Abigail, and Peter, all probably his children, and also five servants. He is called "yeoman" in the customs, and afterwards "gentleman." In his will he named his daughter Dorothy, wife of John² Haynes. (Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*.)

THIRD, FOURTH AND FIFTH GENERATIONS

PETER³ HAYNES (*John*², *Walter*¹), was born April 7, 1654, and died January 6, 174-. He married January 2, 1677, Elizabeth³ Rice (*Samuel*², *Edmund*¹) of Sudbury. (Sudbury Vital Records.)

JOSEPH⁴ HAYNES (*Peter,³ John,² Walter¹*), was born October 4, 1721, at Sudbury, and died March 6, 1775, at Brimfield. He married Mary. (*Temple, History of Palmer, Massachusetts.*)

MARY⁵ HAYNES (*Joseph,⁴ Peter,³ John,² Walter¹*), was born October 4, 1721, at Sudbury. She married January 30, 1739 (Brimfield Vital Records) Samuel⁵ Moulton (*Robert,⁴ Robert,³ Robert,² Robert¹*) of Brimfield. (*See Moulton.*)

HOW-KERLEY

ABRAHAM How of Watertown and Marlborough was born in England and died January 30, 1694/1695. (Marlborough Vital Records.) He married in Watertown March 26, 1658, Hannah² Ward (*William¹*) of Sudbury and Marlborough. He kept an inn, at which in 1694 the commissioners of Massachusetts to treat with the Mohawks lodged the first night of their journey. He is listed by Pope as identical with Abraham² (*Abraham¹*) of Roxbury, baptized September 25, 1653.

Children of Abraham and Hannah (Ward) How:

- i. Mary, b. June 3, 1659; m. a Bowker.
- ii. Joseph, d. shortly.
- iii. Joseph, b. February 12, 1662, at Marlborough.
- iv. Hannah, b. 1663; m. 1684 Eleazar How.
- v. Daniel,² of whom further.
- vi. Elizabeth, b. 1664; m. 1683, Capt. Samuel Brigham (*Thomas¹*) of Marlborough; d. 1739. (Marlborough Vital Records.)
- vii. Deborah, b. 1667.
- viii. Rebecca, b. 1668.
- ix. Abraham,² of whom further.
- x. Sarah,² b. December 8, 1672, at Roxbury; m. Joseph³ Stratton (*John,² Samuel¹*). (*See Stratton.*)

SECOND AND THIRD GENERATIONS

DANIEL³ How (*Abraham¹*), married October 12, 1686 (Marlborough Vital Records), Elizabeth³ Kerley, daughter of Henry² and Elizabeth (How) Kerley of Marlborough and granddaughter of William Kerley of Hingham.

HENRY² KERLEY (*William¹*), born about 1632, died 1713, was Representative to the General Court for Marlborough in 1693, 1702, and 1703; Lieutenant about 1675, of Lancaster; Captain, by 1693, of the Marlborough Co. Militia. He married first, November 2, 1654, Elizabeth White, and had several children. She and her sister Mary Rolandson, wife of the minister, were killed by Indians February 10, 1675, at the sacking and burning of Lancaster. Lieutenant Kerley and the Reverend Rolandson had not returned from seeking aid in Boston. Among those killed in William Kerley's garrison house were Mrs. Kerley and her sons, aged seven and seventeen years, and one of the Rolandson children. Those carried into captivity were Mrs. Rolandson and three of her children, and two children of the Ball family. Authorities state that fifty-five persons were killed at that time. (Safford, *Colonial Lancaster*, pp. 34-37; Rolandson, *Captivity and Restoration of Mary Rolandson*, 1682.)

Henry² Kerley married second, April 18, 1676, at Charlestown, Elizabeth How and removed to Marlborough, where he had a garrison house to which were assigned two soldiers and nine citizens. His deposition, with that of Thomas How, against Governor Andros is given in *New England Justified*, p. 35. (Willard, *History of Lancaster*.)

Their daughter, Elizabeth³ Kerley, married, as stated, Daniel² How (*John*¹). (Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*; Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, p. 210.)

Their son, Jonathan³ How, born April 23, 1695, died 1738, married Sarah. Millicent⁴ How (*Jonathan*³, *Daniel*², *Abraham*¹), born April 20, 1729, married September 8, 1746, Alpheus⁴ Wood (*Benjamin*³, *John*², *John*¹) of Marlborough. She died April 17, 1781. (Marlborough Vital Records; see Wood.)

Another son of Abraham¹ How of Watertown and Marlborough

SECOND GENERATION

ABRAHAM² HOW (*Abraham*¹), of Lancaster and Marlborough, born October 8, 1670, married Mary. He was killed by the French and Indians on July 31, 1704. Their daughter, Abigail³ How, born May 22, 1702, baptized "22 July, 1704, daughter of the Widow Mary," married December 23, 1719, her cousin, Jotham³ Brigham (*Samuel*², *Thomas*¹) of Marlborough, whose mother was Elizabeth² How (*Abraham*¹). Abigail died there March 24, 1768. (See Brigham; Marlborough Vital Records; Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*; Brigham, *Brigham Family*.)

JEWELL

THOMAS JEWELL, whose will was proved July 21, 1654, had by his first wife a son, Thomas, Jr., born in Hingham, Massachusetts, who married Susan Guilford on October 18, 1672. Thomas¹ Jewell had a grant of land in Braintree in 1640, and that year married Grisel Fletcher, born in England about 1618, daughter of Robert Fletcher of Concord, Massachusetts (1592-*ca.* 1665), who came to America with a company of Puritans in 1630, and was Constable in 1637. Thomas' wife has been called "Grisel of the Many Marriages," for she married second in 1655, Humphry Griggs of Braintree; third, in 1657 Henry Kibby, who died in 1661; fourth, in 1661, John Burge of Braintree, who died in 1662/1663. She was probably a prosperous widow when she married in Chelmsford, 1667, John Gurney. She died there in July, 1669, having been five times married and having had four children by her first husband and one by her third.

Children mentioned in the will of Grisel Gurney (Jewell):

- i. Joseph,² of whom further.
- ii. Nathaniel.
- iii. Mercy.
- iv. Sherrabya (Kibby). (*New England Register*, Vol. 5, p. 304; Vol. 22, pp. 43-46; *American Genealogy*, Vol. 10, 70-73.)

SECOND GENERATION

JOSEPH² JEWELL (*Joseph*¹) of Watertown, born April 24, 1642, at Sudbury, Massachusetts, married Martha (April 24, 1641-July, 1675).

THIRD GENERATION

JOSEPH³ JEWELL (*Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), born in 1673 at Sudbury, married Isabella before 1699, when Lydia was born.

FOURTH GENERATION

JOSEPH⁴ JEWELL (*Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹) of Dudley, Massachusetts, "Ensign," died March 15, 1788, eighty years old. His intent to marry, August 5, 1738, Abigail Green of Killingly, is recorded. She was born in 1714, and died December 12, 1789.

FIFTH GENERATION

MARTHA⁵ JEWELL (*Joseph*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), born December 29, 1742, in Dudley, married March 6, 1760, James⁶ Bacon (*Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Michael*,³ *Michael*,² *Michael*¹) of Woodstock, Connecticut. She died at Brimfield, Massachusetts, March 10, 1838, aged ninety-five years, six months. (Brimfield Vital Records; see Bacon.)

JOHNSON

JOHN JOHNSON, born in 1590, came to New England, probably with the Winthrop fleet in 1630, in the *Arabella*, bringing his wife Margery, who died in 1659, his son Isaac, and several children. The *Arabella* landed at Salem Harbor June 20.

Governor Winthrop, Robert Moulton, and others had settled at Charlestown, but because of the poor water supply they crossed to Shawmut, also called Tri-Mountains. The name was changed to Boston, in memory of that place in Lincolnshire from which the Johnsons and other prominent emigrants came.

In 1645 Winthrop wrote that "John Johnson, a very industrious and faithful man in this place, having built a fine house . . . in the midst of the town, it took fire and the seventeen barrels of the country's gun powder and many arms were blown up; where in by a special province of God, all the people had withdrawn. The loss of our powder was the more observable in two respects: 1st because the court had not taken the care they ought, to pay for it; 2nd, in that at the court before they had refused to help our countrymen in Virginia who had written to us for some for their defence against the Indians, and also to help our brethren of Plymouth in their want."

John Johnson kept a tavern in Roxbury and was a man of great influence and esteem. He was one of the embryo parliament of 1632 "for every town to choose two men to be at the next court to advise with the Governor and Assistants." He writes, "In the beginning of the reign of King Charles I, I was

appointed Surveyor of all the King's Army in America." He was designated by the court "Goodman Johnson," to whom the arms of the adherents of Mrs. Anne Hutchinson were to be delivered. He was Clerk of the Artillery Company, 1638-1640; Representative to the first General Court, 1634-1649; one of the founders of the first church in Roxbury, of which the Rev. John Eliot was first pastor. He left his dwelling house and lands to his wife during her lifetime, and after, "to my five children, to be divided equally, my eldest son having a double portion therein, according to the word of God." (*New England Register*, Vol. 9, p. 244; Roberts, *History of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company*, Vol. 1, pp. 66-67.)

SECOND GENERATION

CAPT. ISAAC² JOHNSON (*John*¹), born in England, married January 20, 1637, Elizabeth Porter of Roxbury, Massachusetts, daughter of John Porter and wife Anna White (*Robert*), who died in 1683. He was Captain of the Roxbury Company in 1663 and of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1667, and Deputy to the General Court in 1671. In King Philip's War in 1675 he commanded a company of Praying Indians on an expedition to Mt. Hope. Captain Johnson was killed in the famous Narragansett Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675, while leading his men into the Fort over a felled tree, which was the only bridge over the swamp and across which only one man could pass at a time. He was the first of the Winthrop group to die, "causing pregnant grief that shook the colony to its foundation." (Roxbury Vital Records; *Register of the Society of Colonial Wars*, 1895; Sawyer, *History of the Pilgrims and Puritans*, p. 37; *Register*, Colonial Dames of America of New York, 1893-1926; Roberts, *History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company*, p. 151; *New England Register*, Vol. 39, pp. 74-76.)

THIRD GENERATION

ISAAC³ JOHNSON (*Isaac*², *John*¹) was born at Roxbury, Massachusetts, November 7, 1643, and died in 1719. He married October 26, 1669, at Roxbury, Mary Harris, daughter of Capt. Daniel Harris and wife, Mary Weld (*Capt. Joseph*) of Roxbury. (See Weld; Anderson, *Under the Black Horse Flag*, pp. 3-12; Roxbury Vital Records.)

FOURTH GENERATION

ISAAC⁴ JOHNSON (*Isaac*³, *Isaac*², *John*¹) of Middletown, Connecticut, was born December 19, 1670, baptized September 1, 1676, and died about 1744. He married September 12, 1695, Margaret Miller (*Thomas*¹) of Middletown. He had five sons and five daughters. The Inventory April 12, 1744, gave his estate as £475-03-00. (See Miller; Mainwaring, *Connecticut Proceedings Record*, Vol. 3, pp. 421, 422.)

FIFTH GENERATION

ISAAC⁵ JOHNSON (*Isaac*⁴, *Isaac*³, *Isaac*², *John*¹) of Southborough, Massachu-

setts, was born February 16, 1703, at Middletown, Connecticut; he married October 3, 1733, at Southborough, Rachel Thomas, who died March 8, 1794, aged eighty-five years. He died February 16, 1801.

SIXTH GENERATION

ELISHA⁶ JOHNSON (*Isaac,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Isaac,³ Isaac,² John¹*) was born July 1, 1753, and died November 28, 1832, at Southborough, Massachusetts. He married first, November 29, 1774, Abigail Newton, who died in 1776; he married second, Sarah, born in December, 1756, died October 10, 1847, aged ninety-one years, ten months. She was the mother of all surviving children. (Southborough Vital Records.)

SEVENTH GENERATION

RUFUS⁷ JOHNSON (*Elisha,⁶ Isaac,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Isaac,³ Isaac,² John¹*) of Sutton, Massachusetts, was born November 12, 1780, at Southborough, and married March 23, 1802, his cousin Hannah⁶ Newton, daughter of Tyris⁶ (*Gideon,⁴ Jonathan,³ Moses,² Richard¹*) and wife Hannah⁶ Johnson (*Isaac,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Isaac,³ Isaac,² John¹*). Rufus Johnson died November 2, 1836, at Upton, Massachusetts. (See Newton.)

EIGHTH GENERATION

RALSA⁸ FISK JOHNSON (*Rufus,⁷ Elisha,⁶ Isaac,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Isaac,³ Isaac,² John¹*) of Upton, was born June 19, 1805, at Sutton, and married September 21, 1828, at Holden, Massachusetts, Lucy Brigham Temple (*Moses,⁸ Jonas,⁵ Isaac,⁴ Isaac,³ Richard,² Abraham¹*) of Marlborough, born May 15, 1804, at Southborough. (See Temple; Southborough, Upton, Marlborough Vital Records.) Their daughter, Jane⁹ Frances Johnson, was born at Brookfield in 1839 and died there in 1933. She married in 1861 Samuel⁸ Jones Moulton (*Horace,⁷ Robert,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Robert,⁴ Robert,³ Robert,² Robert¹*) of Brookfield, Massachusetts. (See Moulton; Moulton Bible; Brookfield Vital Records.)

LOMBARD

JOHN LOMBARD came to America in 1640 and was a proprietor of Springfield, Massachusetts, in 1646 and town officer and selectman in 1670. Six occasions are noted on which he received grants of land, as well as the numerous town committees on which he served. He married at New Haven (record at Springfield) July 1, 1647, Joanna Prichard, daughter of Roger Prichard who was in Springfield in 1643. John Lombard died in New Haven May 15, 1672, and Joanna, in 1671.

Children:

- i. John,² b. May 20, 1648, of whom further.
- ii. David, b. August 16, 1650.
- iii. Nathaniel, b. July 6, 1653. (Pope, *Pioneers of Massachusetts*.)

SECOND AND THIRD GENERATIONS

JOHN³ LOMBARD (*John*¹) born May 20, 1648, at Springfield, removed with others of the family to Brimfield. In the distribution of land to original proprietors, lot Number 1 was drawn by him. John³ Lombard was born March 16, 1685, and died March 17, 1750. He married Mary, and they had Joseph, born 1720, Mary, born 1723, Thomas, born 1725, and Stephen. (Burt, *First Centennial of Springfield, Massachusetts*, Vols. 1 and 2.)

FOURTH GENERATION

THOMAS⁴ LOMBARD (*John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born March 7, 1725, at Brimfield (Brimfield Vital Records), and married first, Lois, and second, October 5, 1797, Mrs. Betsy Frisby, a widow.

Children:

- i. Lydia.
- ii. Lois.
- iii. Thomas.
- iv. Zelpha.
- v. Absalom.
- vi. Azuba.
- vii. Eunice.
- viii. Gideon, of whom further.
- ix. Eunice, b. 1772.

FIFTH GENERATION

GIDEON⁵ LUMBARD (*Thomas*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born September 13, 1764 (Brimfield Vital Records) and died August 29, 1804. He married February 1, 1786, at Brimfield, Sarah⁷ Bacon (*James*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Michael*,³ *Michael*,² *Michael*¹) formerly of Dudley, Massachusetts (Brimfield Vital Records), who died May 6, 1836. "Sally Lumbard, widow, was bapt. 20 Oct. 1805." (Brimfield Vital Records.)

Children:

- i. Patty.
- ii. Absalom.
- iii. Renal.
- iv. Sally,⁶ of whom further.
- v. Philip.
- vi. Gideon.
- vii. Eunice.
- viii. Polly.

SIXTH GENERATION

SALLY⁶ LUMBARD (*Gideon*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born June 18, 1791; she married Horace⁷ Moulton of Brimfield (*Robert*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Robert*,³ *Robert*,² *Robert*¹) and died in 1884. (See Moulton; Hyde, *History of Brimfield, Massachusetts*, pp. 429-431; Moulton Bible.)

MILLER

THOMAS MILLER of Middletown, Connecticut, was baptized November 7, 1609, in Birmingham, England, and died August 11, 1680, in Middletown. He was probably descended from the Millers of Bishop's Stortford, county Herts, England, according to Spencer Miller. (*New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, Vol. 70, pp. 139-150; chart, Vol. 73, pp. 162-167.) Thomas Miller arrived in Dorchester, Massachusetts, in 1635. In 1642 he was of Rowley, licensed to sell wine, and was a carpenter with a wife Isabel, who died in 1666. Their daughter Anne married Nathaniel Bacon. They soon removed to Middletown. (*Essex Institute Collections*, Vol. 22, p. 219; see Bacon.) When about fifty-six years old, he married second, on June 6, 1666, Sarah Nettleton, daughter of Samuel Nettleton, one of the purchasers of Branford, Connecticut, who died in 1655. A note reflecting the color of the period is added by Blodgett and Jewett in *Early Settlers of Rowley*, p. 242: "In 1666, although living in Middletown, he was placed on trial before the church in Rowley, where he retained membership, for an offence committed in Middletown. The church adjudged him guilty and ordered him excommunicated, which order was publicly read 6 Oct., 1667. . . . Afterwards prayer was made that God would ratify the sentence and let Satan loose on him." (Church Records.) However, the church gave him later a transfer, and he continued life as a prominent citizen, having a family of eight or more children before his death, at about seventy years. His widow Sarah married second, — Harris, and died May 20, 1727.

According to the chart, Thomas Miller (29H) and Sarah Nettleton (30H) are ancestors, among others, of Winston Churchill of England. Their daughter, Margaret² Miller, baptized September 1, 1676, married September 12, 1695, Isaac⁴ Johnson (*Isaac, Isaac, John*) of Middletown. This marriage is probably the relationship to Capt. Isaac Johnson referred to by Spencer Miller. (See Johnson; *Connecticut Magazine*, Vol. 2, p. 491.)

MORGAN

Morgan is of Cumric derivation, meaning son of the sea. Prior to the Norman invasion, a warlike tribe inhabited a county in Wales, and in 1089 Cadivor-Fawr was its chieftain. His command was in Dyfed, now Pembroke-shire.

MILES MORGAN, sixteenth in descent from Cadivor-Fawr, was born in Llandaff, Glamorgan County, Wales, in 1615. He sailed from Bristol and arrived in Boston in April, 1636, with brothers James, who settled in New London, Connecticut, and John, who went to Virginia. The descent of James Morgan from nine surety barons for the Magna Charta is recorded. (Daughters, Barons of Runnymede, *Register*, 1937, p. 298.)

Miles Morgan joined the expedition into the wilderness led by Colonel Pynchon, and became one of the founders of Springfield, Massachusetts, and

second in command at the age of twenty. He built a fortified blockhouse on the Connecticut River and married in Beverly, Prudence Gilbert who, in company with her parents, arrived in America on the same ship with Miles Morgan. A quaint story recounts that, taking two friends well armed, an Indian, and a pack horse, he escorted his bride, who journeyed with them on foot, for the hundred and thirty miles from Beverly to her new home in Springfield. Prudence died November 14, 1660. Captain Morgan fought in the Pequot Wars and defended his blockhouse, which was the refuge for survivors in the sacking and burning of Springfield by Indians in 1675. He served as selectman in 1655, 1657, 1662, and 1668. He married second, Elizabeth Bliss, daughter of Thomas and Margaret Bliss of Hartford, Connecticut, and Springfield, Massachusetts. In 1879 the citizens of Springfield placed in their Court Square a bronze statue of Capt. Miles Morgan to commemorate him and his services. He died at Llandaff May 28, 1699.

Children, by first marriage:

- i. Mary, b. 1644.
- ii. Jonathan, b. November 16, 1646; m. Sarah Cooley.
- iii. David, b. September 23, 1648; m. Mary Clark.
- iv. Palatia, b. May 12, 1650; m. Abigail Gardner.
- v. Isaac, b. March 12, 1652.
- vi. Lydia, b. February 8, 1654; m. John Pierce.
- vii. Hannah, b. April 11, 1656; m. Samuel Terry, Jr.
- viii. Marcy, b. July 8, 1658.

By second marriage:

- ix. Nathaniel, b. 1671; m. Hannah Bird. (See Endress; *National Cyclopaedia*, Vol. 6, p. 184; A. Morgan, *History of Morgan*; Crane, *Genealogical Memorial of Worcester County, Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, pp. 102-104; Society of Colonial Wars, Minnesota, 1901, pp. 539-713; Savage.)

SECOND GENERATION

DAVID² MORGAN (*Miles*), second son, was born in Springfield, July 23, 1648 and married on January 13, 1672 Mary Clark, born March 31, 1654, died April 22, 1715. She was the daughter of John and Elizabeth (Stebbins) Clark of Springfield where they lived. The latter was born in England, in 1628, daughter of Roland (1594-1671) and Sarah (Whiting, d. 1649) Stebbins who settled in Roxbury in 1634.

Children born in Springfield were: Pelitia, b. March, 1672; David,³ of whom further; John; Jonathan; Mary; Benjamin, b. 1695. (Burt, *Springfield, Massachusetts*, Vol. 2.)

THIRD GENERATION

DEACON DAVID³ MORGAN (*David*,² *Miles*¹) was born at Springfield, February 18, 1679, died September 11, 1760. He was an original proprietor of Brimfield in 1686, a selectman in 1731 about which time he took his family there to reside. He married on January 21, 1703 Deborah³ Colton (*Isaac*,² *George*¹) of Springfield. (See Cooper-Colton.)

Children:

- i. David.⁴
- ii. Joseph, b. August 19, 1715.
- iii. Mary, b. 1706; m. Leonard Hoar, Jr.
- iv. Elizabeth, m. Phineas Sherman, December 12, 1738.
- v. Jonathan.
- vi. Deborah, m. Nathan Collins.
- vii. Mercy.
- viii. Isaac, b. 1718.

No children born after their removal to Brimfield are recorded there. (Springfield Vital Records.) However, in the Registry of Deeds (Hampden County, Vol. 16, p. 412) is recorded a quitdeed, given May 5, 1769, in which is shown that Isaac, Daniel, John,⁴ and probably Jonathan were sons of "Father David Morgan deceased."

FOURTH GENERATION

JOHN⁴ MORGAN (*David,³ David,² Miles¹*) of Brimfield, Massachusetts, married November 24, 1743 (Church Record) Abigail Blashfield, born November 15, 1726, daughter of Deacon Luke (baptized June 27, 1726) and Rose (Trenance) Blashfield of Beverly (baptized March 26, 1699) and granddaughter of Thomas and Abigail (Hibard) (Robert) Blashfield, and of John Trenance of Beverly. Abigail Morgan died, a widow, June 9, 1803. Their daughter, Judith⁵ Morgan, baptized March 21, 1756 (Brimfield Vital Records) married Robert⁷ Moulton (*Robert,⁶ Samuel,⁵ Robert,⁴ Robert,³ Robert,² Robert¹*) of Brimfield, born February 24, 1744. (See Moulton; Beverly and Brimfield Vital Records; Hyde, *History of Brimfield, Massachusetts*; Moulton Bible.)

NEWTON

RICHARD NEWTON of county Suffolk, England, born about 1608, belonged to a Yorkshire family of that name which had previously settled in Haddington and was traditionally connected with the Newtons of Charlton, baronets. He settled in Sudbury, Massachusetts, in 1638, and was one of the nine founders of Marlborough with Edmund Rice, John Howe, and others in 1660. He married Anne, daughter of Henry Loker, of Bury St. Mary's, Essex, England, who died December 5, 1697. Richard died in 1701 "aged nearly one hundred years." Notwithstanding his age he was active in the affairs of the town at the time of King Philip's War. He was called "Captain" Newton, and with Captain Hutchinson went out with a guard to treat with Philip's warriors, with the purpose of pacifying them. But the Indians attacked from concealed places, and killed eight men and mortally wounded several others. The Newton family is recorded successively in Sudbury, Marlborough, and Southborough.

Children of Richard and Anne Newton:

- i. John, b. October 20, 1641; d. 164—.
- ii. Mary, b. June 22, 1644.
- iii. Moses,² b. 1646, of whom further.
- iv. Ezekiel.
- v. Joseph.
- vi. Hannah, d. April 13, 1654.
- vii. Daniel, b. December 21, 1655. (Sudbury Vital Records.)

SECOND GENERATION

MOSES² NEWTON, "ye sonne of Richard and Anne Newton borne 26 (1) 1646," was made freeman April 18, 1690. At a meeting of the inhabitants of Marlborough on October 1, 1675, previous to the Indian attack, he signed his name to an agreement "that the amunition of the town should be proportioned to the souldiers of the town in these fortifications." (*New England Register*.) He married on October 27, 1660, Joanna (Anna) Larkin, daughter of Edward Larkin of Charleston, 1638, freeman May 13, 1640, member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company from 1644. Moses Newton fought in the attack on Marlborough in King Philip's War. He died December 25, 1713, and Hanna died May 23, 1736, at Southborough, Massachusetts.

Moses and Anne Newton had ten children:

- i. Jonathan, b. 1679.
- ii. James, b. January 15, 1683; m. first, Mary Josselyn (*Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) of Marlborough, second, Rachael Greely (*Andrew*) of Salisbury.
- iii. Josiah, b. 1688; d. 1755; m. Elizabeth Woods. (See Josselyn; Cutter, *Genealogical Memoirs, Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, Vol. 1.)

THIRD GENERATION

JONATHAN³ NEWTON (*Moses*,² *Richard*¹) was born September 30, 1679, at Marlborough (Vital Records) and married October 26, 1708, Bethia⁴ Rice (*Daniel*,³ *Edward*,² *Edmund*¹). (Marlborough Vital Records.) Jonathan died December 22, 1753, and his wife, Bethia, on June 7, 1754, at Southborough.

FOURTH GENERATION

GIDEON⁴ NEWTON (*Jonathan*,³ *Moses*,² *Richard*¹) was born July 1, 1721, at Marlborough, Massachusetts (Marlborough Vital Records) and died March 29, 1798. He married at Southborough December 22, 1742 (Southborough Vital Records) Hannah Laurence, who died February 10, 1791 (Southborough Vital Records) at Southborough, Massachusetts.

FIFTH GENERATION

TYRIS⁵ NEWTON (*Gideon*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Moses*,² *Richard*¹), born December 3, 1743, at Southborough, married there on January 3, 1775, Hannah⁵ Johnson (*Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Isaac*¹), born there May 10, 1741. (Southborough Vital Records.)

SIXTH GENERATION

HANNAH⁶ NEWTON (*Tyris*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Moses*,² *Richard*¹), twin daughter, born July 30, 1780, at Southborough, married there on March 23, 1802 (Southborough Vital Records) her cousin, Rufus⁶ Johnson (*Elisha*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *Isaac*¹) of Sutton and Upton, Massachusetts. (See Johnson; Sudbury, Marlborough, Southborough Vital Records.)

RICE

The name Rice is of Welsh origin, being a variation of the Welsh name Rhys. Sir Rhys ap Thomas, founder of the English family of Rice and nineteenth in descent from Gorlois, Duke of Cornwall, was made Knight of the Garter by King Henry VII for his assistance to that ruler. The pedigree is attested by Ralph Brook, York Herald.

EDMUND RICE, son of Thomas Rice, was born in 1594, at Buckinghamshire, England, and died May 3, 1663, in Sudbury, Massachusetts. He and his wife, Thomasine (Hosmer) Rice, who died June 13, 1654, were living in Birkhamstead, a village in Hertfordshire, England, in 1627. They landed in Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1638 with eight children, one of whom was born on the voyage. In 1639 they were residing in Sudbury. He shared in all the divisions of lands and commons in Sudbury and, as an original inhabitant, held two hundred and forty-seven acres. He served as selectman in 1644; was elected Deacon in 1648; Deputy to the General Court in 1640, 1643, 1648, 1652, 1653, and was generally called "Goodman Rice," for his service rather than old age.

As one of the thirteen petitioners for the plantation of Marlborough, he was granted fifty acres and removed there in 1660. He married second, March 1, 1655, Mercie, widow of Thomas Brigham of Cambridge. He had ten children by his first wife and two by his second. The descent of Deacon Edmund Rice is recorded from the Surety Barons: William d'Albini, Hugh and Roger Bigod, Henry de Bohun, Richard and Gilbert de Clare, John de Lacie, William de Lanvallei, William Mobray, Saire de Quincy, Robert de Roos, and Robert de Vere. (Daughters, Barons of Runnymede, *Register*, 1937, p. 314.)

SECOND GENERATION

DEACON EDWARD² RICE (*Edmund*¹) was born in 1619 and died August 15, 1712, at about ninety-three years; he married first, Agnes Bent, in 1646 and had one child. He married second, Anna, who was the mother of ten more children. Anna died June 4, 1713, aged eighty-three years. They resided at Sudbury and, after 1664, at Marlborough, Massachusetts. He fought in his garri-son house at the sacking of Marlborough in 1675 during King Philip's War.

THIRD GENERATION

DANIEL³ RICE (*Edward² Edmund¹*) of Marlborough, was born November 8, 1655, and died July 14, 1737; he married January 10, 1681, Bethia² Ward, born in 1658, died in December, 1721, fourteenth child of Deacon William¹ Ward of Middletown, Massachusetts. (*See Ward.*) Their daughter, Bethia⁴ Rice, born October 29, 1682, married October 26, 1708, Jonathan³ Newton (*Moses² Richard¹*) of Marlborough. (*See Newton; Welles, Welles and Allied Families*, p. 67; Crane, *Worcester, Massachusetts*, Vol. 4, p. 301.)

SAMUEL² RICE (*Edmund¹*), another son of Edmund Rice, baptized November 12, 1634, at Berkenstead, England, married November 8, 1655, at Sudbury, Elizabeth King, daughter of Thomas King of Marlborough, who fought in King Philip's War in 1675, and was selectman and Ruling Elder. Samuel² Rice was among the proprietors of New Roxbury, Massachusetts. His daughter, Elizabeth³ Rice, born October 2, 1656, married January 2, 1677, Peter³ Haynes (*John² Walter¹*) of Sudbury. (*See Haynes; American Genealogy*, Vols. 9-10, p. 136; Larned, *History of Windham County, Connecticut*, p. 27; Sudbury and Marlborough Vital Records.)

ROBERTSON

of Virginia

James Robertson of Scotland, born in 1642, a descendant of Duncan, Earl of Athol (*Burke's Peerage*) married Anne McKenzie, who was a Stuart. He settled near Belfast, Ireland, and his sons John and Charles later migrated to America, landing at Philadelphia.

JOHN ROBERTSON, born in Ireland, settled in Brunswick County, Virginia. He married Mary, daughter of Abel Gower, lately from England. (*See Gower.*) They removed to the Roanoke River and later to the Meuse River, near the present city of Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina, which in 1764 became Mecklenberg County. He died there, leaving a wife and children. The statements of Dr. Felix Robertson and sister Lavinia, children of James, born 1742, in Draper Ms. 6, XX, 96, is authority for the above. However the Cockrill-Watkins family tree records as second generation John² Randolph Robertson with wife Mary Gower and third generation as here given.

Children (probable) of John² and Mary (Gower) Robertson:

- i. James,² b. 1742; m. Charlotte Reeves, for whom is named the Charlotte Pike.
- ii. Elijah.
- iii. Mark, killed by Indians.
- iv. John.
- v. Charles.
- vi. Anne married, second John Cockrill, Jr.
- vii. Sallie.

THIRD GENERATION

ANNE³ ROBERTSON (*John*,² *John*¹), characterized in Tennessee history as "Frontier Widow, Pioneer, Teacher, Tennessean, American," was born February 10, 1757 in Wake County, North Carolina. In July, 1776, Cherokee Indians raided the settlements on the Watauga where the Robertsons lived. When her husband, Nehemiah Johnston (Family record) was killed, she fled with her three little daughters to Fort Caswell for protection. Here, by her quick thinking and resourcefulness, she was largely responsible later, in the absence of the men, for saving the Fort when the Indians attacked to burn it, and were forced to retreat by the boiling water she poured down on them from the parapets.

The following year her brother, Capt. James Robertson, founder of Nashville, Tennessee, later General, led an expedition overland to found a colony on the Cumberland. Anne and her young daughters were on the *Adventure* in the flotilla under Col. Donaldson which followed them. This fleet was composed of thirty to forty flatboats, dugouts, and canoes, constructed to float with the current, none bringing less than two families. They were frequently attacked by Indians, and during the trip she secured from them safe passage for the party, in exchange for a trip to the Indian camp with her medicine chest, where she was detained "to cure the fire sickness." Their hazardous, unexplored route led down the Holston and Tennessee Rivers and up the Ohio and Cumberland Rivers to French Salt Spring. (Putnam, *History of Middle Tennessee*, pp. 69-79.)

The party reached the Robertson fort, later Nashville, in April, 1780, where Anne taught the children of the settlement. She married on November 11, 1780, Maj. John Cockrill, Jr., a member of the expedition. (*Cockrill-Watkins Family Tree*; Harllee, *Kinfolks*, Vol. 3, pp. 2476, 2631; Draper Ms. 6, xx, 50.)

The legislature of North Carolina, in recognition of those on the Cumberland who "became the advance guard for civilization" on all western waters, awarded to each "for military service" 640 acres of land in that region. (Acts of North Carolina, 1784, ch. LVIII; North Carolina State records XXIV, 629.) During the Sesquicentennial, 1796-1946, a marker commemorating Anne (Robertson) Cockrill was unveiled at Centennial Park, Nashville, Tennessee, on land which had been granted to her for great service. She died in 1851 and is buried in Nashville. (See Cockrill; S. C. Williams, *Anne Robertson*, 1944; Tennessee Historical Commission, Nashville; L. R. Brown, "The Family of Gen. James Robertson," *American Historical Magazine*, 1896; Rev. W. R. Courtney, D.D., Tennessee Sesquicentennial Sermon; Colonial Virginia *Papers*, 3 C.563/564, 428, 453.)

SUCCESSIVE GENERATIONS IN LINE TO MOULTON:

MARK ROBERTSON COCKRILL, married Susan Collingsworth.

ALMIRA JANE COCKRILL, married William Evans Watkins, Jr. (See Watkins.)

WILLIAM³ EVANS WATKINS, married Jane Gillis Griffin.

IRENE WATKINS, married William Horace Moulton. (*See Moulton.*)

STRATTON

Watertown, on the Charles River, was founded by Puritan immigrants, who arrived on the *Lady Arabella* from England July 3, 1630. One of their first acts was to assemble on the banks of the river for a day of fasting and prayer. There, a paper known as the "Watertown Covenant" was drawn up and signed. (Fiske, *The Beginnings of New England.*)

SAMUEL STRATTON was born in England about 1592 and died in Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1672. His will is preserved at the court house in Cambridge. He was chosen surveyor at a town meeting October 9, 1647, and on December 16, 1652, he and his sons, Samuel, Jr., and John, took the oath of fidelity. He had also a son, Richard. The following year he was made freeman, for which, before 1662, it was required that a man be a member of the church, "must own ye covenant." Under the new charter, property right or estate was considered necessary. Samuel Stratton married first, Alice, who is last mentioned November 9, 1649. He was married second, on June 27, 1657, by Gov. John Endicott, to Margaret Bowling (*Thomas*), widow of William Parker. His home was on the north side of Auburn Street, and by his will, preserved at Cambridge, he left the "mansion house" to son John. It is said that Elmwood, home of James Russell Lowell in Cambridge, may be the "mansion house," though changed. (Stratton, Vol. 1, p. 157.)

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² STRATTON (*Samuel*¹) of Watertown was born in England and died in 1720. He fought in King William's War in the expedition against Canada, 1689-1690, receiving a grant of land for his services. He was executor for his father's estate, and married Elizabeth Train (*John*¹) of Watertown, born September 30, 1640, died May 7, 1708. (Vol. 1, p. 162; Bond, *Watertown*, p. 605.)

THIRD GENERATION

JOSEPH³ STRATTON (*John*², *Samuel*¹) was born at Watertown January 13, 1667, and died September 18, 1732, a resident of Marlborough. He married on November 14, 1695, Sarah² How, daughter of Abraham and Hannah (Ward) How and granddaughter of William Ward of Watertown. Sarah's will was proved November 10, 1746. (*See How*; Vol. 1, p. 168.)

FOURTH GENERATION

JONATHAN⁴ STRATTON (*Joseph*³, *John*², *Samuel*¹) was born December 28, 1714, and died in 1758. He married on February 23, 1742, Elizabeth⁴ Brigham

(*Jotham*,³ *Samuel*,² *Thomas*¹), born November 15, 1719, of Marlborough. He inherited and succeeded to the homestead of his father at Marlborough, where he died August 10, 1758. His widow married in 1765 Elisha Hodges, and died in 1793, leaving a will. (Vol. 1, p. 177; see Brigham.)

FIFTH GENERATION

SAMUEL⁵ STRATTON (*Jonathan*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *John*,² *Samuel*¹), born at Marlborough December 30, 1748 (Marlborough Vital Records), married Lucy⁵ Brigham (*Joseph*,⁴ *Gershom*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) and resided at Marlborough and Southborough. (Vol. 1, p. 178.) Their daughter, Elizabeth⁶ Stratton, born July 6, baptized September 11, 1774 (Court Records I), married July 14, 1793, Moses⁶ Temple (*Jonas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Richard*,² *Abraham*¹) of Marlborough. (See Temple; Stratton, *Book of Strattons*, Vol. 1, Vol. 2, p. 20.)

TEMPLE

ABRAHAM TEMPLE, ancestor of this family in America, settled in Salem, Massachusetts, in 1636. He was a man of considerable means, and appeared in court on several occasions both as plaintiff and defendant. He died soon after 1639. He married first, Abigail, and second, Margaret, and left sons Richard, Tobias, and Robert. (Cutter, *New England Families*, p. 128; Burke, *Prominent Families of the United States*; Perley, *History of Salem, Massachusetts*, pp. 60, 444.)

SECOND GENERATION

RICHARD² TEMPLE (*Abraham*¹) of Charlestown and Concord, Massachusetts, was born in 1623, in England and married Joanna in 1645, who died February 24, 1688. He removed to Charlestown in 1654 and died there March 15, 1689.

THIRD GENERATION

ABRAHAM³ TEMPLE (*Richard*,² *Abraham*¹), born June 4, 1652, at Charlestown (Vital Records), married December 4, 1673, at Concord, Deborah Hadlocke, daughter of John, who died July 8, 1675. (Concord Register Book I.)

FOURTH GENERATION

ISAAC⁴ TEMPLE (*Abraham*,³ *Richard*,² *Isaac*¹) of Marlborough, Massachusetts, was born November 25, 1678, at Concord (Vital Records), and died January 14, 1765, eighty-three years old. (Gravestone Records.) He married March 1, 1699, Martha Josselyn, born 1676, died February 15, 1768, daughter of Nathaniel² and Sarah King Josselyn, and granddaughter of Thomas Josselyn and of Elder Thomas King of Scituate and Marlborough. The latter came from London on the *Blessing* in 1635, was selectman in 1666, 1668, and Rul-

ing Elder in 1690. He fought in King Philip's War. He died 1691. (See Josse-lyn.)

FIFTH GENERATION

JONAS⁵ TEMPLE (*Isaac*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Richard*,² *Abraham*¹) of Marlborough was born October 18, 1716, and died March 8, 1803, eighty-seven years old. He married Sarah Wood, born February 10, 1747/1748, died March 24, 1831, daughter of Alpheus⁴ Wood (*Benjamin*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) and his wife, Millicent⁴ How (*Jonathan*,³ *Daniel*,² *Abraham*¹). (See Wood; How; Marlborough Vital Records.)

SIXTH GENERATION

MOSES⁶ TEMPLE (*Jonas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Richard*,² *Abraham*¹) was born November 11, 1772, and died January 15, 1848; he married July 14, 1793, at Marlborough, Elizabeth⁶ Stratton, born July 16, 1774, died April 5, 1854, said by Brigham to be one-fourth Indian, daughter of Samuel⁵ and Lucy⁵ (Brigham) Stratton of Southborough and Holden, Massachusetts. (See Stratton.)

SEVENTH GENERATION

LUCY⁷ BRIGHAM TEMPLE (*Moses*,⁶ *Jonas*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Richard*,² *Abraham*¹) was born May 15, 1804 at Southborough, Massachusetts, and married September 21, 1828, at Holden, Ralsa⁸ Fiske Johnson (*Rufus*⁷) of Upton, Massachusetts. (See Johnson.) Their daughter, Jane⁹ Frances Johnson, born in 1839 at Upton, married Samuel⁸ Jones Moulton (*Horace*⁷) of Brookfield, Massachusetts. (See Moulton; Brigham, *Brigham Genealogy*, Family 53; Moulton Bible Records.)

WARD

The Ward family has an ancient and distinguished history in England, the records extending to the days of Ward, a captain who came from Normandy with Duke William. He seems to have been the first to secure an additional name, and became William de la Ward, who resided in Chester, England, in 1175. (*New England Register*, Vol. 41, p. 282.)

WILLIAM WARD, immigrant ancestor, was born in England, probably in Yorkshire, in 1603. He was living in Sudbury, Massachusetts, before 1639, where he was Deputy to the General Court in 1644, Chairman of the Board of Selectmen, and Commissioner. He was one of the founders of Marlborough, Massachusetts, where he owned fifty acres, and was its Deputy in 1666. With other settlers he suffered great losses and privations during King Philip's War, in which he fought and in which one son was slain and his buildings and cattle were burned by the Indians. He had a garrison house with its quota of soldiers and civilians.

The name of William Ward is associated in the Sudbury records with those of Peter Noyes, Walter Haynes, and Edmund Rice. His holdings there in-

creased to three hundred acres. At Marlborough William Ward, Thomas Ring, John Ruddock, and John How were chosen to put its affairs "in an orderly way." These families intermarried. William Ward married second, Elizabeth, born in 1613, died December 9, 1700, whose tombstone is in Spring Hill Cemetery, Marlborough. He died August 10, 1687. He had a family of fourteen children. (Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, p. 210.) One daughter, Hannah² Ward, born in 1639, died November 3, 1717, married in 1657 Abraham¹ How of Watertown and Marlborough. Another daughter, Bethia² Ward, born in 1658, died in December, 1721, married January 10, 1681, Daniel⁸ Rice (*Edward, Edmund*) of Marlborough. (See Rice, How; Cutter, *Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, Vol. 2, p. 623; Pope, *Pioneers of Massachusetts*, p. 242; Sudbury Vital Records; Marlborough Vital Records; Martyn, *William Ward Genealogy*, 1925.)

WARREN

William, Earl of Warren, was a Norman baron of Danish extraction, called a near kinsman of William the Conqueror, with whom he fought at Hastings and was rewarded with lands taken from the Saxons. He married, according to the chroniclers, Gundred, daughter of the Conqueror.

The American colonists descend from this English family of Warren, and from the Magna Charta Surety Barons, Gilbert and Richard de Clare, John de Lacie, William de Mobray, Saire de Quincy, and Robert de Vere. (Daughters of Barons of Runnymede, *Register*, 1927, p. 338.) In the Diocesan Registry at Norwich is still preserved the Visitation of the Archdeaconry of Sudbury (West Suffolk) for 1629. In it the following parishioners of Nyland were named as persons then presented for refusing to kneel to receive communion: John Warren, John Firmyn, Christopher Scarlett, John Kent, and Gregory Stone. A few years later all these nonconformists are found in New England. (Bartlett, *Stone Genealogy*, p. 43; see Stone.)

JOHN WARREN, son of Christopher and Alice Webb Warren, was born in England and baptized August 1, 1585. Tradition says that he came to Boston, Massachusetts, in the *Plain Joan* with a wife Margaret, and they are found in Watertown in 1630. He was a freeman in 1631 and selectman 1636-1640. He was fined on April 4, 1654, for neglect of public worship on fourteen Sabbaths, each 5 shillings. Believing in freedom of creed, he was tolerant of Quakers, and on May 27, 1661, his house was ordered to be searched for Quakers. He died in Watertown December 13, 1667. His wife died there in 1662. His daughter, Mary² Warren, married October 3, 1642, John Bigelow of Watertown. The will of John Warren, Sr., gives to Mary Bigelow, among others, sixteen acres of land, in lieu of the township, now in her possession. (See Bigelow; Probate record 3, p. 345; Bond, *History of Watertown, Massachusetts*, pp. 29, 619/620; Wheeler, *Wheeler and Warren Families*. For Joseph Warren of Medfield, Massachusetts, see Brigham, third generation.)

WATKINS-HEWITT

The first of this branch of a British family in America was WILLIAM WATKINS, who was born in Wales about the middle of the eighteenth century. He was a continental soldier of 1776, in the War of the American Revolution, and a Quaker of Arch Street, Philadelphia. He married Miss Horton.

SECOND GENERATION

WILLIAM² EVANS WATKINS (*William*¹) of Nashville, Tennessee, married about 1821 Matilda Hewitt, born about 1802, daughter of Robert Hewitt of the Connecticut Hewitt family. His parentage is not definitely known.

The Hewitt family is recorded by R. A. Wheeler in *The History of Stonington, Connecticut*, pp. 418-428. A Robert⁵ Hewitt, son of Elkanah⁴ (*Elkanah*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Thomas*¹) and Elizabeth (Miner) Hewitt, was born June 21, 1760 (Stonington Vital Records), and married Abigail Meech, both of Preston, December 11, 1783. (Hampton Vital Records; Barbour Collection.) This family descends from Thomas Hewitt, who was at Hingham, Massachusetts, in 1639 and who married Elizabeth Chapman of Connecticut. The diary of Thomas Miner, Sr. (wife, Grace Palmer [*Walter*]) first speaks of him in command of his vessel in the Mystic River in 1656, where he received the surplus of planters, in exchange for Boston goods. In business transactions he met Walter Palmer, whose daughter Hannah, born Charlestown, June 15, 1634, he married April 26, 1659. He purchased a tract of land and erected a home on the east side of the Mystic River, but continued extending business in the West Indies market. In 1662 he purchased a cargo of neat stock, meat, and poultry for exchange in those markets. Months and years passed with no trace of him. Doubtless his vessel was lost and he was drowned at sea in 1662. He left two sons. After eight years, the court declared "that the said Hannah Hewitt is at liberty to marry again if she so choses." She married second, in 1671, Roger Sterry, and third, in 1681, John Fish. Her father, Walter Palmer, was born in England as early as 1585 and came to America by 1629 settling in Salem, Massachusetts. He was one of the founders of Charlestown, where it was said he built the first dwelling house in the town. He finally located at Stonington, Connecticut, in 1653. He died there November 10, 1661. He married second, June 1, 1633, Rebecca Short. His daughter Grace, by his first marriage, married Thomas Miner, and Hannah, by his second marriage, married Thomas Hewitt. (*Genealogical and Biographical Record, New London County, Connecticut*, p. 64.)

Robert Hewitt of Connecticut became a resident of Nashville, Tennessee, and a successful man owning a large tract of land on Richland Creek. He married about 1800 Lydia Ann⁸ Shute, born May 20, 1783, the eleventh of fourteen children, who died September 12, 1845, at Nashville. She was the granddaughter of Adam¹ Shute, born in 1691, who came to America, settled in

Carlisle, Pennsylvania, and married Margaret in 1728. Lydia's father, Philip² Shute (*Adam*¹), born January 26, 1729, in Carlisle, went to Virginia at an early age and married in 1765 Elizabeth Waller, born April 8, 1745. Philip Shute brought his family to Nashville by river in 1784, and purchased that year 640 acres of land from Peter Turner and named his estate "Belle Meade." He died in Nashville in 1811.

Robert and Lydia Ann Hewitt had several children of whom Emily, born September 29, 1800, married in 1816 Edwin Hickman Childress, and Matilda, born about 1802, married William Evans Watkins, all of Nashville.

THIRD GENERATION

WILLIAM³ EVANS WATKINS, JR. (*William*,² *William*¹) married February 2, 1842, Almira Jane Cockrill, born in 1825, daughter of Mark³ Robertson Cockrill (*John*,² *John*¹). Their spacious home on Vauxhall, which later housed Watkins Institute, was said to be one of the most beautiful of the period "with eleven marble mantels." He died in Nashville in 1863. (*See Cockrill.*)

Children, born in Nashville:

- i. William Evans,⁴ of whom further.
- ii. Caroline,⁴ m. Dr. William Bass of Nashville and had five children.
- iii. Matilda,⁴ m. John Overton of Memphis and had several sons and a daughter.
- iv. Irene,⁴ m. Orville Ewing of Nashville and had a daughter Jane.

FOURTH GENERATION

WILLIAM⁴ EVANS WATKINS (*William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹), who was born and died in Nashville, married March 28, 1876, Jane Gillis Griffin, born in Ireland.

Children, born in Nashville, Tennessee:

- i. Griffin, of St. Louis, m. Ruth Bradley of Washington, Missouri.

Children:

1. *Jane*,⁶ m. Platt Okie, res. Stamford, Conn. Three children.
2. *Ruth*,⁶ m. Edward Allen, res. Toledo, Ohio. Three children.
3. *Gladys*,⁶ m. Robert Levis, res. Alton, Ill. One son, one daughter.
4. *Lois*,⁶ m. Raymond Ward, res. Alton, Ill. Three children.
- ii. Horton, of St. Louis, d. July 6, 1949; m. Ruth Holiday.
- iii. Irene, of whom further.
- iv. Matilda, m. Frank Elliot Miller of Nashville, who d. 1951. Child: Frank Elliot Miller, Jr., m. 1932 Kathleen Whittaker, at Knoxville, Tennessee. They have three children: Frank Elliot Miller, third, b. 1933; Mary Evelyn, b. 1937; Horton Watkins, b. 1941. Res. Manchester, N. H.
- v. Jane, m. Francis T. Cutts of St. Louis.

Children:

1. *Mary Frances*.
2. *Jane*.
- vi. Rachael, d. unmarried.
- vii. May, m. James Thomas Pettus of St. Louis.

Children:

1. *James Thomas, Jr.*, m. October 26, 1940 Jane Winter of St. Louis. Children: Liza Jane, b. January 3, 1945; Josephine Watkins, b. September 29, 1947.
2. *Irene*, m. June, 1939, Philip K. Crowe of New York, res. Maryland. Children: Phillipa, Irene, Mary. (Cockrill-Watkins Records.)

FIFTH GENERATION

IRENE⁵ WATKINS (*William*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) married at Nashville December 19, 1900, William⁹ Horace Moulton (*Samuel*,⁸ *Horace*,⁷ *Robert*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Robert*,⁴ *Robert*,³ *Robert*,² *Robert*¹) of St. Louis, Missouri. They have a family of two sons and three daughters. (See Moulton; Watkins family data; Armstrong, *Notable Southern Families*, Vol. 3, pp. 21-26; Hardy, *Colonial Families of Southern States*.)

WELD

JOSEPH WELD of Roxbury, Massachusetts, born in 1595, came from England in 1635, bringing his wife, Elizabeth Wyse, who died in October, 1638, and on April 30, 1639, he married second, Barbara, niece of Edward Clapp of Dorchester. He was a freeman in 1636 and a brother of the Rev. Thomas Weld. He was chosen Ensign of the Military Company of Massachusetts, later known as the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, at its organization in 1638. He was representative to the General Court 1636-1644, previously selectman, and Captain of the Roxbury Company. With other prominent men he was given a grant of three thousand acres at "Braintree" for the encouragement of iron works to be set there. He was in London on colony business in 1644. In recognition of his services "in negotiating for the colony," he was given several hundred acres in Roxbury in a vote by the General Court October 1, 1645. He was one of the first donors to Harvard College.

Mrs. Anne Hutchinson was in custody of Capt. Weld for four months, "it being Winter," where, as she stated, she was treated as a guest except when she went for a walk accompanied by guards, and before she was driven into exile because of her unorthodox opinions. Joseph Weld died while in command of the Roxbury Train Band October 6, 1646, leaving a widow Barbara and an estate of £2,026, 11s, 3d, and, Savage states, the richest man in the colony. He is buried in the old burying ground, Eustis Street, Roxbury.

MARY² WELD (*Joseph*) died in 1655 in Roxbury, she married Capt. Daniel Harris of Rowley, Massachusetts, 1618-1701, Captain of the Middletown Company in 1677, Representative to the General Court, 1678, 1684, 1687, 1689. Their daughter, Mary Harris, married Isaac³ (*Issac*,² *John*¹) Johnson of Roxbury and Middletown. (See Johnson; *New England Register*, 1853; Roberts, *History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company*, Vol. 1, pp. 23, 24; Anderson, *Under the Black Horse Flag*, pp. 2-12.)

WOOD(S)

JOHN WOOD of Sudbury and Marlborough, Massachusetts, aged fifty-four in 1664, was one of the original petitioners for Marlborough in 1656, where he died July 10, 1678. His will was proved the following October 1. Savage says he was a pin maker, an odd trade for a wilderness pioneer. In October, 1675, he was a sergeant in one of the Marlborough garrison houses in King Philip's War, and his sons John, James, and Isaac, are also recorded as on duty there. His wife, Mary, died in 1690 at the age of eighty.

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² WOOD (*John*¹), born May 8, 1641, was a Deacon at Marlborough, and Lydia was his wife before 1670. He fought in King Philip's War, was Constable in 1677, freeman March 26, 1691, and Ensign of the Marlborough Company. His estate was settled August 17, 1716. They had nine children. (Barry, *History of Framingham, Massachusetts*, p. 448.)

THIRD GENERATION

JOHN³ WOOD, born in 1670; his wife Martha died in 1697.

FOURTH GENERATION

BENJAMIN⁴ WOODS, "Esq., Colonel," fifth child, was born at Marlborough, Massachusetts, June 5, 1691, and died there September 29, 1749. He was a selectman. He married August 8, 1717 (Marlborough Vital Records) Elizabeth Morse, born January 4, 1700 (Marlborough Vital Records), daughter of Joseph and Grace Morse. They had twelve children.

FIFTH GENERATION

ALPHEUS WOODS, born February 28, 1726, married first, Millicent⁴ How (*Jonathaniel*³, *Daniel*², *John*¹) on September 8, 1746 (Marlborough Vital Records); he married second, Sarah⁵ Bent (*Peter*⁴, *Peter*³, *Peter*², *John*¹) on April 13, 178—. Of his twelve children, Sarah Woods, daughter by his first marriage, born February 10, 1748 (Marlborough Vital Records), died March 24, 1831, married Jonas⁵ Temple (*Isaac*⁴, *Abraham*³, *Richard*², *Abraham*¹) of Marlborough, Massachusetts. (Barry, *History of Framingham, Massachusetts*, pp. 335, 448; see Temple.)

PUBLIC AND MILITARY SERVICE

(Early English Period)

NORMAN INVASION, 1066

NELE D'AUBIGNY came into England with William the Conqueror, and after the Battle of Hastings obtained several lordships. He died in 1129 leaving a son, Roger de Mobray, ancestor of William de Morbray, Surety.

HUMPHRY DE BOHUN, said to have been kinsman and companion in arms of William the Conqueror and was Lord of Tatterford in Norfolk.

JOHN DE BURGO, feudal Lord of Tonsburg in Normandy, was Commanding General in the Norman Army of William the Conqueror; ancestor of John Fitz Robert, Surety.

RICHARD FITZ GILBERT, born before 1035, descendant of Charlemagne, fought with Duke William at the Battle of Hastings. Later, among 176 manors, held that of Clare, Chief Justice of England. Ancestor of Robert Fitz Walter, Gilbert and Richard de Clare.

SIR THOMAS DE MOULTON, a Norman knight, fought with William the Conqueror at Hastings. Ancestor of Lords of Gillisland and Lords de Vaux.

ROBERT DE TODENI, Norman baron, descended from Charlemagne, accompanied Duke William and fought at Hastings. Founder of the family d'Albini.

WILLIAM DE WARREN, a Norman baron of Danish extraction, called a near kinsman of the Conqueror, accompanied him and fought at Hastings, married his daughter, Gundred. Ancestor of John Warren of New England.

SURETY BARONS FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, A.D. 1215

(Descent through Edmund Rice and John Lawrence)

WILLIAM D'ALBINI
HUGH BIGOD
ROGER BIGOD
HENRY DE BOHUN
GILBERT DE CLARE
RICHARD DE CLARE

JOHN DE LACIE
WILLIAM DE LANVALLEI
WILLIAM DE MOBAY
SAIRE DE QUINCY
ROBERT DE ROOS
ROBERT DE VERE

CRUSADES

HENRY DE BOHUN, Earl of Hereford, Surety, after defeat at Lincoln joined other Magna Charta barons in pilgrimage; died on passage; buried in Chapter House, Llanthony Abbey, Gloucestershire.

JOHN DE LACIE, Surety Earl of Lincoln, Governor of Chester and Beeston Castles. Did good service at the Siege of Damietta. Buried in Cistercian Abbey of Stanlow County, Chester, 1240.

SIR ROBERT LAWRENCE, knighted by King Richard the Lion Hearted for gallantry at the Siege of Acre in the Third Crusade.

SIR THOMAS DE MOULTON, Lord of Gillisland and Lord de Vaux. Third Crusade 1189-1192.

SAIRE DE QUINCY, Earl of Winchester, Surety, assisted at the Siege of Damietta, 1218-1219. Died November 3 on the way to Jerusalem.

PUBLIC AND MILITARY SERVICE

(In America)

COLONIAL DAYS

BACON, JONATHAN, 1672-1754, Billerica, Mass.; fought in Indian Wars with Major Lane 1706; Deputy to the General Court in 1726.

BACON, MICHAEL, 1608-1688, Billerica, Mass.; Magistrate, assigned to Garrison No. 10, King Philip's War.

BIGOLOW, JOHN, 1616-1703, Watertown, Mass.; Deacon; served in Pequot and King Philip's Wars.

BIGOLOW, SAMUEL, 1653-1731, Watertown, Mass.; Representative to General Court, 1708, 1709, 1710.

BLASHFIELD, LUKE, about 1696—; Deacon, Brimfield, Mass.

BRIGHAM, GERSHOM, 1680-1748, Marlborough, Mass.; Magistrate; Selectman 1733.

BRIGHAM, JOSEPH, 1706-1786, Marlborough, Mass.; Selectman three years.

BRIGHAM, SAMUEL, 1653-1713, Mass.; Representative to the General Court, 1697, 1699, 1705; Lieutenant in Capt. Thomas Howe's Co., Queen Anne's War, 1708; called Captain.

COCKRILL, JOHN, 1718-17—, Richmond Co., Va.; Colonial soldier in French and Indian Wars in 1756.

COLTON, GEORGE, —1699, Springfield, Mass.; Representative 1669, 1671, 1677; King Philip's War, 1675, 1676; Lieutenant, Hampshire Troop of Horse, 1688.

COOPER, THOMAS, 1617-October 5, 1675; Boston, Mass., 1635; Lieutenant in command of rescuing forces at Brookfield; killed in defence of Springfield.

FLETCHER, ROBERT, 1593-1677, Concord, Mass.; Constable 1637.

GARDNER, THOMAS, 1592-1677, Salem, Mass.; 1st "Overseer," Cape Anne Colony 1624; Captain of Train Band; Deputy from Salem to the General Court, 1637.

GARFIELD, EDWARD, 1572-1672, Watertown, Mass.; Proprietor 1635; Selectman 1638, 1655, 1662.

GOWER, ABEL, Captain, perhaps of militia; member House of Burgesses 1679, Henrice Co., eighteen years.

HARRIS, DANIEL, 1618-1701, Rowley, Mass.; Captain of Middletown, Conn., Co., 1677; Representative to the General Court 1678, 1684, 1687, 1689.

HAYNES, JOHN, 16—1710, Sudbury, Mass.; "Captain"; Deacon; Representative 1669-1691; Selectman, eighteen years.

HAYNES, WALTER, 1653-1665, Sudbury, Mass.; Representative to General Court, 1641-1643, 1648, 1651; member Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. of Massachusetts 1639-1640.

JEWELL, JOSEPH, 1708-1788, Dudley, Mass.; Ensign of the Military Company.

JOHNSON, ISAAC, 16—1675, Captain of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1667; Captain Roxbury Co.; killed in Narragansett Swamp Fight, 1675.

JOHNSON, ISAAC, 1703-1801, Middletown; Corporal, Canaan, Conn., 1759.

JOHNSON, JOHN, —1659, Roxbury, Mass.; Constable 1630; Deputy to General Court 1634; First Clerk of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 1638-1640; Surveyor General of the King's Army.

KERLEY, HENRY, 1632-1713, Lancaster and Marlborough, where he had a garrison house during the sacking of the town, 1675; Captain in King Philip's War; Representative, 1693, 1702, 1703.

KING, THOMAS, 16—1691, Marlboro, Mass.; King Philip's War; in William Kerley's garrison house Oct., 1675; Selectman 1666, 1668, 1690; Ruling Elder.

LARKIN, EDWARD, d. before 1656; Charlestown, Mass., in 1638; member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., 1644-1645.

LUMBARD, JOHN, —1672, Springfield, Mass.; magistrate.

MORGAN, DAVID, 1679-1702, Brimfield, Mass.; Deacon; Selectman 1731.

MORGAN, JONATHAN, 1646—, Springfield, Mass., town magistrate.

MORGAN, MILES, 1615-1656, Springfield, Mass.; Captain in Pequot War.

MORSE, JOSEPH, 1649-1718, Mass.; Captain of Sherborn Company by 1711.

MOULTON, ROBERT, —1655, Mass.; Representative to General Court from Charlestown 1634, 1635; for Salem in 1637.

MOULTON, ROBERT, 1644-1731, First Representative from Brimfield, Mass., to General Court.

NEWTON, MOSES, 1646-1736, Marlborough, Mass.; fought in attack on Marlborough, King Philip's War, 1775.

NEWTON, RICHARD, 1608-1701, Sudbury and Marlborough, Mass.; Captain in King Philip's War.

NOYES, PETER, about 1590-1657, Sudbury, Mass.; Deacon; Deputy to the General Court 1640, 1642, 1650.

RICE, EDMUND, —1663, Sudbury, Mass.; Deacon; Representative to General Court 1640, 1643, 1648, 1654.

RICE, EDWARD, 1619-1712, Marlborough, Mass.; Deacon; fought in King Philip's War, in his garrison house, sacking of Marlborough, 1675.

STRATTON, JOHN, —1720, Watertown, Mass.; Selectman 1683; Narragansett Campaign, Major Appleton's Company, King William's War.

STRATTON, SAMUEL, 1592-1672, Watertown, Mass.; Surveyor 1647.

THOMPSON, JAMES, or JASON, ———, Va.; Colonel, French and Indian Wars; killed by Indians.

WARD, WILLIAM, 1597-1687, Mass.; Deacon; Representative for Sudbury 1644, for Marlboro 1666; fought in King Philip's War in his garrison house, 1675.

WARREN, JOHN, 1585-1667, Watertown, Mass.; Selectman 1636-1640.

WELD, JOSEPH, 1595-1646, Roxbury, Mass.; Representative to General Court 1636, 1637, 1638, 1641, 1643, 1644; Captain by 1645 of Roxbury Co.; Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.

WHEELOCK, RALPH, about 1603-1684, Shropshire, England; Clare College, Cambridge, A.B., A.M. 1631; Representative for Dedham 1639, 1640, for Medfield 1653, 1663, 1664, 1667; King Philip's War.

WOOD(s), BENJAMIN, 1691-1740, Marlborough, Mass.; Selectman.

- WOOD, JOHN, —1678, Sudbury and Marlborough; Sergeant, King Philip's War.

WOOD, JOHN, 1641—, Marlborough, Mass.; Ensign of the Military Company; fought in King Philip's War.

AMERICAN REVOLUTION

BACON, JAMES, 1735—, Woodstock, Conn.; Dudley and Brimfield, Mass.; Revolutionary soldier.

COCKRILL, ANNE (Robertson), 1757-1851, N. C., Tenn.; awarded 12 grants of land of 640 acres each for military service.

COCKRILL, JOHN, 1757-1837, Va., Tenn.; enlisted 1776 in the 10th Virginia Foot; transferred to 6th Va.; sent to the relief of Wautauga; Major; awarded 640 acres "for military service."

WATKINS, WILLIAM, 1788, born in Wales, Quaker of Philadelphia; Revolutionary soldier, 1776.

THOMAS McGEHEE of Virginia

THE royal and baronial descent of McGehee through Lady Marion McDonald, wife of Patrick MacGregor, is established. She was thirty-first in descent from Alfred the Great and the Saxon kings through Malcolm III. She inherits twenty-six generations in the line of Scottish kings. Malcolm III with his wife, Princess (Saint) Margaret, daughter of Edward the Exile, unite the Scottish and Saxon royal lines. Lady Marion McDonald also inherits through Robert Bruce and his wife, Isabelle Clare, daughter and granddaughter of Richard and Gilbert de Clare, Surety Barons for the Magna Charta, who have descent from Charlemagne. (Browning, *Magna Charta Barons*, pp. 255-256; *Americans of Royal Descent*, 1915 ed., p. 200; Wurts, *Magna Charta Barons*, Vols. 1-2, pp. 180-182, 190-193.)

PATRICK MACGREGOR, chieftain of that Scottish ilk, married Lady Marion McDonald. He led his clansmen under Montrose, in 1645, in support of the royal cause and was outlawed with his sons. His estates were confiscated, and he and his sons were "subscribed" for one hundred years, and so assumed other family names. John MacGregor, his heir, became John Murray, ancestor of Sir John Murray, baronet in 1795, and his second son, James, became Thomas McGehee.

THOMAS McGEHEE removed his family to Virginia before 1701. There he and other outlawed Scotchmen petitioned for land, and settled in St. John's Parish, King William County, where he signed as "Thomas MackGeehee, one time James MackGregar in the Old Countrie." His will, dated July 27, 1727, and proved in that county, showed that he had nine children. The maiden name of his wife is unknown. (Daughters of Barons of Runnymede, *History*, 1937, pp. 298, 299; Sanders-Stubbs, *Early Settlers of Alabama*, p. 448.)

SECOND GENERATION

EDWARD² McGEHEE (Thomas¹) of Cumberland and Amelia Counties, Virginia, was a large landowner and planter. He patented 2830 acres of land in Amelia County, in 1746, and an additional 5798 acres in 1748. He married Elizabeth de Jarnette, daughter of Jean de Jarnette, Huguenot—who fled from France about 1699 to Gloucester County, Virginia, following the Edict of Nantes—and his wife Marie. The will of Edward McGehee was probated January 28, 1771. He had seven sons and two daughters. In his will, among others, he left to "son Micajah McGehee, one negro and seven hundred acres in Prince Edward County whereon he lives." (*William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. 25, p. 279; Cumberland County Court House, Virginia, Will Book No. 2, p. 23.)

THIRD GENERATION

MICAJAH³ MCGEHEE (*Edwards*,² *Thomas*¹) planter, born in 1745 in Prince Edward County, Virginia, removed to Georgia where he had received large grants of land for his services in the Revolution. He resided on the Broad River, where there was a large settlement of Virginians. About 1769 he married Anne³ Scott, born in 1753, died February 25, 1816, daughter of James² Scott (*Thomas*¹) of Prince Edward County, Virginia, and his wife Frances Collier, and granddaughter of John Collier of King and Queen County, Captain of Infantry, 1702, and his wife Anne³ Eppes (*Francis*,² *Francis*¹). It is said that Micajah was the first man in Georgia to make peach brandy. He died July 31, 1811, and his will was recorded September 11 at Lexington, Oglethorpe County, Georgia. Micajah and Anne had a family of fourteen children. (See Scott-Collier; Gilmer, *First Families of Georgia*.)

FOURTH GENERATION

JOHN⁴ SCOTT MCGEHEE (*Micajah*,³ *Edward*,² *Thomas*¹) of Panola County, Mississippi, was born January 15, 1789. He married about 1811 Melinda Hill, born about 1796, daughter of Miles Hill (*Abram*) and his wife Tabitha⁶ Pope (*Burwell*,⁵ *Henry*,⁴ *John*,³ *Henry*,² *William*¹). He was a most successful and wealthy cotton planter, and had a family of eleven children. (See Pope, Hill; Young, *Heaven Trees*.)

FIFTH GENERATION

JAMES⁵ BLANTON MCGEHEE (*John*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Edward*,² *Thomas*¹), planter, born at Como, Mississippi, May 18, 1826, died September 27, 1866, in Panola County. He married Eugenia Harriet Wittich, born October 23, 1831, in Augusta, Georgia, and died in Memphis, Tennessee, March 28, 1905. She was the daughter of Lucius and Eugenia (Saffold) Wittich, the former, Professor at Emory University, Georgia.

SIXTH GENERATION

JOHN⁶ LUCIUS MCGEHEE (*James*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Edward*,² *Thomas*¹) was born June 22, 1850, at Como, Mississippi, and died March 8, 1922, at Memphis, Tennessee. He married February 7, 1877, at Madison, Georgia, Ada Knight Hartridge, born October 16, 1854, at Savannah, died at Memphis May 20, 1930. She was the daughter of Algernon⁸ Sidney Hartridge (1831-1876) of Savannah and his wife, Susan Enoch Knight (*Enoch*), born in 1831. The Hartridges were an old family of Kent County, England. (Sanders-Stubbs; *Early Settlers of Alabama*, pp. 449-452; Stubbs-Baytop, *History of Two Virginia Families*, p. 159; see Hartridge.)

SEVENTH GENERATION

JOHN⁷ LUCIUS MCGEHEE, JR. (*John*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Edward*,² *Thomas*¹), born January 2, 1879, was a surgeon; Professor of Surgery and Head

of the Department of the Medical School, University of Tennessee, Memphis; Major (M.C.), World War I. He married October 7, 1908, at Calvary Episcopal Church, Memphis, Louise Berry, daughter of Henry and Lila (Hodge) Berry of Livingston, Kentucky, and Memphis. He died February 16, 1949, at Memphis. (*See Berry.*)

Children, born in Memphis:

- i. Lila^s Hodge, m. September 27, 1934, James Wyse Wrape of Memphis.

Children:

1. *Lila McGehee*, b. October 29, 1936.
2. *Posey Rhea*, b. October 24, 1940.
3. *Lucia Hartridge*, b. November 10, 1945.
- ii. Louise^s Berry, of whom further.
- iii. John Lucius, III, of New Orleans, La.; U. S. Naval Academy, Class of 1943; m. December 29, 1945, Elizabeth Speer (*Charles*) of Memphis.

EIGHTH GENERATION

LOUISE^s BERRY McGEHEE (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Edward*,² *Thomas*¹), born June 21, 1912; attended Sarah Lawrence Junior College; President, 1949-1951, Junior League of St. Louis, Missouri; Member, National Society of Colonial Dames of America (Membership, Virginia National, No. 4744; *see Morgan of Virginia*). She married January 5, 1938, at Calvary Episcopal Church, Memphis, Robert¹¹ Wilson Bartlett, M.D., of St. Louis.

Children, born in St. Louis (Bartlett) (McGehee Family Records):

- i. Louise McGehee, b. September 7, 1939.
- ii. Roberta Whitney, b. February 27, 1942.

ANCESTRAL LINES
of Louise McGehee Bartlett

BERRY

COWELL-SIMPKINS

HARTRIDGE

HILL

ISHAM

LINTHICUM

MORGAN-SCOTT-COLLIER

POPE

PRATT-FAIRFIELD

BERRY

JOSEPH BERRY, born in England, died in Frederick, Virginia, had a grant of land on the Shenandoah River. He married Rebecca Fairfax, sister of Lord Fairfax. (Bellet, *Some Prominent Virginia Families*, Vol. 2, p. 166.)

SECOND GENERATION

JAMES² BERRY (*Joseph*¹) was born in 1750 in Russell County, Virginia, and died November 3, 1823, in Hawkins County, Tennessee. He was a member of the State Constitutional Congress in 1796. He married Mary Montgomery.

THIRD GENERATION

JOHN³ BERRY (*James*,² *Joseph*¹) of "Stony Lonesome" was a representative to Congress in 1826 from Livingston County, Kentucky, where he died in 1840. When certain tribes of Indians were removing to reservations in the west, he had a contract with the government to transport them and their possessions across the Ohio River on his ferry boats at the charge of one dollar a head. He was always paid in sacks of silver money. He married Maria Hodge, born in Edgecomb County, North Carolina, and died in Livingston County, Kentucky, in 1870, daughter of Henry G. Hodge of Virginia and Nellie (Northern) Hodge.

FOURTH GENERATION

CUTHBERT⁴ BERRY (*John*,³ *James*,² *Joseph*¹) was born at Livingston, Kentucky, and married Mary Louise Hodge.

FIFTH GENERATION

HENRY⁵ BERRY (*Cuthbert*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *Joseph*¹) was born at Livingston, Kentucky, December 12, 1846, and died September 11, 1921, at Memphis, Tennessee. He married January 1, 1880, at Henderson, Kentucky, Lila⁴ Hodge, born September 13, 1857, died November 28, 1896, at Washington, D. C. She was the daughter of Joseph³ Anthony Hodge (*Edwin*,² *Robert*¹), born February 12, 1829, at Salem, Kentucky, died August 30, 1908, at Henderson, and his wife, Susan Anthony Linthicum (*Rufus*⁶). (See Linthicum.) Edwin² Hodge (1805-1860) married Nancy³ Selissy Hughes, born November 17, 1811, died 1862, daughter of Joseph² and granddaughter of Thomas¹ Hughes, an officer in the Revolution.

SIXTH GENERATION

LOUISE⁶ BERRY (*Henry*,⁵ *Cuthbert*,⁴ *John*,³ *James*,² *Joseph*¹) was born November 2, 1889, at Memphis, Tennessee, and married October 7, 1908, at Calvary Episcopal Church, John⁷ Lucius McGehee, Jr., M.D., of Memphis. (See McGehee; Berry family data.)

COWELL-SIMPKINS

EDWARD COWELL, 1645-1691, of Boston, Massachusetts, served as Captain of Infantry in King Philip's War. He married Margaret.

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² COWELL (*Edward*¹) married Hannah.

THIRD GENERATION

WILLIAM³ COWELL (*John*,² *Edward*¹), 1682-1736, married Eliza Kelly, 1686-1745, daughter of John Kelly and wife Rebecca³ Simpkins (*Pilgrim*,² *Nicholas*¹).

SIMPKINS

Captain Nicholas¹ Simpkins, 1600-1656, a tailor of Boston, was made the first commander of the fort on Castle Island for the seaward defense of Boston about 1634. He removed to Yarmouth about 1638, and was again in Boston in 1649. The fort is described by Mr. John Josselyn in *Two Voyages to New England*, as it was in 1671 (p. 159):

"There is an Island on the south side of the passage containing eight acres of ground. Upon a rising hill within this island, is mounted a castle commanding the entrance: no stately edifice or strong: built with bricks and stone, kept by a captain under whom is a master gunner and others."

In the addenda of Winthrop's *History of New England*, we are told: "Mo. 5, 14th [1636], Nick. Simpkins brought before the Governor and J. Winthrop for braving the Lieutenant Morris [1637] and telling him in public that he lied &. He confessed the words but refused to acknowledge it a fault, or to ask pardon in the mercate [market] place. So we committed him. 16th, Upon his submission and acknowledgement that he had done ill we took his bond in £.20 to appear at the next Court, and left him at liberty. Besides he was ill and we feared he would grow distracted &."

In 1650 Nicholas Simpkins was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. His son, Pilgrim,² born at Yarmouth, married Catherine Richardson; their daughter, Rebecca³ Simpkins, married John Kelly; their daughter, Eliza Kelly, as previously mentioned, married William³ Cowell. (McGehee Pedigree; Roberts, *History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company*, Vol. 1.)

FOURTH GENERATION

JOHN⁴ COWELL (*William*,³ *John*,² *Edward*¹), born in 1707, married Mary⁴ Briscoe, born in 1710, daughter of Joseph³ (*Joseph*,² *Joseph*¹), and wife, Maria (Roby) Briscoe.

FIFTH GENERATION

WILLIAM⁵ COWELL (*John*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Edward*¹), born in 1747 in Massachusetts, died in 1803, married Abigail Hunt, born in 1748, died in 1823

in Massachusetts, daughter of Edward and Sarah (Fairfield) Hunt of Wenham, Massachusetts. (Vital Records; *see* Fairfield.)

SIXTH GENERATION

ABIGAIL⁶ COWELL (*William*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Edward*¹), born in 1770, died in 1853 in Massachusetts, married John Davidson, Lieutenant in the War of 1812, serving under Bainbridge and Decatur, who was born in Newport, Rhode Island, in 1767 and died in 1835. One of their sons was a pirate, and one, an officer in the Dutch Navy. Their daughter, Mary Hubbard Green Davidson, born in 1804 in Massachusetts, married Charles² Hartridge (*John*¹) of Savannah, Georgia, where she died in 1826. (*See* Hartridge; "William Cowell," *Biographical Dictionary of the Netherlands*; Letter of Adelaide Hartridge Wayne.)

HARTRIDGE

The Hartridge family had resided for many generations in Kent County, England, when the first of this line came to Savannah, Georgia, in 1799. John¹ Earle Hartridge (1775-1817), son of John (*John*, *William*) and Sarah (Earle) Hartridge of Kent, married Hester Hannah Williams (1766-1805) at St. George, Hanover Square, London, in 1798, and they settled the following year in Savannah, where they lived and died.

SECOND GENERATION

CHARLES² HARTRIDGE (*John*) (1799-1853) of Savannah, married Mary Hubbard Green Davidson, born in 1804 in Massachusetts, daughter of John Davidson (1767-1835) of Newport, Rhode Island, Lieutenant in the War of 1812, and his wife, Abigail Cowell (1770-1853) of Massachusetts. (*See* Cowell.)

THIRD GENERATION

ALGERNON³ SIDNEY HARTRIDGE (*Charles*,² *John*¹) was born August 4, 1831, and died April 7, 1876, in Savannah. He married Susan Enoch Knight (*Enoch*), born 1831, died September 5, 1885, in that city.

FOURTH GENERATION

ADA⁴ KNIGHT HARTRIDGE (*Algernon*,³ *Charles*,² *John*¹) was born October 16, 1854, in Savannah and died May 28, 1930, in Memphis, Tennessee. She was married February 7, 1877, at Madison, Morgan County, Georgia, by the Rev. William B. Crawford, to John⁶ Lucius McGehee (*James*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Micajah*,³ *Edward*,² *Thomas*¹), a planter of Mississippi and Memphis, Tennessee. She and her English Hartridge cousins exchanged occasional visits in their Mississippi plantation and Kent County homes. She died May 20, 1930, in Memphis, Tennessee. (*See* McGehee; McGehee family data; Miss Emeline Hart-ridge, Plainfield, New Jersey.)

HILL

Abram Hill, born in England, was a member of His Majesty's Privy Council in Virginia, and his name is signed to numerous notes of the Council, Whitehall, to the Governor of Virginia, between 1699 and 1701, such as: instructions regarding trials; and an agreement between England and Algiers, in which English ships are exempted from being molested by Algerines because of not having passes, until the end of September, 1701; communications from the Board of Trade and Plantations for a more effectual suppression of piracy; also a proclamation in regard to Huguenots, requiring the governor to give all possible aid to Marquis de la Muse, Monsieur de Saily, and other French Protestants in their design to settle in Virginia. Clarke writes that in King William County, the cream of the English cavaliers made their homes, among them the Wests, Foxes, Browns, Wallers, Bollings, Hills and many others directly descended from or connected with the great families of England. King William was one of the homes of Powhatan, and the reputed scene of the rescue of Capt. John Smith by Pocahontas was not far distant. It was the scene of exploits of Bacon, Benedict Arnold, and Cornwallis, before the latter's surrender. (*Old King William Homes and Families*, pp. 4, 7.)

ABRAM HILL, probably the namesake and descendant of the Privy Councillor, resided in Virginia, where he was a Revolutionary soldier in Lt. Col. John Cropper's Command, General Woolford's Brigade, Virginia Line. He married Christian Walton, and removed later to Wilkes County, Georgia, where his will is recorded February 29, 1792.

SECOND GENERATION

MILES² HILL (*Abram*¹) was born March 13, 1774, and died November 4, 1844; he married January 26, 1795, Tabitha⁶ Pope (*Burwell*,⁵ *Henry*,⁴ *John*,³ *Henry*,² *William*¹) of North Carolina and Georgia. He was a man noted for his piety and philanthropy. (See Pope; *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. 27, [I], pp. 104-106.)

THIRD GENERATION

MELINDA³ HILL (*Miles*,² *Abram*¹) was born July 3, 1796, and died April 5, 1864. She married in 1811 John⁴ Scott McGehee (*Micajah*,³ *Edward*,² *Thomas*¹) of Panola County, Mississippi. (See McGehee; McGehee family data.)

ISHAM

The name Isham, meaning a town or settlement on the Ise, appears in the Domesday Book, 1085-1087. Henry de Isham was benefactor of St. Andrews Priory about 1086, and from 1424 to the present the family can be traced in its ancient home in Northamptonshire. Eusby Isham of Pytchley, tenth in descent, 1486-1546, married Anne Pulton, and the descent of Henry Isham of Virginia is traced from him.

CAPT. HENRY ISHAM was born in 1627, the son of William Isham of Bedfordshire, England, and his wife Mary, the daughter of William Brett and a sister of Sir Edward Brett. He was the grandson of Sir Eusby Isham, 1603, Knight of Pytchley and Braunston, Northamptonshire, England, and his wife, Lady Anne, daughter of John Borlase. (A.R.P. 11, 751-752.) He first appeared at "Laguna in the Canaries," and he was in Virginia in 1656, when he joined the Virginia Company at Bermuda Hundred on the James River and engaged in the mercantile business. He was a planter, a staunch churchman, a justice for Charles City County in 1657, and Captain and High Sheriff of Henrico County, Virginia, 1669-1670. He was opposed to Governor Berkeley and died in 1675. (National Society, Colonial Dames of America, Virginia, *Register*, p. 481; Society of Colonial Wars, *Year Book*, 1902, p. 679.) Henry Isham married Katherine Banks, born in Canterbury, England, widow of Joseph Royall of Henrico County. Katherine, widow of Henry Isham, died in 1686, and her will was probated that December. The arms borne by the Ishams of Virginia are those of the Ishams of Braunston and Pytchley, England. In Henrico County, Virginia, is a document to which is attached an impression in wax of the Isham coat of arms. Henry Isham was descended from Surety Barons for the Magna Charta: Richard de Clare, Gilbert de Clare, Saire de Quincy, Robert de Vere. (National Society, Daughters of Barons of Runnymede, *Register*, 1937, pp. 278-279.) Henry Isham left descendants in the female line only through the Randolph and Eppes families. His daughter Mary Isham married Col. William Randolph, and Anne Isham married in 1680 Col. Francis Eppes, III (1659-1719) (*Francis*,² *Francis*¹), and their daughter, Anne Eppes (1696-1765) married in 1713 Capt. John Collier. (*See Collier.*) Frances Collier (*Capt. John*), born in 1735, married Capt. James Scott (1732-1799). (*See Scott.*) Their daughter Anne Baytop Scott, 1750-1816, married in 1769 Micajah McGehee (1740-1811). (*See McGehee; Virginia Magazine*, Vol. 4, pp. 123-124, Vol. 8, pp. 7, 18, 85; Brainard, *Isham Genealogy*, 1938.)

LINTHICUM

The name Linthicum, probably of Welsh origin, is found in England as early as 1558. Its derivation is from "Linn," a rushing stream, and with the second and third syllables added, denotes the place at which a torrent throws off its spray. ("Faris' Diary," *Maryland Historical Magazine*, September, 1933.)

THOMAS LINTHICUM, SR., set down as "Linscomb" in the landing list, was born in 1640 in England or Wales, and transported to Maryland by Capt. Edward Selby, prior to July 23, 1658. On July 4, 1677, he was granted fifty acres, called "Linscomb Stopp," lying in Anne Arundel County, on the south side of South River, which was at one time part of a warrant granted to Richard Hill. ("Old Settlers of Maryland.") He was a member of Friends Meeting at West River, and later a member of All Hallow's Parish Church, where are many family records. Jane was his wife. He was buried November 12, 1701.

By his will, probated January 31, 1701, he disposed of over 1200 acres of land. The rector of All Hallow's Church calls him, in 1701, "a good and free House-keeper in his lifetime."

SECOND GENERATION

THOMAS² LINTHICUM (*Thomas*¹) married in 1698 Deborah² Wyman, daughter of Leonard and Dorcas Wyman.

THIRD GENERATION

THOMAS³ LINTHICUM (*Thomas*² *Thomas*¹) of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, married April 29, 1724, Sarah Burton (*Joseph*).

FOURTH GENERATION

ZACHARIAH⁴ LINTHICUM (*Thomas*³ *Thomas*² *Thomas*¹) was born in Anne Arundel County, Maryland, in 1735 and died in Montgomery County, Missouri, in 1808; he married Sarah Prather (1738-1797), daughter of John Prather (1715-1796) and wife, married in 1735 Rachel Odele (1717-1784).

FIFTH GENERATION

JOHN⁵ LINTHICUM (*Zachariah*⁴ *Thomas*³ *Thomas*² *Thomas*¹) was born in 1770 and married Priscilla Magruder.

SIXTH GENERATION

RUFUS⁶ LINTHICUM, M.D. (*John*⁵ *Zachariah*⁴ *Thomas*³ *Thomas*² *Thomas*¹) was born in Virginia in 1810 and died in 1864 in Bardstown, Kentucky; he married in 1827 Eliza Anthony, daughter of Adam and Suzanna (Whorley) Anthony, who moved from Brownsville, Pennsylvania, to Bardstown, Kentucky. They had seven sons, all of whom were physicians.

SEVENTH GENERATION

SUSAN ANTHONY⁷ LINTHICUM (*Rufus*⁶ *John*⁵ *Zachariah*⁴ *Thomas*³ *Thomas*² *Thomas*¹) was born November 11, 1830, and died May 1, 1891; she married December 4, 1851, Joseph⁸ Anthony Hodge, also a physician, born at Salem, Livingston County, Kentucky, February 12, 1829, died August 30, 1908, at Henderson, Kentucky. He was the son of Edwin² Hodge (1805-1860) (Robert¹ and Nellie [Northern] Hodge) and his wife, Nancy Salissy³ Hughes, daughter of Joseph² and — (Sellers) Hughes and granddaughter of Thomas¹ Hughes, Revolutionary officer. Their daughter, Lila Hodge (*Joseph*⁸) was born September 13, 1857, at Henderson, Kentucky, and married January 1, 1880, Henry⁴ Berry of Livingston, Kentucky, and Memphis, Tennessee. She died November 28, 1896, at Washington, D. C. (*See Berry*.) Louise⁷ Berry married John Lucius McGehee, Jr. (*See McGehee*; Hodge family data; Badger, *Linthicum Genealogy*.)

MORGAN-SCOTT-COLLIER

FRANCIS MORGAN of York County, Virginia, called Captain in records of York County, was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1647, 1652, 1653. He patented 250 acres of land in that county in 1637/1638. (Stanard, *Colonial Virginia Register*, pp. 21, 22; *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. 5, note, p. 221.)

SECOND GENERATION

FRANCIS² MORGAN (*Francis*¹), only child, was a minor at his father's death. He was probably born in 1636, said to be of full age in 1657. The following extract from the York County Record Book, A.D. 1657-1662, 1st page: "At the Court held for the County of York, Oct. the 26th day: . . . This court according to an order of Court held Yorke, Ye 10th day of Sept. last do hereby confirm Francis Morgan, son and heir of Capt. Francis Morgan, deceased, of full age and capable by law of managing his estate without assistance of a guardian, and therefore do fully acquit and discharge and release him from ye Guardianship of Mr. Edward Lockey to all intents and purposes." Francis² Morgan left two daughters, Sarah and Ann Morgan.

THIRD GENERATION

ANN³ MORGAN (*Francis*² *Francis*¹) married Dr. Daniel Alexander of Gloucester County, Virginia.

FOURTH GENERATION

MISS —² ALEXANDER (*Daniel*¹) married Thomas² Baytop, merchant of Gloucester County, born in 1676 in Staplehurst, county Kent, England, son of Thomas¹ and Hannah Scott Baytop, who emigrated to Virginia in 1679 with their young son. (Stubbs, *Descendants of John Stubbs*, pp. 95, 96.)

FIFTH GENERATION

ANN³ BAYTOP (*Thomas*² *Thomas*¹) married before 1725 Thomas² Scott, also of Gloucester County, son of the emigrant Scott and his wife, Barbara Clare. Thomas² Scott was a member of the House of Burgesses in 1769, 1770, and 1771. They were living in Caroline County in 1771. They had sons Thomas, James, and John who died in 1773. It is said that the Scott family came from Cumberlandshire, England, and were a branch of the numerous families in the south of Scotland. The family of Barbara Clare died of plague on shipboard, and emigrant Scott, a passenger on the ship, sent the little girl home to be educated, and he later married her. (Stubbs, *History of Two Virginia Families*, p. 153; *Early Settlers of Alabama*, p. 442; Sims, *Francis Morgan*, pp. 33, 35, 39; National Society, *Colonial Dames of America, Virginia, Register*, p. 516.)

SIXTH GENERATION

JAMES³ SCOTT (*Thomas*²), Captain, of Prince Edward County, Virginia, was born in 1728 in Gloucester County and moved about 1770 to the Abbeville

district of South Carolina, where he died in 1799. The War Department record shows that "One James Scott, No. '1499942' was Capt. of a company designated as Capt. James Scott's Virginia Volunteer Company in service in the Revolution. His name appears on two payrolls embracing a period from Feb. 14, 1777 to Apr. 29, 1777—Service 75 days."

James Scott also fought with Lawrence Washington under Admiral Vernon off the coast of Central America, and took part in the battle of Monte Bello, for which one of the family plantations was later named. (Sally, *Stub entries for Indents to Revolutionary Claims*, p. 307.) In 1750 he married Frances Collier (*John*), born 1731, of "Porto Bello" above Yorktown. The Collier family, originally French, lived for many generations in England. In the coat of arms, the sharpened point on the base of the cross on the shield indicates that at least one ancestor was a Knight Templar who carried the Cross of Christ ready to plant it in the Holy Land.

John Collier, 1685-1745, was Captain of Infantry of King and Queen County, Virginia, June 12, 1702. (Hennings, *Virginia Statutes*.) He was given a land grant, in 1711, of 103 acres in that county for importing two persons to dwell in the colony. (Virginia Book 10, p. 10.) He was a vestry man of Stratton Major Parish, recorded at vestry meetings on and between October 13, 1729, and October 10, 1733. His death is there reported April 8, 1735, and his successor named. (Vestry Book, Stratton Major Parish, pp. 6, 7, 8.) John Collier married as his third wife, Nancy Eppes, daughter of Col. Francis² Eppes (*Francis*¹) and wife, Anne² Isham (*Henry*¹) and granddaughter of Elizabeth Littlebury. They had ten children. Their daughter, Frances Collier, born in 1731, married about 1750 Captain James³ Scott, as previously mentioned, and had nine children. (See Isham.)

SEVENTH GENERATION

ANN³ SCOTT (*James*² *Thomas*¹), February 25, 1753-1816, married about 1769 Micajah³ McGehee (*Edward*² *Thomas*¹). (See McGehee; National Society, Daughters of American Revolution, *Lineage Book*, record, Julia McG. Robertson, National No. 211781.)

EIGHTH GENERATION

JOHN SCOTT McGEHEE, 1789-1870, married, about 1811, Melinda Hill. (See Hill.)

NINTH GENERATION

JAMES BLANTON McGEHEE, 1826-1866, married Eugenia Wittich (*Lucius*), 1831-1905, of Georgia. (Sanders-Stubbs, *Early Settlers*, pp. 451/452.)

TENTH GENERATION

JOHN LUCIUS McGEHEE, 1850-1922, married Ada Knight Hartridge (*Algeron*), 1854-1930, of Savannah, Georgia. (See Hartridge.)

ELEVENTH GENERATION

JOHN LUCIUS McGEHEE, 1879-1948, married October 7, 1908, at Memphis.

Tennessee, Louise Berry of Henderson, Kentucky and Memphis, Tennessee. (See Berry.)

TWELFTH GENERATION

LOUISE BERRY MCGEHEE, born June 21, 1912, in Memphis, Tennessee, married January 5, 1938, Robert Wilson Bartlett of St. Louis, Missouri. (See Bartlett; Membership in descent from Francis Morgan, National Society, Colonial Dames of America, Membership: National No., Va. 4744; Sims, *Francis Morgan, Early Virginia Burgess*, pp. 52, 54-55.)

POPE

WILLIAM POPE, a Quaker, patented land 1655-1665 in Westmoreland, Nasemond, and Isle of Wight Counties, Virginia. He and Nathaniel Pope were probably brothers. Marie was his wife, and he and their family of five children are recorded in Quaker records.

SECOND GENERATION

HENRY² POPE (*William*¹) was born November 30, 1663, in Isle of Wight County, and his will was recorded, October 28, 1728. He received and he made many gifts of land to his children. He and his wife Sarah had eleven children.

THIRD GENERATION

JOHN³ POPE (*Henry*² *William*¹) moved to Bertie County, North Carolina, and died in Edgecomb County in 1745. He was a Justice of the Peace, juryman, church warden, Commissioner of the Peace, and a member of the House of Burgesses 1744-1745. He married Mourning, daughter of Barnaby² McKinnie, Sr., and his wife Mary Exum.

FOURTH GENERATION

HENRY⁴ POPE (*John*³ *Henry*² *William*¹), whose will was filed January 2, 1764, Halifax, North Carolina, married Tabitha (possibly Burwell). They had five children.

FIFTH GENERATION

BURWELL⁵ POPE (*Henry*⁴ *John*³ *Henry*² *William*¹), 1752-1800, was born in Halifax, North Carolina, and inherited land from his great-grandfather, Col. Barnaby McKinnie, Sr., who married Mary Exum. He was a member of the Revolutionary Assembly of North Carolina in 1787. He moved to Wilkes County, Georgia, and was a member also of the Constitutional Convention of that state. His will was recorded at Lexington, Oglethorpe County, Georgia, June 18, 1806. He married September 18, 1772, Priscilla Wooten, who died January 19, 1806, daughter of Benjamin Wooten and wife, Elizabeth Rouseau (*Hillaire*). They had a family of seven children.

SIXTH GENERATION

TABITHA⁶ POPE (*Burwell*,⁵ *Henry*,⁴ *John*,³ *Henry*,² *William*¹) was born February 11, 1778, in Wake County, North Carolina; she married January 26, 1795, Miles² Hill (*Abram*¹) of Wake County, Georgia. Their daughter, Melinda Hill, married John⁴ Scott McGehee. (*See Hill; William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. 27 [I], pp. 104-106; McGehee family data.)

PRATT-FAIRFIELD

JOHN PRATT of Dorchester, Massachusetts, was freeman May 10, 1643; he died in 1647, leaving a widow Mary, and sons John and Timothy. An abstract of his will March 3, 1647 is given in the *New England Historical and Genealogical Society Register*, Volume III, page 36.

SECOND GENERATION

TIMOTHY² PRATT (*John*¹) of Boston, Massachusetts, was married November 9, 1659, to Deborah Cooper (*Lt. Thomas*) of Boston and Springfield by Major Atherton. He joined the Second, or Mather's, Church and was made freeman in 1683. (*See Cooper*.)

THIRD GENERATION

TIMOTHY³ PRATT (*Timothy*,² *John*¹) of Charlestown, born in Boston December 18, 1660, was a tradesman of Boston. In 1684 he served as tithing-man, and was a member of Captain Turell's (1660) Military Company; in 1691 he joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and in 1692 was a constable. His father in his will August 16, 1694, mentions a daughter of his son Timothy, deceased. He is recorded in 1682 as a member of the Second Church in Boston. He married November 19, 1679, Grace Shippen, born December 30, 1658, died October 17, 1683, daughter of Thomas² (*Thomas*) and Grace Shippey[en] of Charlestown, who became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1657. (*Roberts, Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company*, Vol. 1, p. 288.)

FOURTH GENERATION

DEBORAH⁴ PRATT (*Timothy*,³ *Timothy*,² *John*¹), was born before 1682 and is mentioned in the will of her grandfather Pratt. She was married by Mr. Benjamin Bosworth on April 3, 1701 to Daniel⁴ Fairfield in Boston. (*Boston Vital Records; Savage*.)

The first of this Fairfield line in America was Daniel¹ Fairfield of Boston, Massachusetts, who was a member of the First Church and whose wife was Elizabeth.

According to Boston records, their child was buried in 1639. Their son, Daniel² Fairfield of Weymouth, Massachusetts, married January 4, 1659, Sarah Luden. (*Weymouth Vital Records*.) Their son, Daniel³ Fairfield of Boston, was born at Braintree September 18, 1662, and married April 3, 1701, Deb-

orah⁴ Pratt. (Boston Vital Records.) Their son, Daniel⁴ Fairfield, married September 11, 1723, Remember³ Stevens (*Moses*,² *Thomas*¹), born April 8, 1696. (Savage; Wenham Vital Records.) Their daughter, Sarah⁵ Fairfield, baptized May 16, 1725 (Church Record), married in 1736 Edward Hunt of Wenham, Massachusetts. (Vital Records.) Their daughter, Abigail Hunt (1748-1823), married William⁶ Cowell. (*See* Cowell.)

PUBLIC AND MILITARY SERVICE

(Early English Period)

NORMAN INVASION, 1066

RICHARD FITZ GILBERT, born before 1035, descendant of Charlemagne, a Norman baron who fought with William the Conqueror at the Battle of Hastings, later held, among 176 manors, that of Clare. Chief Justice of England; ancestor of Robert Fitz Walter, Gilbert and Richard de Clare, Sureties.

CRUSADES

SAIRE DE QUINCY, Earl of Winchester, 1207. Credited with rewriting the Magna Charta from the Saxon code. One of the barons to whom the City and Tower of London were resigned. Excommunicated, assisted at Siege of Damietta 1219, and died on the way to Jerusalem.

ROBERT FITZ WALTER, Baron of Dumnow, leader of Magna Charta barons and their army. Excommunicated with other Sureties. First Crusade, Siege of Damietta, 1218-1219. Died 1234, buried before High Altar, Dumnow Priory.

SURETY BARONS FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, A.D. 1215

(Descent through McGehee and Isham)

GILBERT DE CLARE
RICHARD DE CLARE

SAIRE DE QUINCY
ROBERT DE VERE

PUBLIC AND MILITARY SERVICE

(In America)

COLONIAL DAYS

COLLIER, JOHN, King and Queen Co., Va. Captain of Infantry June 12, 1702. (Hennings, *Statutes*.)

COWELL, EDWARD, in Boston, 1645-1691; Captain in King Philip's War.

EPPES, FRANCIS I, England, 1655, Va.; member House of Burgesses and Councillor 1637; "Colonel."

EPPES, FRANCIS II, 1628-1678, Va.; officer in colonial wars; killed in action.

EPPES, FRANCES III, 1659-1719, "Colonel."

HARTRIDGE, WILLIAM, died after 1693, Va.; member House of Burgesses 1685, 1688, 1692 and 1693.

ISHAM, HENRY, 1627, England, 1675, Va.; Justice 1657; Captain of Militia and High Sheriff of Henrico Co., 1668-1669.

MORGAN, FRANCIS, born in Wales, died after 1653 in Virginia; member House of Burgesses 1647-1652-1653; Captain. (York Record Book, 1657-1662.)

POPE, JOHN, died Edgecomb Co., N. C., 1745; magistrate and member House of Burgesses 1744-1745.

SIMPKINS, NICHOLAS, Boston; first Captain of the Castle about 1634; Member Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., 1650.

AMERICAN REVOLUTION

HILL, ABRAM, Va., —1792; Revolutionary soldier in Lt. Col. John Cropper's Command, General Woodford's Brigade, Virginia Line.

MCGEEHEE, MICAHAH, 1745-1811, Prince Edward Co., Virginia and Oglethorpe Cos., Ga.; received land grants in Georgia for Revolutionary service.

POPE, BURWELL, 1752-1800, member Revolutionary Assembly of North Carolina; member Constitutional Convention of Georgia.

SCOTT, JAMES, 1725, Prince Edward Co., Va.; Captain of Virginia Volunteers in Revolution, 1777; fought at Campo Bello; died at Abbeyville, S. C., 1799.

WAR OF 1812

DAVIDSON, JOHN, 1767-1835, Newport, R. I.; Lieutenant.

WORLD WAR I

MCGEEHEE, JOHN LUCIUS, 1879-1949, Memphis, Tenn.; Major (MC) AUS; service in France.

JOHN ZACHARIAH ENDRESS of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

THE Endress family descends from the Franconian patrician family Im Hof, District of Wertheim, near the right bank of the Main, principality of Lowenstein-Wertheim, Bavaria. The following line of descent is given in the well-documented *Endress Family* by William Fries Endress, 1926.

The early generations follow thus:

1. JOHANN IM HOF, born in Laningen, Bavaria; died 1341. 2. JOHANN IM HOF, citizen, 1351, of Nuremburg. 3. KONRAD IMHOF. 4. KONRAD IMHOF, died 1449. 5. JOHANN III IMHOF, 1419-1499. 6. JOHANN IV IMHOF, born July 24, 1461. 7. ANDREAS (ENDRESS) IMHOF. 8. ENDRESS (ANDREAS) IMHOF. 9. NICHOLAS ENDRESS. 10. PETER ENDRESS, born 1569. 11. NICHOLAS II ENDRESS, born 1603. 12. ANDREAS ENDRESS of Kriedenbach, Bavaria, born 1634. 13. PHILIP JACOB ENDRESS of Kriedenbach, born March 14, 1682; died November 10, 1762. 14. JOHN ZACHARIAH ENDRESS.

Hans Imhof (1410-1499), of this patrician family of Nuremburg, presented to the Church of St. Lorenz in that city, as a memorial, the Tabernacle or House of the Sacrament, the work of Adam Kraft, renowned sculptor and builder. This great art treasure depicts scenes in the life of Christ. The contract between Imhof and Kraft of April 25, 1493, as taken from *Freiherrl. v. Imhof'sches Familienarchiv*, is reprinted in *Der Kunstbrief*, pp. 24-28, "Das Sakramentshaus von Adam Kraft," published with illustrations by Gebr. Mann, Berlin.

JOHN ZACHARIAH ENDRESS of Kriedenbach, Bavaria, and Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, first of this family in America, was born August 1, 1726, at Kriedenbach; he married there, first, on July 14, 1761, and emigrated from Bremen to Philadelphia in August, 1766, aged forty years. He married, second, December 14, 1728, Marie (Henrici) Sansfelt, widow, daughter of George Henrici and wife Madelene de Chant. Maria was a French Huguenot, born November 14, 1738, in Diedorff, who came to America in 1753 and married first, in 1762, Philip Sansfelt. She died in 1798 at Elkton, Cecil County, Maryland.

SECOND GENERATION

CHRISTIAN² FREDERICK LEWIS ENDRESS, D.D. (*John*¹) was born in Philadelphia, March 12, 1775, and died September 4, 1831. He was Captain of the Philadelphia Guards. He discovered a plot of the Tories to deliver Philadelphia into the hands of the British and published it to Congress through John Hancock. He married, October 22, 1801, Margueritha Fries (*Jacob*) of Friesburg and Salem County, New Jersey, born July 14, 1781, Upper Alleury Creek, Salem County, and died at Dansville, New York, January 11, 1861.

THIRD GENERATION

JUDGE ISAAC³ LEWIS ENDRESS (*Christian,² John¹*), born September 14, 1810, at Easton, Pennsylvania, was a resident of Dansville, New York, where he died in 1870. Judge Endress was a delegate to the Republican convention of 1868 in Chicago, which nominated Gen. Ulysses S. Grant for President. He was a generous supporter of educational interests, President of the Board of Dansville Seminary, and President of the city's Board of Trade. He married, on October 29, 1849, Helen Elizabeth Chew Edwards, born November 26, 1823, died April 13, 1860, daughter of William Edwards (*Cyrus*) and wife, Maria (Fitzhugh) (*Peregrine,⁴ William,³ George,² William¹*) of Sodus Point, New York. (*See Edwards.*)

FOURTH GENERATION

COL. WILLIAM⁴ FRIES ENDRESS (*Isaac,³ Christian,² John¹*), of Jamestown, New York, born August 2, 1855, at Dansville, received a C. E. degree from Rensselaer Polytechnic, served in the Spanish-American War on the staff of Gen. Guy V. Henry, and was an officer of the Military Order of the Porto Rican Expedition. As president of the Spanish-American Electric Company of Havana, he introduced "luz electrica" in lighting Havana and other Cuban cities. He married, August 27, 1879, at Dansville, Dora Elizabeth Willy, born about 1859, daughter of Charles B. Willy, lumberman of Pittsburgh and Dansville, and wife, Lavanchia (Lavinia) Morgan (*William,⁵ James,⁴ James,³ Nathaniel,² Miles¹*). Colonel Endress died 1935/1936, and his wife, on December 21, 1912, at Jamestown.

Children of William F. and Dora E. (Willy) Endress:

- i. Helen Elizabeth Chew, b. October 18, 1895; m. Frank Howard Field.

Children (Field):

1. *Richard Endress*, b. October, 1920.
 2. *William Fitzhugh*, b. May 14, 1923.
- ii. William Fitzhugh, of whom further.

FIFTH GENERATION

WILLIAM⁵ FITZHUGH ENDRESS (*William,⁴ Isaac,³ Christian,² John¹*) C.E., Captain U. S. A., was born July, 1880, at Dansville, New York, and educated at the U. S. Military Academy. He received postgraduate training in electrical engineering at Cornell University, and he was given direction by Colonel Goethals of the electrical installation for operating the locks of the Panama Canal, a difficult undertaking of great magnitude. On its successful completion, Captain Endress was accorded the merited honor of putting the first vessel through the locks.

He died at sea, en route to his home, on September 7, 1912, doubtless from some infection contracted during his service on the Isthmus. He is buried at Arlington Cemetery, Washington, D. C.

Capt. William Fitzhugh Endress married November 20, 1908, in Holy

Trinity Pro-Cathedral, Havana, Cuba, Abby Van Buren Wright of Chestertown, Maryland, born April 13, 1877, at South Amboy, New Jersey, daughter of Samuel Lane Wright and his wife, Sarah Helen Eldredge, the former being a descendant of Joshua Wright of Roulden, England, who married April 10, 1669, Elizabeth Empson, daughter of William Empson of Gowld Field House, and left England on June 24, 1679, arriving at the Delaware River about August and settling in Burlington County, New Jersey.

The names of Joshua and Jonathan Wright have mention in the early Quaker records of the Burlington Monthly Meeting.

The Eldredge family was of Irish, Anglo-Saxon stock. They came to this country about the same time as the Wright family and also settled in Burlington County, New Jersey.

Children of William Fitzhugh and Abby (Wright) Endress:

- i. William⁶ Fitzhugh, Jr., Pennsylvania Military College, B.S., Class of 1934; b. 1908; d. April 27, 1934, Ft. Lauderdale, Fla.
- ii. James⁶ Wadsworth, of Warners, N. Y.; b. 1910; m. July 15, 1932, at Ripley, N. Y., Harriet Vreeland Reger of Jamestown, N. Y.

Children:

1. James⁷ Wadsworth, Jr., b. November 14, 1936, Jamestown, N. Y.
2. Ann⁷ Elizabeth, b. October 11, 1944, Montreal, Can.
3. Mary⁷ Catherine, b. August 23, 1947, Syracuse, N. Y.
- iii. Elizabeth,⁸ b. September 6, 1912, of whom further.
- iv. John⁶ Zachariah, b. September 20, 1914; graduated U. S. M. A. June 11, 1940, B.S. degree; commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Cavalry June 11, 1940; transferred to Air Corps March 21, 1941; died in Kendari, Celebes, of injuries and tropical fever, February 13, 1945; held the rank of Major, A.C., at time of death in World War II. Awarded Distinguished Flying Cross, the Air Medal with four Oak Leaf Clusters, and the Purple Heart. (Citation for DFC is quoted below in press release of Headquarters, 13th AAF.) He was interred January 26, 1949, at Arlington National Cemetery, Washington, D. C., in the plot with his father, Capt. William Fitzhugh Endress. (William Fries Endress, *Endress Family*.)

Further information comes from a press release:

The Distinguished Flying Cross has been awarded to Major John Z. Endress, Berkeley, California, P-38 Lightning pilot now missing in action over the Netherlands East Indies.

The medal was awarded "for extraordinary achievement while participating in an aerial flight over Boeroe Island, Netherlands East Indies, on October 9, 1944." Major Endress' wife, Katherine, and daughter of the same name, live at Litchfield, Conn. His Berkeley address was 1104 Spruce Street.

Citation for the Berkeley fighter's decoration stated:

"This officer led a flight of four P-38's which were to provide cover for a bombing mission against Namlea Airdrome, a strongly fortified and active Japanese base. The rendezvous with the bombers was scheduled to take place near the target.

"Arriving on schedule, Major Endress and his wing man discovered that the bombers were over-due and therefore circled the runway to prevent the take-off of enemy aircraft until the bombers appeared.

"When they failed to arrive, Major Endress decided to attack the airdrome and bombed and strafed it at an altitude of 50 feet. In this action, he damaged the strip, destroyed two

enemy bombers and possibly destroyed a third. The fighters returned to their home base with less than ten gallons of gasoline.

"The outstanding courage and devotion to duty displayed by Major Endress are worthy of the highest commendation."

Major Endress flew with Brig. Gen. Earl W. Barnes' hard-hitting 13th AAF Fighter Command's Sunsetters unit whose pilots have shot down 178 Nip aircraft in battles from the Solomons to the East Indies and the Philippines. (Records of Alumni Association, U. S. Military Academy, West Point, New York.) Major Endress, in returning to home base, was seen by his companions to make a forced landing on one of the Celebes Islands, with a damaged engine, and to run into the jungle with his pack on his back. Official notification of death came a year later with cause given as wounds and jungle fever.

SIXTH GENERATION

ELIZABETH⁶ ENDRESS (*William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Christian*,² *John*¹) was born September 6, 1912, in Washington, D. C. She received a B.A. degree from Stanford University in 1933, and married July 8, 1937, at All Souls Church, Berkeley, California, Aurelius¹¹ Twombly Bartlett (*Willard*¹⁰) of St. Louis, Missouri, residence, New York City.

Children of Aurelius Twombly and Elizabeth (Endress) Bartlett:

- i. Thomas Carl, b. August 7, 1939, London, Eng.
- ii. Elizabeth Fitzhugh, b. October 19, 1941, St. Louis, Mo.
- iii. Genevieve Wilson, b. November 11, 1943, New York City.
- iv. Abby Wright, b. April 16, 1948, New York City. (*See Bartlett; Bartlett family records.*)

ANCESTRAL LINES
of Elizabeth Endress Bartlett

CHEW-HARRISON

EDWARDS

FITZHUGH

LLOYD

MASON

MARMION

MORGAN

NEAL

CHEW-HARRISON

The Chew family descends from the early Virginia colonist John Chew, a native of Chewton, Somerset, England, probably originating in the Sergeanty of Cheux in Normandy.

JOHN CHEW, 1590-1655, sailed with three servants in the ship *Charitie* to "James Citie," Virginia, in 1622. Here he built a home, and his wife, Sarah, followed in the *Seafloure* the next year. In 1625 Governor Harvey calls him "one of the ablest merchants in Virginia." He served as Burgess for Hog Island, 1623-1624-1629, and for York County, 1642-1644, and was Justice in 1634. He removed to Maryland, between 1649 and 1653, and was again Justice in 1652. He was one of the leaders of the Jacobite party. By his wife Sarah, he had two sons, Samuel and Joseph.

SECOND GENERATION

SAMUEL² CHEW (*John*¹), born in 1634, was Colonel of the Maryland provincial forces in 1675; Member of the Council in 1669; Chancellor and Secretary of the Province. He married in 1658-1659 Anne Ayers, daughter and sole heiress of William Ayers, of Nansemond County, Virginia, who was granted, on June 30, 1635, 250 acres on the Nansemond River, for transporting five persons to Virginia. (*Virginia Magazine*, 1896, Vol. 3, p. 58.) Samuel Chew laid out Herrington, on Herring Creek. In 1650 a grant was issued to "his Lordship's well beloved Samuel Chew Esq." His name appears in records of both houses of the Assembly. He died in 1676. His will bequeathed to the town of Herrington "Negroes, able bodied Englishmen, and hogsheads of tobacco." His widow, Anne Ayers, was a prominent member of the Society of Friends, and their monthly meeting was held at her home on Herring Bay. She died in 1695. (Warfield, *Founders of Anne Arundel County*, p. 6; Burke, 1939, *Landed Gentry*, p. 2614; *Virginia Magazine*, Vol. 1, p. 197.)

THIRD GENERATION

SAMUEL³ CHEW (*Samuel*,² *John*¹) was born in 1660 and died October 17, 1682. He owned three hundred acres called "Chew's Rest," located on top of Poplar Ridge. He married first, Anne, who died in 1702. (Thomas, *Thomas Family of Maryland*, pp. 253-256.)

FOURTH GENERATION

SAMUEL⁴ CHEW (*Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) engaged in commerce and owned an eighty-ton vessel, the *Henrietta*, and a six-ton sloop. He married August 26, 1703, Mary Harrison (*Richard*), born December 31, 1684, died August 24, 1725. Richard Harrison of Calvert County, Maryland, Burgess for Carroll County, who died in 1716, was possessed of considerable land, some of which was located on Herring Creek. He names in his will wife Elizabeth, sons Samuel and Richard, and daughters Mary, wife of Samuel Chew, Jr., and Elizabeth, wife of John Chew. To Richard, Jr., and heirs he bequeathed Abbington

Manor and Dowsall, near Patuxent River in Calvert County. (Baldwin, *Calendar of Wills*, Vol. 4, p. 50.) "Sometime in 1717 Richard Harrison, Jr., came into the province of Pennsylvania from the west shores of Maryland, where his people had settled two generations before. The elder Harrison was said to have been a great friend of George Fox, the Great Quaker, and the son was of the same belief. The latter married, second, Mary, daughter of Isaac Norris, who was one of ten councillors. They returned to Maryland, where Harrison was a large tobacco grower and slave holder and had extensive plantations." (*Pennsylvania Magazine of History*, Vol. 13, p. 477; Historical Society of Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, *Historical Sketches*, Vol. 1, p. 395; Harrison, *Settlers by the Long Grey Trail*, p. 217.)

FIFTH GENERATION

SAMUEL⁵ CHEW (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) of Herring Bay, Anne Arundel County, Maryland, was born in 1707 and died in 1736-1737. He married Henrietta Maria Lloyd, died December 10, 1765, daughter of Col. Philemon Lloyd and Henrietta Maria Neal, his wife. (See Lloyd; Colonial Dames of America, *Ancestral Records and Portraits*, Vol. 1, pp. 354/355; "Lower Norfolk," *Virginia Magazine*, Vol. 3, p. 187.)

SIXTH GENERATION

SAMUEL⁶ LLOYD CHEW (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) of Herring Bay, was born in 17—, and died in 1786. He was Justice of Anne Arundel County in 1740. He married Elizabeth Crowley, born in 1729 in Maryland, died in 1807, at Sodus Point, New York.

SEVENTH GENERATION

ELIZABETH⁷ CHEW (*Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) was born in 1765 and died June 4, 1854; she married December 11, 1781, Col. Peregrine⁴ Fitzhugh (*William*,³ *George*,² *William*¹) of Calvert County, Maryland, and Sodus Point, New York. (See Fitzhugh; Haydon, *Virginia Genealogies*.)

EDWARDS

It is stated, in *The Endress Family* by W. F. Endress, that Cyrus Edwards, born in Rupert, Bennington County, Vermont, father of William Edwards, born 1797, was "a descendant of Jonathan Edwards, the eminent Puritan divine of New England and first President of Princeton College," who died in 1758. Search for the parentage of Cyrus Edwards discloses that the only church in Rupert, Vermont, during his time was burned years ago; that the *U. S. Census of 1800*, page 36, records Cyrus Edwards as then being 45 or over, with a wife between 26 and 45, two sons and two daughters under 10 years, and one daughter between 10 and 16 years; the birth of a Cyrus Edwards, son of a William and Mary, born August 13, 1753 (Barbour Collection, Preston, Con-

necicut, Vital Records, Vol. 2, p. 20); also, the marriage of an Elizabeth Morgan Edwards, January 1, 1866, at Newark, New Jersey, the daughter of Cyrus and Elizabeth Edwards and Francis Asbury Cleveland, who resided at Elizabethtown, New Jersey, till 1850, thereafter at Newark. Here, in 1881, he organized the firm of Cleveland and Frank (late Cyrus Edwards) Iron Works, Founders and Manufacturers. (F. A. Cleveland, *Cleveland Genealogy*, p. 1019.) Many descendants of Jonathan Edwards lived in Elizabethtown.

SECOND GENERATION

WILLIAM² EDWARDS (Cyrus¹) of Sodus Point, was born in 1797 and died in 1867 at Dansville, New York; he married February 14, 1822, Maria² Fitzhugh (Peregrine,⁴ William,³ George,² William¹). In a list of pilots on Lake Champlain are found the names of William Edwards, Essex, New York, pilot 1840-1849; John Eldredge Edwards 1852, Burlington, Vermont; and Erastus Edwards, Essex, New York. (Hemenway, *Vermont Gazetteer*, Vol. 1, p. 706.)

THIRD GENERATION

HELEN³ ELIZABETH CHEW EDWARDS (William,² Cyrus¹) was born November 26, 1823, and died April 13, 1860; she married October 29, 1849, Judge Isaac² Lewis Endress (Christian,² John¹). They were residents of Dansville, New York. (See Endress.)

The Eldredge and Morgan families are allied to our line of Endress. The Edwards family is traced from the Rev. Richard Edwards, of Welsh origin, who, in the time of Queen Elizabeth, settled in Oxford or London as a clergyman of the established church. It is our hope that the connecting links from the above-mentioned Cyrus Edwards to the parent family will be found, which will then admit the Pierrepont, Hooker, Willit, Lynde, Warnham, Stoddard, and Downing descent.

FITZHUGH

Royal descent of Fitzhugh through Nevill: Ralph Nevill, K.G., 1st Earl of Westmoreland, married, as his second wife, Joane de Beaufort, daughter of John of Gaunt and Katherine Swinford. John of Gaunt was son of Edward III and his wife Philippa of Hainault, through whom descent is derived from the English, French, and Spanish kings. (Wurts, *Magna Charta*, Vol. 1, pp. 167-168.) Sir Ralph Nevill, K.G., was seventh in descent from John FitzRobert, Surety for the Magna Charta. (Browning, *Magna Charta Barons*, pp. 281-282.)

Richard Nevill, K.G. (Earl of Salisbury-jure uxorum), married Alice de Montacute, daughter of Thomas de Montacute, 4th Earl of Salisbury. His daughter, Alice Nevill, who was also sister of the Earl of Warwick, then "King Maker," and of George Nevill, Bishop of Exeter and Lord Chancellor of England, married Henry, Lord Fitzhugh, K.G., of Ravensworth, who died in 1472. (Browning, *Magna Charta Barons*, chart, p. 328; Burke, *Dormant and Extinct Peerage*, 1866 ed., pp. 207, 372, 394-395.) The Nevill family "were

perhaps at that time the most potent both from their opulent possessions and from the character of their men that ever appeared in English history." (Hume.)

FITZHUGH FAMILY

Although the surname Fitzhugh was not appropriated by the family before the time of Edward II, they had enjoyed consideration from the time of the conquest when an ancestor, Bardolph Lord Ravensworth of Richmondshire, became founder of the Fitzhugh and Washington families of England.

The early line follows: Akaris, who died in 1182. Bardolph FitzHenry, who died without issue, succeeded his brother Hugh Fitz-Henry, who died in 1304, then his son Henry Fitz-Hugh, from whom the name derives. Lord Fitzhugh was summoned to parliament as Baron, from May 15, 1321, to November 15, 1651.

Henry Fitzhugh, 4th Baron, attained great eminence in the reigns of Henry IV and V. He accomplished a league of amnesty between the crowns of England and Scotland, undertook an important mission to Denmark, was Constable of England, had large grants of lands and for four years he engaged in the French Wars. He travelled more than once to Jerusalem and Grand Cairo, and, on the return, fought the Saracens and Turks. He married Elizabeth Marmion, daughter of Sir Robert Grey, Knight. (*See Marmion.*)

Henry Fitzhugh, 6th Baron, married Lady Alice Nevill, daughter of the Earl of Salisbury. He died in 1472.

George Fitzhugh, 8th Baron, died without issue, and here the barony of Fitzhugh fell in abeyance. Two of the barons distinguished themselves at Crécy and Poitiers, another at Agincourt. Two figured in the Crusades with Richard Coeur de Lion about 1490; two others signed the Magna Charta, one as Hugo Nevill, the other under John Fitzhugh. (*Cokayne, Complete Peerage*, p. 653.)

WILLIAM FITZHUGH, founder of the family in America, was born January 15, 1651, son of Henry Fitzhugh of Bedfordshire, England, a member of the English bar, in which profession the son was educated. He came to Virginia in 1670. It is said that he was sent by Edward III, as counsel for the King. He was the most distinguished lawyer of his day; Burgess in 1667, 1668, 1678-1684, and 1701; Lieutenant Colonel of Stafford County forces in 1687; and manager of the Culpepper Grant. He settled in Westmoreland County, where he bought large tracts of lands, "amassed a princely fortune and lived at his seat 'Eagles' Nest' in magnificent style." He was a leading churchman, a devout Christian of temperate habits, a planter and explorer, and he practiced law at the same time. As counsel for the accused in the celebrated Beeley Case, 1682/1683, he displayed a deep knowledge of intricate legal questions. (*Virginia Magazine*, October, 1893.) His remarkable series of letters, 1679-1699, afford intimate insight into the business proceedings of a prominent capitalist. (*Virginia Magazine*, October, 1899.) They are in possession of the library at Cambridge,

Massachusetts, and a copy may be found in the rooms of the Historical Society of Virginia. Excerpts give a glimpse of the man. He writes, 1692-1693, to Mr. George Mason and to Nicholas Hayward in London: "sending hogs-heads of my sweet-scented tobacco for disposal to my best advantage" and requests "a good still of about 40 gallons" and "one of the lightest and cheapest calashes you can meet with to be drawn by one horse, though I have a furniture for two at least"; also "some moral essays from you would be extremely welcome; I was almost persuaded by my friends to have sent you—a small piece I have written giving a summary account of Virginia and a digest of our laws, but think it advisable 1st to communicate the same to our Governor. Sr. your Wff." (Letters, *Virginia Magazine*, Vol. 1, pp. 105-126, Vol. 4, pp. 76-84, 310-311.)

William Fitzhugh married, May 1, 1674, Sarah, daughter of John Tucker of Westmoreland County, Virginia, of the Bermuda Tuckers. He died in October, 1701, leaving one daughter and sons, William, Henry, Thomas, George, and John, who inherited the estates "Eagles' Nest," "Bedford," "Belle Aire," "Marmion," and "Boscobell." (National Society, Colonial Dames of America, Virginia, *Register*, 1892-1930, p. 176; McIntosh, *Norfolk Wills*, 1710-1753, p. 87; Burke, *Landed Gentry*, 1939, p. 2685.)

SECOND GENERATION

GEORGE² FITZHUGH (*William*¹) of "Marmion," Stafford County, Virginia, which estate was named for a maternal line of the Fitzhugh family, was the fourth son. He was a Burgess, a staunch churchman, and married Mary, daughter of Col. George² Mason (*George*¹) of Stafford County. He died in 1722. (See Marmion; Bellet, *Prominent Virginia Families*, 1907, Vol. 2, pp. 550-563.)

THIRD GENERATION

WILLIAM FITZHUGH (*George*², *William*¹) "War Billy" (January 16, 1721–February 11, 1798), was an officer in the British Army, at one time in command of all British forces on the continent, but resigned his command at the outbreak of the War of the Revolution and fought with the colonies. In his early years he fought with Admiral Vernon of Carthage, was Captain of the Virginia Dragoons and Colonel of the Maryland troops in the French and Indian Wars in 1754. He was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1748-1755, a member of the Convention of August, 1776, and Counsellor under the state governor. He married, first, Martha Lee, widow of George Tuberville of Westmoreland County, and married second, January 27, 1752, Anne Frisby (1727-1793), widow of John Rousby of Rousby Hall, Calvert County, Maryland; daughter of Capt. Peregrine² Frisby (1688-1738), Burgess for Cecil County, Maryland Assembly, 1713-1714; and granddaughter of Capt. James² Frisby (1651-1704), Burgess for Cecil County, 1676-1684, member of the Council, 1692-1703, Justice, 1676-1681, Justice of the Quorum. The first James Frisby, who died in 1674, was Justice of Baltimore County, Maryland, in 1665.

During the Revolution William Fitzhugh's home was burned by the British, and he was held prisoner. (Kennedy, *Seldens of Virginia*, 1911, Vol. 1, pp. 484-563; Hardy, *Colonial Families of Southern States*, pp. 219-221; Irving, *Life of Washington*, Vol. 1, p. 145; W. Meade, *Old Churches and Families*, 1861, Vol. 2, p. 192.)

FOURTH GENERATION

COL. PEREGRINE⁴ FITZHUGH (*William*,³ *George*,² *William*¹), son of Anne (Frisby) Rousby, was born in 1759, Calvert County, Maryland, and died October 23, 1810, at Sodus Point, New York. He was Aide-de-camp to General Washington for the last two years of the Revolution, and Captain, 3rd Reg. of Dragoons, in the Virginia Line. He married December 11, 1781, Elizabeth Chew, born in 1765, daughter of Samuel⁶ (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) and Elizabeth (Crowley) Chew of "Herring Bay," Anne Arundel County, Maryland. (Thomas, *Thomas Book*, 1896, Daughters of American Revolution, *Lineage Book*, Vol. 121, p. 241; see Chew.)

FIFTH GENERATION

MARIA⁵ FITZHUGH (*Peregrine*,⁴ *William*,³ *George*,² *William*¹) was born April 10, 1799, and died in 1866; she married, February 14, 1822, William² Edwards (*Cyrus*¹) of Sodus Point, New York. Their daughter, Helen Elizabeth Chew Edwards, married, October 29, 1849, Judge Isaac Lewis Endress of Dansville, New York. (See Edwards; W. F. Endress, *Endress Family*.)

LLOYD

The founder of the family in America was Edward Lloyd, recorded as a descendant from Elystan Glodrydd (slain about 1016), Prince of Ferlys, the territory in Wales between the Wye and the Severn, from Charlemagne, and from Magna Charta Barons. (Burke, *Royal Families*, Vol. 2, p. 39, Browning, *Magna Charta Barons*, pp. 251, 121/122.) He landed in Virginia in 1623, removing to Maryland in 1647. He married, first, Alice Crouch; second, Frances, widow of John Watkins; third, Grace, widow of William Parker of London, where he returned in 1668 and died in July, 1696. He was Justice of Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, in 1646; Commander of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, in 1650; Commissioner to treat with the Susquehanna Indians in 1652; Justice of the Quorum in 1654; Burgess in 1658; member of the Council, 1658-1667; Commissioner to confer with Virginia in 1663; one of the High Commissioners for regulating the affairs of Maryland. (National Society, Colonial Dames of America, New York, *Register*, 1893-1926; Hanson, *Old Kent County, Maryland*, p. 29.)

SECOND GENERATION

COL. PHILEMON² LLOYD (*Edward*¹) of Wye House, Talbot County, Maryland, son by Alice Crouch, married about 1668 Henrietta Maria Neal, widow

of Richard Bennett, Jr., and daughter of Capt. James Neal and Anna² (Gill) Neal (*Benjamin*¹). Lloyd served against the Indians as Colonel of Horse of Talbot, Kent, and Cecil Counties in 1681; was a member of the Assembly, 1671-1685; Justice in Talbot County, 1675-1681; Speaker of the House of Burgesses, 1678-1685; Commissioner to treat with the Five Nations at Albany, 1682. He died June 22, 1685. Their son, Edward Lloyd, was Royal Governor of the Province in 1709. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Register*, 1902, pp. 302, 697; Burke, *American Families*, 1939, p. 2739.)

THIRD GENERATION

HENRIETTA³ MARIA LLOYD (*Philemon*,² *Edward*¹), who died December 10, 1765, married Samuel⁵ Chew (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) of "Herring Bay," Anne Arundel County, Maryland. (See Chew; National Society, Colonial Dames of America, *Ancestral Records and Portraits*, Vol. 1, pp. 345-355; "Lower Norfolk," *Virginia Magazine*, Vol. 3, p. 187.)

MARMION

Robert Marmion, died 1218, Justice itinerant and reputed king's champion, was descended from the Lords of Fontenay le Marmion in Normandy, noted for their boldness and cunning in warfare, said to have been hereditary champions of the Dukes of Normandy. Wace mentions a Robert or Roger as fighting at Hastings. (*Romande Ron* 13623, 13776.) Robertus Despensator is set down in Domesday Book as holding lands afterwards belonging to the Marmions. Robert de Marmyon eldest son by second wife of Robert de Marmyon 3rd feudal Lord of Tamworth held several lordships in counties of Lincoln, Gloucester and Suffolk by special grant of his father; and in the 16th of King John gave the latter 350 marks and 5 palfreys for license to wed Amice daughter of Jernegan Fitzhugh. He was in arms with the rebellious barons and appears to have held out to the last. He acquired large accessions of land with his wife.

His son, William de Marmion, married Lora, daughter of Roese of Doverby, with whom he acquired the town of Ludington in Northhamptonshire. (*Dictionary of National Biography*, Vol. 36, p. 1900.)

His son, John de Marmion, in 22 Edward, with other great men, was summoned to Parliament as a baron who advised on affairs of estate: June 8, 1294, 1297, 1313 to 1322. In the 4th Edward II he had license to make a castle of his house, called the Hermitage, in County York; he died in 1322. His son, John de Marmion, 2nd Baron, was summoned to Parliament from 1326-1335. He was engaged in the Scottish wars; he married Maud, daughter of Lord Furnival. His daughter Avice married, as his second wife, John de Grey, Lord Grey of Rutherford, who assumed the name of Marmion. He served in the wars in France and died without issue in 1385.

Sir Robert de Grey, who assumed the name of Marmion, married Lora,

daughter and co-heir of Herbert de St. Quintin, and had an only daughter and heiress, Elizabeth Marmion, who married Henry, Lord Fitzhugh, K.G., 4th Baron.

The name and spirit of Marmion have been memorialized in verse by Sir Walter Scott, who translates the legend in gold on the Marmion crest "Who checks at me, to death is dight." (See Fitzhugh; Burke, *Dormant and Extinct Peerage*, 1866, pp. 356-357.)

MASON

COL. GEORGE MASON, the colonist, 1626-1686, was born in Staffordshire, England. He belonged to the Masons of Warwickshire of "Mason Croft," Stratford-on-Avon, whose motto was "Pro Patria, Semper." He was a Royalist in the struggle between Charles I and Parliament and commanded a troop of horse at the Battle of Worcester in 1651, when the army of Cromwell was victorious. He escaped from the battlefield and shortly, with his wife Mary, their family and some of his fellow refugees, a party of seventeen, sailed for Norfolk, Virginia, in the ship *Assurance*. He became a leading citizen of Westmoreland County, Virginia. His home on the Potomac, called Accokeek, was not far from the land of the Indian king, Wahanganochee, and became later the location of Gunston Hall. He was Sheriff of Stafford County in 1670; Colonel commanding militia in 1675, and conspicuous in Indian warfare, as shown by the acts of 1675, 1679, and 1684. He represented his company in Bacon's Assembly, and espoused the side of the people in the House of Burgesses. He died in 1684 and was buried at Accokeek, Stafford County, which county was named for his English home. His will is in possession of the Virginia Historical Society.

SECOND GENERATION

GEORGE² MASON (*George*¹) born at the home in 1670, was, like his father, a soldier by desire and profession, and Justice of the Peace, Stafford County, 1689-1699. He served under General Nicholson in the Indian Wars as Captain of the Rangers, 1699-1700. An order of July 10, 1700, to "Lieut. Col. George Mason, Commander in Chief of Militia" is recorded. In 1694 he sold the estate of his father, reserving the property on which his father's tomb stands. He married three times before 1694, first to his cousin, Mary Fowke, daughter of Col. Girard Fowke, who came to Virginia during the reign of Charles I, is said to have been an officer of the Royal Army and "gentleman of the bed chamber" to the King, and who became a member of the House of Burgesses of Virginia in 1663, and of Maryland in 1665. (National Society, *Colonial Dames of America*, Maryland, *Register*, p. 350; Hardy, *Colonial Families of Southern States*, p. 375; Heyden, *Virginia Genealogies*, p. 150.)

The House of Burgesses investigated charges against Fowke, Brent, Lord, and Mason, who were interested in Potomac Indian land transactions, claiming they had injured and affronted Wahanganochee, King of Potomac, and

illegally imprisoned him. They ordered each to pay 15,000 pounds of tobacco, stating "that they bee incapable of bearing any office, civil or military in this country, and that they give bond for their good behavior toward said King and all other Indians, and that they pay the charges." (Hening, *Statutes*, II, p. 150.) However, the records show that these gentlemen continued to hold high places.

George² Mason married second, Elizabeth Waugh (*Rev. John*), and he married third, Sarah Brent (*Capt. Giles*). He was grandfather of the George⁴ Mason (*George³*) who wrote the Virginia Bill of Rights. He died in 1716. (*William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. 3, pp. 158, 223.)

THIRD GENERATION

ELIZABETH³ MASON (*George² George¹*), seventh child by his marriage to Elizabeth Waugh, married George² Fitzhugh of "Marmion," fourth son of William Fitzhugh, the colonist. Bishop Meade and Heyden claim Mary Fowke as her mother. The estate "Marmion" was named for a maternal line of Fitzhugh. (See Marmion, Fitzhugh; Bellet, *Prominent Virginia Families*, Vol. 2, pp. 580-584; Kennedy, *Seldens of Virginia*, Vol. 1, pp. 481-484; Society of Colonial Wars, *Register*, p. 318.)

MORGAN

CAPT. MILES MORGAN, a founder of Springfield, Massachusetts, about 1640, died May 28, 1699 at Llandoff. He married second, on February 18, 1669, Elizabeth Bliss, born about 1637 at Boston Mount, died October 2, 1683, at Springfield. She was the daughter of Thomas Bliss of county Northampton, born about 1580, who married about 1615 Margaret Lawrence and embarked with several children in 1635 from England, settling in Hartford, Connecticut, where he was one of the proprietors. His will was administered February 20, 1650. (Probate Court Records, p. 28.) Widow Margaret gathered her household possessions, cattle, and children together, and after a journey of several days, settled at Springfield. (Hoppin, *Bliss Genealogy*; Burt, *First Century of Springfield, Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, p. 531; National Society, Colonial Dames of America, Missouri, 1932, p. 175; see Miles Morgan, ancestor of Moulton.)

SECOND GENERATION

NATHANIEL² MORGAN (*Miles*) only son, by second marriage, born June 14, 1671, at Springfield, died August 30, 1752. He married June 19, 1691 (Springfield Vital Records) Hannah Bird, born 1675, daughter of James Bird, free-man of Hartford, May 21, 1657, and wife Lydia Steel. The latter was daughter of John Steel of Cambridge, Massachusetts, who died in 1665, and wife Rachael. John Steel was Deputy from Cambridge, 1634-1635; appointed by the General Court of Massachusetts, 1636, with Ludlow, Pynchon, and others, to administer the government of the exodus to Connecticut; Deputy from Farmington, 1637-1657. (Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary*, "James Morgan and

Descendants," p. 236; Colonial Wars, State of Minnesota, Vol. 1901, p. 359; *New England Register*, Vol. 5, p. 395.)

THIRD GENERATION

JAMES³ MORGAN (*Nathaniel*,² *Miles*¹) was born August 12, 1705, and married October 12, 1732, Mercy Bliss of Springfield, who died July 31, 1797, widow, aged eighty-nine years.

FOURTH GENERATION

JAMES⁴ MORGAN (*James*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Miles*¹) was born in 1740 at Springfield, and died in 1820 at Hamilton, New York. (Springfield Vital Records.)

FIFTH GENERATION

WILLIAM⁵ MORGAN (*James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Miles*¹) born in 1766, was father of Lavanchia⁶ (Lavinia) Morgan who married Charles B. Willey, lumberman, of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, and Dansville, New York. Their daughter, Dora Elizabeth Willey, died December 21, 1912; she married on August 27, 1879, at Dansville, William Fries Endress, Colonel of Militia and prominent citizen of Jamestown, New York. (W. F. Endress, *Endress Family*.)

NEAL

CAPT. JAMES¹ NEAL, 1615-1684, of St. Mary's County, Maryland, was an Admiral in the Royal Navy before coming to Maryland in 1638. He had lived divers years in Spain and Portugal and likewise was employed by His Majesty of Great Britain, Charles I in several emergent affairs. He served as a member of the Privy Council of Maryland in 1643, 1644, 1661, and 1662; member of the Assembly for Charles County, 1665 and 1666; Commissioner of the Treasury 1643; Attorney for Lord Baltimore, at Amsterdam, to protest against the seating of Dutch and Swedes on the Delaware; Captain to raise troops against the Dutch in 1661. He married, in 1642, Anne Gill, daughter and heiress of Benjamin Gill of Charles County, Maryland. In 1666 he petitioned the Assembly for naturalization of his four children. Their daughter Henrietta Maria was named for the Queen of Charles I, to whom her mother had been maid of honor. When Charles I was executed, he directed that rings should be given to his most faithful friends. The ring which Anne Neal received is preserved by her Maryland descendants.

SECOND GENERATION

HENRIETTA² MARIA NEAL (*James*¹) married, first, Richard Bennett, Jr., son of the Governor. She married, second, Col. Philemon Lloyd, master of Wye House. She died May 21, 1697, at the age of fifty years, and her son, Richard Bennett, Jr., said to have been the richest man in the colony, erected a tomb to her memory. Their daughter, Henrietta Maria Lloyd, married Samuel³ Chew of Herring Bay, Anne Arundel County, Maryland. (See Chew; National Society, Colonial Dames of America, *Ancestral Records and Portraits*,

Vol. 1, pp. 354-355; "Lower Norfolk," *Virginia Magazine*, Vol. 3, p. 189; National Society, Colonial Dames of America, New York, *Register*, 1893-1926; Harleian Society Publications; Bacon, *Laws of Maryland*, p. 73.)

PUBLIC AND MILITARY SERVICE (Early English Period)

NORMAN INVASION, 1066

JOHN DE BURGO, feudal Lord of Tonsburg in Normandy, commanding general in the Norman army of William the Conqueror, ancestor of John Fitz Robert, Surety, for Magna Charta.

RICHARD FITZ GILBERT, First Lord of Clare, born before 1035; descendant of Charlemagne; fought with distinction at Hastings. Among 176 lordships and manors, he held that of Clare; Chief Justice of England; ancestor of Robert Fitz Walter, Richard and Gilbert de Clare, Sureties for Magna Charta.

ROBERT, or ROGER, DE MARMION, descended from the Lords of Fontenay le Marmion in Normandy, hereditary champions of the Dukes of Normandy, mentioned by Wace as fighting with Duke William at Hastings.

SURETY BARONS FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, A.D. 1215 (Descent through Lloyd, Fitzhugh-Nevill)

WILLIAM D'ALBINI
GILBERT DE CLARE

RICHARD DE CLARE
JOHN FITZ ROBERT

CRUSADES

HENRY, LORD FITZHUGH, of Ravensworth, K.G., 1358-1424, journeyed twice to Jerusalem; fought the Saracens and Turks and, with the help of the Knights of Rhodes, built there a fortress called St. Peter's Castle.

PUBLIC AND MILITARY SERVICE (In America)

COLONIAL DAYS

CHEW, JOHN, 1598-1668, Virginia and Maryland; member House of Burgesses for Hog Island, 1623, 1624, 1629; for York Co., 1642-1644, 1677, Colonel of Provincial Forces, 1642.

CHEW, SAMUEL, 1634-1676/1677, Colonel, Maryland Provincial Forces; Justice, 1665, 1668, 1675; member of Council of War, 1676; Chancellor; Secretary of Province.

CHEW, SAMUEL LLOYD, 17—1786, Justice for Anne Arundel Co., 1740.

FITZHUGH, GEORGE, d. 1722, Marmion, Stafford Co., Va.; Burgess.

FITZHUGH, WILLIAM, 1651-1701, Eagles' Nest, Westmoreland Co., Va.; Burgess, 1678, 1684, 1701, "Bedford," Stafford Co., Va.; Colonel, Stafford Co. Forces, 1690.



SEAL OF WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR

Courtesy of The British Museum

FITZHUGH, WILLIAM, 1721-1798, Captain and Colonel of Maryland Troops in French and Indian Wars, 1754; member House of Burgesses, 1748-1751; Councillor, 1757. Fought also in American Revolution.

FRISBY, JAMES, —1674, Justice, Baltimore Co., Md., 1665.

FRISBY, JAMES, 1651-1704, Burgess from Cecil Co. to Maryland Assembly, 1676-1684; member of Council, 1692-1703; Justice of Cecil Co., 1676-1681; Justice of the Quorum; "Captain."

FRISBY, PEREGRINE, 1688-1738, Captain; Burgess from Cecil Co. to Maryland Assembly, 1713-1714.

HARRISON, RICHARD, —1716/1717, of Calvert Co., Burgess for Carroll Co., Maryland.

LLOYD, EDWARD, 1623-1696, Commander of Anne Arundel Co., Maryland, 1650, Kent County, 1652; member, Maryland Council, 1658-1666.

LLOYD, PHILEMON, 1647-1685, Maryland, Colonel of Horse in Talbot, Kent, and Cecil Cos., 1681; Speaker, House of Burgesses, 1678.

MASON, GEORGE, 1626-1686, Westmoreland Co., Va.; Colonel commanding militia in Indian warfare, 1675.

MASON, GEORGE, 1670-1716, Stafford Co., Va.; Lieutenant Colonel, "commander in chief of militia"; Justice of Peace, Stafford Co., 1689-1699.

MORGAN, MILES, 1615-1656, Springfield, Mass.; Captain in the Pequot Wars.

NEAL, JAMES, 1640-1684, St. Mary's Co., Md.; Captain, 1661, to raise troops against the Dutch; Provincial Council, 1640-1662; Commissioner of Treasury, 1643; member House of Burgesses, 1666.

STEEL, JOHN, —1665, Cambridge, Mass.; Deputy from Cambridge to the General Court, 1634, 1635; from Farmington, Conn., 1637-1657.

AMERICAN REVOLUTION

FITZHUGH, PEREGRINE, 1759-1810, Calvert Co., Md., and Sodus Point, N. Y.; Colonel, Aide-de-camp to General Washington; Captain of Dragoons.

SPANISH-AMERICAN WAR

ENDRESS, WILLIAM FRIES, 1855-1936, Jamestown, N. Y.; Spanish-American War; Colonel of militia.

APPENDIX

ADDITIONAL DESCENDANTS
of Aurelius^o Twombly and Susan Brown Bartlett
of Virden, Illinois

VOSELLER

HATTIE BARTLETT¹⁰ (Aurelius,^o Joseph,^o William,⁷ Samuel^o) married James Oliver Vosseler, of Jacksonville, Illinois.

Children (Vosseller):

- i. Aurelius Bartlett, b. Jacksonville, Ill., 1903; m. 1926 Katherine, daughter of Dr. John Gerald Byrne, b. 1904 Spokane, Wash.; res. Alexandria, Va.

Admiral U. S. Navy, Naval Aviator, of Washington, D. C.; U. S. Naval Academy, Class of 1924; postgraduate course in aero-engineering, Cal. Tech., 1934. He received the following citations in World War II: Legion of Merit with two Gold Stars in lieu of two more Legion of Merit Awards; Bronze Star; Air Medal; Special Letter of Commendation from Secretary of Navy with authority to wear Commendation Ribbon; Presidential Unit Citation; American Defense Medal; Pacific Theatre Campaign Medal; European Theatre Campaign Medal; American Theatre Campaign Medal; World War II Victory Medal. The Legion of Merit Citation, as printed in the *St. Louis Post Dispatch*, March 6, 1945, reads as follows:

"Capt. Aurelius B. Vosseller, United States Navy former commander of an antisubmarine development detachment in the Atlantic theatre, has been awarded the Legion of Merit for his services in that capacity from early April, 1943, to late March, 1944, the Navy Department announced.

"The citation accompanying the award states that Capt. Vosseller 'was directly responsible for the vital evolution of technique and tactics used by aircraft against enemy submarines, of the development of methods of training in the tactical use of new projectiles and new measures against new German torpedoes.

" 'His efficiency, diligence, good judgment, ingenuity and initiative were major factors in the continuing success against the German submarine campaign.' "

Children:

1. James Byrne, b. October 22, 1927, Coronado, Cal.; U. S. Naval Academy, Class of 1950.
 2. John Hewitt, b. January 1, 1930, Coronado, Cal.; U. S. Naval Academy, Class of 1953.
- ii. James Oliver, Jr., b. 1907 Jacksonville, Ill.; m. 1933, Pensacola, Leontine, daughter of Richard and Ysabella (Quina) Turner of Pensacola, Fla.

Captain U. S. Navy, Naval Aviator; res. Pensacola, Fla., U. S. Naval Academy, Class of 1930; Citations in World War II: Bronze Star, Special Letter from Secretary of Navy with authority to wear Commendation Ribbon, Navy Unit Citation, American Defense Medal, European Theatre Campaign Medal, American Theatre Campaign Medal, Pacific Theatre Campaign Medal, Philippine Liberation Medal, World War II Victory Medal.

Excerpts from press release, Saufley Field, September, 1949: In command of the VR-8 when it was stationed in Honolulu, Commander Vosseller and his unit in November, 1948 was given 48 hours' notice to prepare for duty in Germany, flying for the Berlin air lift.

FOREFATHERS AND DESCENDANTS OF

This squadron soon led the way for both Navy squadrons and all Air Force squadrons, in maintaining the highest utilization record for air lift planes.

In addition to his duties as squadron leader, Commander Vosseller also earned the Air Medal for flying 100 trips to Berlin.

A letter of commendation addressed to Commander Vosseller by his group commander, CO Richard W. DaVania, sums up the record of the commander as follows: "The outstanding operation record of your squadron ranks among the highest in aviation history. By sustaining a high rate of aircraft in commission and in displaying unusual ability to keep them in the air, you have set a pace unequalled by any task force unit. The example you have set has inspired younger and less experienced officers of the Air Force units to operational heights beyond imagination. Your squadron has led the task force in aircraft utilization for nearly five months. Your record since being assigned to the 61st troop carrier group characterizes you as an outstanding leader and the performance of your unit reflects most favorably upon you as a commander."

Children, born at Pensacola:

1. *Richard Turner*, b. December 31, 1934.
2. *James Oliver, III*, b. March 4, 1938.
3. *Susan Bartlett*, b. October 27, 1940.

ADDITIONAL DESCENDANTS
of Robert and Mary McGuffie Wilson
of Scotland and New York

BROWN

JAMES LIVINGSTON BROWN was born September 29, 1804, and died October 28, 1884; he married in Cincinnati, Ohio, Mary² Wilson (*Robert*¹), born June 23, 1820, New York City, died July 5, 1887, Cincinnati.

Children (Brown):

- i. Mary Wilson, b. June 2, 1840; d. February 15, 1912; m. August 26, 1863, Isaac Burnet Resor of Cincinnati, of whom further. (*See Resor.*)
- ii. Isabella Livingston, b. July 18, 1842; d. April 4, 1913; m. August 15, 1861, William Resor, Jr., of Cincinnati, of whom further. (*See Resor.*)
- iii. Robert Wilson, b. 1843; died 1910; Captain on U. S. gunboat on the Mississippi River during the Civil War; m. 1875, Mary Lester; res. Evanston, Ill.

Children (Brown):

1. *Maxwell.*
2. *Aimee.*

- iv. Elizabeth Wilson, b. March 25, 1845; d. September 2, 1921; m. July 22, 1868, Henry Pentecost, who fought in the Civil War and is buried on Missionary Ridge, Chattanooga, Tenn.

Child (Pentecost):

1. *Elizabeth.*
- v. Emily Wilson, b. February 13, 1850; d. July 24, 1853.
- vi. John Livingston, b. August 15, 1854; d. February 9, 1920; m. first, Mary Corliss Hoyt, b. July 18, 1856; d. September 27, 1913; m. second, Edith (Hutchinson) Augur, widow of General Augur and mother of Kathleen, wife of his son, Walter Hoyt Brown. (*M. B. Resor, Records; see Wilson.*)

RESOR

ISAAC BURNET RESOR of Cincinnati, Ohio, died July 13, 1909; he married Mary Wilson Brown (*James L.*) born June 2, 1840, and died February 15, 1912, in Cincinnati. (*See Brown.*)

Children (Resor). Three died in infancy:

- i. Walter Gordon, b. February 7, 1875; d. 1940; m. Edwine Forwood; res. Chestnut Hill, Mass.

Child (Resor):

1. *William Forwood*, killed in a motor accident.
- ii. Stanley, youngest child, President of The J. Walter Thompson Co., New York; m. Helen Lansdowne; res. Greenwich, Conn.

Children (Resor):

1. *Stanley Rogers*, b. December 5, 1917; m. Jane Pillsbury of Minneapolis; res. New York City. Children (Resor): *Stanley Rogers, Jr.*, b. July 25, 1944; *Charles Pillsbury*, b. January 19, 1947; *John Lawler*, b. July 23, 1949.
2. *Helen*, b. December 8, 1919; m. Gabriel S. Hauge of New York. Child (Hauge): *Ann Bayless*, b. September 13, 1949.
3. *Ann Clarke*, b. March 25, 1925; res. New York.
- iii. *Frances*, b. January 12, 1868; d. April 26, 1930; m. Morrison R. Waite of Cincinnati, O. (Resor records.)

Children (Waite):

1. *Mary Resor*, b. December 25, 1897; m. Charles L. Thomas. Children (Thomas): *Frances Resor*, b. April 1, 1927; m. William R. Garganus; *Charles L., Jr.*, b. January 18, 1929.
2. *Frances Resor*, b. October 31, 1904; d. January 17, 1943; m. Norman Bel Geddes.
3. *Ione Brown*, b. May 30, 1906; m. first, George C. White, who died; m. second, James B. McGarvey. Child (White): *Ione Georgianna*, b. October 19, 1935. (M. R. Waite, *Records*.)
- iv. *Mary*, d. unmarried about 1915.

WILLIAM RESOR, JR., of Cincinnati, Ohio, was born June 8, 1837, and died December 22, 1910; he married August 15, 1861, Isabella Livingston Brown (*James L.*) born July 18, 1842, died April 4, 1913, at Cincinnati. (See Brown.)

Children (Resor):

- i. *Mary Belle*, b. July 20, 1862; d. May 4, 1910.
- ii. *Robert Livingston*, b. December 24, 1864; d. August 23, 1930; m. January 23, 1901, Eunice Swift Thomas. He died at Belfast, Ireland.

Children (Resor):

1. *Joseph Thomas*, b. December 27, 1901; m. Hilda Quadri, 1929.
2. *Mary Swift*, b. February 8, 1904, twin.
3. *Eunice Chase*, b. February 8, 1904; m. Arthur C. Shafer, January 23, 1929.
4. *Isabella Livingston*, b. October 25, 1909; m. 1934, Murat Halstead Davidson.
- iii. *Sally*, b. October 18, 1866.
- iv. *Elizabeth*, b. November 8, 1868; m. October 2, 1894, Archibald Irwin Carson, M.D.

Children (Carson):

1. *William*, b. June 27, 1895; m. Leslie Williams, 1921.
2. *Archibald Irwin, Jr.*, b. September 9, 1898; m. June, 1922, Virginia Kemper, b. 1898, d. May 22, 1947.
- v. *William Seth*, b. June 1871; d. August 10, 1927, at New Orleans; m. first, Mary Moore Woolsey, who died November 5, 1913; m. second, Hilda Heydel of New Orleans.

Children (Resor):

1. *William Woolsey*, b. April 12, 1906; m. September 12, 1930, Mary Elizabeth Rapier, in New Orleans.

By second marriage:

2. *William Seth, Jr.*, b. January 24, 1918; m. October 24, 1941, in New Orleans, Peggy Roy.
3. *John Raymond*, b. January 11, 1920; m. April 8, 1948, in New Orleans, Ophelia.
- vi. Clifford, b. September 13, 1873; d. April 30, 1927; m. October 14, 1903, Laura Flurza Simmons.

Child (Resor):

1. *Clifford, Jr.*, b. December 10, 1904; m. in New York, Lois McVicker.
- vii. Griffith Livingston, b. December 16, 1875; d. April 13, 1938; m. Grace Mendenhall (*George*), February 21, 1906.

Child (Resor):

1. *Griffith Livingston, Jr.*, b. February 9, 1910; m. Marion Elizabeth McArthur, August 15, 1938, at Sterling, Mass.; res. Cincinnati. Children (Resor): Griffith Livingston, III, b. 1940; Stuart M., b. 1942; Carol Ann, b. 1945.
- viii. Kate, b. 1879; d. in infancy.
- ix. Marguerite Burnet, b. June 3, 1883; res. Cincinnati, O. (M. B. Resor, *Records*.)

GRIFFITH

ELIZABETH² GARDNER WILSON (*Robert*¹) was born September 23, 1821, at New York City and died September 16, 1900, at St. Louis, Missouri; she married January 18, 1843, Capt. Thomas Hawkes Griffith of St. Louis.

The Griffith family is of Welsh origin and its ancient pre-Norman descent through Gruffyd, Prince of North Wales, is recorded in the College of Arms. (Burke, *Landed Gentry*, 1939, p. 981.)

FIRST GENERATION

WILLIAM RICHMAN GRIFFITH, London born, married Mary Forbes, daughter of James Forbes of Edinburgh and his wife, a daughter of Charles Ross. James Forbes's other daughter, Annie Forbes, married Peter Robertson of Struan, born at Blair Atoll, Perthshire, about 1745, and died about 1812. (Family Records.)

Children of William¹ R. and Mary (Forbes) Griffith:

- i. William Forbes.
- ii. Charles Ross.
- iii. James Forbes.
- iv. Thomas Hawkes.

SECOND GENERATION

THOMAS² HAWKES GRIFFITH (*William*) in his old age wrote for his children an account of his life and experiences as an early steamboat man and Mississippi River personality. From the beginning he was associated with men of mark: the fur traders Pierre Chouteau, John Sarpy, Hercules Dousman and Capt. Isaac M. Mason. He relates: "I was born in London, England, I was told,

on the 18th day of September, 1816, at 1601 Abington Row, Goswell Street. Several years after the Family moved to a house in Northampton Square, and later to a house that father built on leased ground, on McAllfield Street, from which House the Family left and emigrated via Liverpool to the City of Philadelphia, in October 1827. The Ship we came over in was a sailing Vessel named *Algonquin* of 300 Tons Burden."

His father's relatives in Philadelphia were Quakers. He mentions the former's half-sister, Mary Griffith, who married his Uncle George Munroe, and their sons. Three years later the family had settled in Cincinnati, Ohio, where Thomas Griffith attended the public school until he was fourteen, when he was apprenticed in the machinery business. He came to St. Louis in 1834 as clerk on the river steamboat *Pavillion*. For the next forty years he was actively connected with the development of Mississippi River transportation and the Northwest Territory, becoming captain and owner of boats which at this time carried furs, lead, and Indian and military supplies between St. Louis, Galena, and Fort Snelling. Captain Griffith retired from the river in 1875, having suffered financial loss due to change and the advent of the railroad. He was a man of commanding presence and of magnificent stature, a devout churchman. He mentions in letters the public activities of St. Louis, a delightful visit of six weeks, in 1881, in their home on Lucas Avenue, of his cousin Eliza (Ross) Bradbrook (Mrs. William) of Philadelphia and daughter Georgiana, and her brother, Archibald Ross of Melbourne, Australia. He married Elizabeth² Wilson, second daughter of Robert and Mary (McGuffie) Wilson, and they had a family of nine children.

Their three daughters became highly esteemed teachers and executives in St. Louis public schools. He died April 10, 1900, and she died five months later. They are buried in Bellefontaine Cemetery. His memoirs are published, from a copy in possession of the writer, in the *Bulletin* of the Missouri Historical Society, July, 1949, pp. 289-305; article edited by Ruth Ferris; his letters presented to the Society by Misses M. B. and Sally Resor, Cincinnati, Ohio. (*United States Biographical Dictionary*, Missouri, p. 471.)

Children of Thomas² Hawkes and Elizabeth (Wilson) Griffith, born in St. Louis:

- i. Mary³ Wilson, 1844-1847.
- ii. Elizabeth³ Hawkes, 1846-1847.
- iii. James P., 1847-1874; unnm.
- iv. Sarah Wilson, 1849-1915; unnm.
- v. William Forbes,³ of St. Louis; b. October 15, 1851; d. August, 1913; m. first, Elizabeth Gore; m. second, Caroline Churchman.

Child by first marriage:

1. William⁴ Thomas, b. February 2, 1885; m. October 4, 1905, in St. Louis, Helena Shoemaker, b. August 30, 1887; res. Sand Coulee, Montana. Children: Elizabeth⁵ Virginia, b. 1906, m. 1932 Edward Hermes. Children (Hermes): Edwin Thomas, Norman Ellis, Elizabeth Virginia, Carol Jean, Loretta Kay. Frank⁵ Shoemaker, b. 1907, m. Alice Thomas.

Children: Margaret⁶ Ann, William⁶ Thomas, Frances⁶ Helena, David⁶ Richard. Caroline⁵ Ella, b. 1909, m. 1940 Harold Duffy. Children (Duffy): Donald Ray, Frank. Robert⁵ Wilson, b. 1915, m. 1943 Jane Needham. Child: Ann⁶ Carol. Richard⁵ Droegge, b. 1916, m. 1942 Phillis Wohlge. Children: Laurence⁶ Wohlge, Brenda⁶ Kay.

Children of William³ Forbes Griffith by second marriage, born in St. Louis:

2. Donald⁴ Carter, m. May 11, 1946, Cecile McKernan.
 3. Carol⁴ Churchman, m. September, 1941, Ida Thompson.
 4. Sally⁴ Belle, m. June 5, 1936, Herbert E. Fesler.
- vi. Caroline³ Ella, b. June 6, 1854; d. May 25, 1940; unm.
- vii. Isabella³ Frances, b. April 29, 1856; d. December 22, 1944; unm.
- viii. Robert³ Wilson, b. May 5, 1859; d. 1933; m. Isabelle Hearald.
- ix. Thomas³ Hawkes, Jr., b. October 21, 1861; d. 1918; m. February 3, 1886, Martha Jane Brotherton of St. Louis, b. July 30, 1858; res. Wichita, Kans.

Children born in Wichita:

1. Thomas⁴ Brotherton, of Wichita, b. March 13, 1887; m. April 11, 1910, Mary Edith Coombe (*Rev. Philip*) of Berkeley, Cal. who d. March 17, 1950; graduates of Stanford University. Children: Thomas⁵ Hawkes, III, b. September 16, 1912; m. April 24, 1942, Lois Loraine Hege. Child: Thomas Hawkes, IV. Barbara⁵ b. April 6, 1914, m. June 13, 1936, William Walter Dolfini, M.D. Children (Dolfini): Thomas Griffith, Ann Carla, John Stephen. Philip⁵ Coombe, b. July 19, 1917, m. May 8, 1948, Harriet Ann Armstrong. Elizabeth⁵ b. September 12, 1922, m. May 5, 1948, William Bruce Allen.
2. Elizabeth⁴ Wilson, b. July 23, 1889; d. —; m. October 29, 1913, Charles J. Moore. Three children (Moore).
3. Gordon⁴ Marks, b. August 27, 1892; m. Wilma Francy; res. Beverly Hills, Cal.

ADDITIONAL DESCENDANTS
of Samuel⁶ Bartlett of Thomaston, Maine
(Joshua,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ Richard,² Richard¹)

BARTLETT

CAPT. SAMUEL⁷ BARTLETT (*Samuel,⁶ by first marriage*) married Betsy Keating.

Children:

- i. **Richard Keating**, b. 1800; m. 1823, Margaret Treville; res. Rich Hill, Mo.; d. 1817.

Children:

1. *Martha⁹ Ann*, b. 1824; m. 1854, Samuel Waterman.
 2. *Jonathan⁹*, b. 1828; d. 1863; m. Electa Clarissa Willets; sons died.
 3. *Alice⁹*, b. 1830; d. 1863; m. Silas Perley.
 4. *Sarah Maria*, b. 1832.
 5. *Richard⁹ Clinton*, b. 1836; d. in battle during War of the States, 1862.
 6. *Samuel⁹ Scott*, b. 1837.
 7. *Katherine⁹*, b. 1840.
 8. *Emeline⁹ Amanda*, b. 1841; m. 1863, D. B. Smith of Keokuk, Ia.
 9. *John W.⁹*, b. 1844.
 10. *Laura⁹*, b. 1845; d. 1872; m. Isaac Taylor.
- ii. **Elizabeth⁸ T.**, b. 1801; bapt. April 26, 1826; m. 1825, Edward Patterson.
- iii. **Samuel⁸**, b. 1803; m. Rebecca Fulks.
- iv. **Joshua⁸**, 1805-1854; m. Julia Van Wagner, b. 1812.

Children:

1. *Samuel⁹*, b. 1830.
 2. *Eliza Ann*, b. 1832.
 3. *Julia Ann*, b. 1834; d. 1859.
 4. *Margaret*, b. 1837; d. 1849.
 5. *Cornelius*, b. 1838; d. 1863.
 6. *Joshua⁹*, b. 1843; d. 1854.
 7. *Malvina*, b. 1845.
 8. *Frances*, b. 1847, living 1920 in Napoleon, O.
 9. *Delila*, b. 1853.
- v. **John⁸ Keating**, 1807-1870; m. Eustacia Lay.
- vi. **Brice⁸ Jameson**, 1809-1859; m. Phoebe Ellis. He was a lawyer of note in Freemont, O.

Children:

1. *Joseph⁹ R.*, b. 1830; m. 1853, Rachael Micherner.
 2. *Rachael⁹*, b. 1832; d. 1835.
 3. *Lucy⁹ A.*, b. 1834; m. 1856, D. Garvin (Rev. J. Casper).
 4. *Clarence⁹*, b. 1838; d. 1840.
 5. *Homer*, b. 1841; d. 1841.
 6. *Olivia*, b. 1842; d. 1866; m. 1864, Totten.
 7. *Brice⁹ E.*, b. 1848.
 8. *Sarah⁹ E.*, b. 1851.
- vii. **William Keating**, b. 1811; d. 1870; m. 1837, Nancy Campbell.
- viii. **Thomas⁸ Scott**, b. 1813; bapt. April 6, 1826; d. 1839.

- ix. Sarah,⁸ b. 1817; m. William Jordan.
- x. C. Jr., m. 1844, Hanna Warner.
- xi. Jeremiah,⁸ b. 1822; m. H. H.
- xii. Judge Harley,⁸ b. about 1824; res. Michigan.
- xiii. Edwin Wood,⁸ b. 1826; bapt. April 6, 1826. (Eaton, *History of Rockland and South Thomaston*, Vol. 2, p. 141; Record of Mrs. I. H. Dexter, Fort Lauderdale, Fla.; Record of Judge Harley Bartlett, *Michigan Historical Society Coll.*, Vol. 121, p. 23.)

CAPT. JOSHUA⁷ BARTLETT (*Samuel*⁶ and his first wife) married, in 1804, Miriam Keating.

Children:

- i. Miriam,⁸ b. 1804; m. John Wadlin; d. 1855; res. Northport, Me.
- ii. Oliver, lost at sea.
- iii. Susan, m. John Allen; res. Hope, Me.
- iv. Olive, m. Daniel Wadlin; res. Northport.
- v. Capt. Joshua,⁸ Jr., b. 1814; m. Martha M. Hix, July 14, 1840; d. S. Thomaston, April 5, 1849.

Children:

- 1. *Emma*⁹ L., b. abt. 1842.
- 2. *Joshua*,⁹ b. abt. 1847.
- vi. Capt. Jonas⁸ K., b. October 5, 1816; m. Maria Chapman, August 31, 1843.

Children:

- 1. *Lucinda*,⁹ b. February 18, 1848; d. November 25, 1863.
- 2. *Linda W.*, b. abt. 1850.
- 3. *Nelson T.*, b. abt. 1853.
- 4. *Margaret S.*, b. abt. 1855.
- 5. *Warner*, b. abt. 1859.
- 6. *Charles*.⁹
- vii. Capt. Ephraim,⁸ II, b. October 30, 1819; m. August, 1846, Ruth Dean; res. S. Thomaston, Me.

Children:

- 1. *Elnora*,⁹ b. abt. 1846.
- 2. *Melvin*, b. abt. 1848.
- 3. *Merrill*, b. abt. 1857.
- viii. Capt. Samuel,⁸ III, b. June 10, 1823; m. Antoinette Chapman, July, 1846.
- ix. Capt. William⁸ Keating, b. September 5, 1824; removed to Kansas.
- x. Hannah⁸ J., b. February 22, 1826; m. Amos Norton, S. Thomaston.
- xi. Knott,⁸ b. June 7, 1830; d. at sea August 12, 1853.

JANE⁷ BARTLETT (*Samuel*⁶, by his second marriage, married first 1808, David Mann Everett.

Child:

- i. Capt. David⁸ Everett, sea captain, b. July 16, 1826; d. October 26, 1906, Pearl River, N. Y.; m. June 21, 1850, New York, Clementine Cole Fales of Rockland, Me., b. August 13, 1828; d. May 5, 1901.

Their daughter:

- 1. *Mary*⁹ *Clementine Everett*, 1852-1922, Goshen, N. Y.; m. 1873, Dr. Albert Osborn Bogart of Pearl River, N. Y. Their daughter Anna¹⁰ Clementine Cole Bogart, b. 1881, m. Irvin H. Dexter, res. Fort Lauderdale, Fla.

KNOTT⁷ BARTLETT (*Samuel*,⁶ by second marriage), married February, 1816, Hannah Ulmer.

Children:

- i. Margaret,⁸ b. August 1, 1816; d. August 18, 1854; m. John Morse; res. Thomaston, Me.
- ii. Jacob,⁸ b. June 24, 1818; d. November 10, 1839.
- iii. Eleanor,⁸ b. October 1, 1820; m. Merritt Austin; res. Thomaston.
- iv. David⁸ M., b. January 8, 1823; d. June 4, 1825.
- vi. Knott⁸ M., b. November 23, 1827; d. December 23, 1849; m. Caroline Ulmer, December 5, 1847; res. Thomaston.
- vii. Hannah⁸ Ulmer, b. April 20, 1830; d. April 5, 1834.
- viii. Richard,⁸ b. May 24, 1833; d. January 11, 1862; m. Fanny McKenney; res. Rockland, Me.
- ix. Hannah⁸ E., b. December 1, 1834; d. September 25, 1835.
- x. Oliver,⁸ b. March 13, 1836; m. Frances Burton; res. Terre Haute, Ind.

EPHRAIM⁷ SNOW BARTLETT (*Samuel*,⁶ by second marriage), married December 14, 1820, Matilda Spalding.

Children:

- i. Mary Ellen, b. October 17, 1821, at S. Thomaston, Me.; m. William Rowell; res. Ohio.
- ii. Francis⁸ Haskell, b. August 4, 1823, at S. Thomaston, Me.; d. February 12, 1891, at Lebo, Kans.; m. July 31, 1846, Elmira Bethia Snowdeal, b. March 31, 1825, Matinicus, Me., d. December 20, 1888, at Lebo, Kans. Francis Haskell Bartlett served in the Civil War. His descendants derive from Stephen Hopkins, Pilgrim. For Revolutionary ancestors, see DAR, Nat'l No. 349460.
- iii. Larkin⁸ S., b. January 4, 1829; d. September 17, 1841.
- iv. Matilda⁸ L., b. June 17, 1833; d. June 10, 1910; unm.

Children of Francis⁸ Haskell and Elmira (Snowdeal) Bartlett, born at Green Springs, O.:

1. Larkin,⁹ b. April 10, 1848, at S. Thomaston; m. Belle McClure. Served in the Civil War.
2. Eva⁹ L., b. January 1, 1852; m. Marshall Dollarhide.
3. Archibald,⁹ b. March 29, 1857; m. Eliza Kennel.
4. Alice,⁹ twin with Archibald, b. March 29, 1857; m. Leroy Dodge.
5. Luella⁹ I., b. August 26, 1859; m. Myron Billingson August 2, 1880; both buried in Northfield, Mass.
6. Francis⁹ H., b. November, 1861; m. Addie Parsons.
7. Hattie⁹ May, b. November 13, 1863; d. January 27, 1929, at St. Louis, Mo.; m. on November 28, 1883, William Edward McNeely, b. January 14, 1859, in Morning Sun, O., d. April 15, 1945, at Shelbyville, Ill. Five children. Their daughter, Elmira Rae McNeely, b. January 29, 1889, St. Louis, m. August 27, 1910, Harry Joseph Dannenbarger, b. December 1, 1881, at Shelbyville, Ill., where they reside. Children: Stanley Huffer; Audrey Arline. (Record of Mrs. H. J. Dannenbarger.)
8. George⁹ A., b. March 19, 1867.
9. Ephraim,⁹ b. February 2, 1869.

DAVID⁷ BARTLETT (*Samuel*,^s and second wife) married Nancy Lovett; residents of Minnesota.

Children:

- i. Nancy^s L., b. December 14, 1831; d. young, July 10, 1834.
- ii. Moses^s Parker, b. July 3, 1834; m.
- iii. Llewellyn,^s b. January 2, 1836; m.
- iv. Nancy,^s b. April 1, 1838; m.
- v. George,^s m.
- vi. Mary^s Gliddon, m. Augustus Rider.

BARTLETT FAMILY

of New Orleans, Louisiana

JOHN BARTLETT, one of the earliest settlers of Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1635, is set down as the older brother and also, by later writers, as the eldest son of the first Richard Bartlett of Newbury, son of Edmund of Ernley, the fourth son of Richard Barttelot of Stopham, Sussex, England. (*See pedigree.*) He came to Newbury in the ship *Mary and John*, having sold his property in Ernley that year. His wife Joan died in February, 1679, and he died April 13, 1678, leaving a son John.

SECOND GENERATION

JOHN² BARTLETT, JR., born in England; in Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1635; married March 5, 1660, Sarah Knight. They had two children.

THIRD GENERATION

GIDEON³ BARTLETT, born December 18, 1660.

FOURTH GENERATION

JOHN⁴ BARTLETT, of Newton, New Hampshire.

FIFTH GENERATION

GIDEON⁵ BARTLETT, born in 1703; resident of Newton, New Hampshire; married Abigail Emery. They had nine children.

SIXTH GENERATION

STEPHEN⁶ BARTLETT, 1740, Newton, Massachusetts, and Bath, New Hampshire; married Elizabeth Kelly. They had six children.

SEVENTH GENERATION

STEPHEN⁷ BARTLETT, born at Newton, New Hampshire; died in 1873 in western New York; married, about 1790, Abigail Bailey. They had nine children.

EIGHTH GENERATION

COSAM⁸ EMIR BARTLETT, 1794, Bath, New Hampshire; died in 1850 at Wynton, Georgia; married April 4, 1819, Sarah Evelina Melhado. They had nine children.

NINTH GENERATION

FRANKLIN⁹ ADAMS BARTLETT, 1829-1891, of Savannah, Georgia, and New Orleans, Louisiana; married June 29, 1851, Emma Gagnet. They had seven children.

TENTH GENERATION

AUBREY¹⁰ BARTLETT, born October 14, 1876; died March 26, 1939, New Orleans; married October 2, 1907, Nellie May Munson, Napoleonville, Louisiana, born September 8, 1883, Lafourche Parish, Louisiana.

Children:

- i. Nellie¹¹ May, b. August 5, 1908, Newcomb College; m. February 4, 1936, Harry Bartlett Kelleher of New Orleans, Tulane University, lawyer.

Children:

1. *Nellie May*, b. July 24, 1937.
2. *Harry B., Jr.*, b. May 7, 1940.
- ii. A son, born and died October 15, 1911.
- iii. Olivia¹¹ Munson, b. October 15, 1911, Newcomb College; m. April 17, 1937, Leon Irwin, Jr., Tulane University, New Orleans.

Children:

1. *Leon Irwin, III*, b. November 29, 1938.
2. *John Bartlett*, b. July 21, 1940.
- iv. Cosam¹¹ Julian, b. July 1, 1913, Tulane University; chemical engineer; m. December 2, 1939, Jeannette Boullmet Limerick of Baltimore.

Children:

1. *Jeannette Limerick*, b. February 15, 1941.
2. *Aubrey*, b. August 3, 1943.
3. *Olivia Munson*, b. November 9, 1945.
- v. Walter¹¹ Many, b. February 10, 1915, New Orleans; Captain AUS, World War II; m. April 28, 1939, Mary Kernan Dart.

Children:

1. *Louise LaPlace*, b. November 29, 1940.
2. *Julie Munson*, b. July 26, 1944.
3. *Paula Dart*, b. September 27, 1946. (*Levi Bartlett, Bartlett Family*, 1875; *Moses Willard Bartlett, Branch of the Bartlett Family*, Cedar Falls, Iowa, 1903; *Aubrey Bartlett, Family Records*.)

A statue of Gov. Josiah Bartlett, physician, signer of the Declaration of Independence (*Stephen*,⁴ *Richard*,⁵ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹), erected July 4, 1888, at Amesbury and dedicated to his countrymen, bears the following inscription:

JOSIAH BARTLETT

B. at Amesbury, Mass., 1728. D. at Kingston, N. H. 1795. Patriot, scholar, statesman. A Delegate to Constitutional Congress. A Signer of the Declaration of Independence. With Stark of Bennington, a member of the convention which ratified the Constitution of the United States. Chief Justice, President, and First Governor of New Hampshire. D. age 66. Not more illustrious for public service than for private virtue.

He began in Amesbury at the age of sixteen the limited but practical medical education of that day, founded on observation and deduction, by reading medicine in the office of a wise physician, then called "Preceptor," Dr. Ordway, a distant relative. He commenced at the age of twenty-one the practice of medicine in Kingston, New Hampshire. Led by his own observation and reason, he made use, with great success, of Peruvian bark as an antidote and preventive in treating a malignant throat disease which was prevalent and fatal among children. He soon became distinguished as a physician.

"Josiah Bartlett married his cousin Mary, daughter of Deacon Joseph Bartlett, of Newton, New Hampshire, who was for four years an Indian captive. Besides six daughters, Governor Bartlett had three sons eminent as physicians—Josiah of Stratham, Levi of Kingston, and Ezra of Warren, New Hampshire, who were active also in politics—and grandsons who were physicians. He was chiefly instrumental in founding the New Hampshire Medical Society and served as its president. Dartmouth College conferred upon him a degree of Doctor of Medicine. Josiah Bartlett was always a patron of learning and a friend to learned men." (Levi Bartlett, *Bartlett Family*, pp. 46-51; *New England Register*, 1848.)

SOME EARLY NEW ENGLAND BARTLETT FAMILIES

In addition to the Bartlett families of old Newbury, colonial records show the following in New England at an early date. Their origin is not known to the writer.

In Massachusetts were: Robert Bartlett of Plymouth in 1623 left many descendants of note; Henry Bartlett of Marlborough, thought to have come from Wales, left sons Henry and Daniel who had nine sons; John and Robert Bartlett, probably brothers, were of Marblehead in 1674.

In Connecticut were: Robert Bartlett, an original proprietor of Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1632, of Hartford and of Northampton in 1655, whose son Samuel had eight sons; George Bartlett, of Guilford in 1641 and of Branford, had sons John, Daniel, and Abraham; William Bartlett was in New London in 1647; his brother Robert was his heir and left his estate to the town for support of a school. The New London Grammar School and Bartlett Reef in Long Island Sound are named in his honor. (Levi Bartlett, *Bartlett Family*, 1875; Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*.)

BIBLIOGRAPHY

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- AUSTIN, J. O.: *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island*, 1887.
- BANKS, C. E.: *English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers*, 1929.
- BANKS, SIR T. C.: *Dormant and Extinct Baronage*, 1807-1809.
- BARDSLEY, C. W.: *Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames*, 1901.
- BARTLETT, LEVI: *Bartlett Family*, 1875/1876.
- BODGE, G. M.: *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, 1906.
- BROWN, ALEXANDER: *Genesis of the United States, 1605-1660*, 1890.
- BROWNING, C. H.: *Americans of Royal Descent*, 1891; *Magna Charta Barons*, 1915.
- BURKE, SIR J. B.: *The Landed Gentry*, including American families with British ancestry, 1939.
- COKAYNE, G. E.: *Complete Peerage of England, . . . Great Britain and the United Kingdom, 1910-1940; Complete Baronetage, 1611-1800, 1900-1909.*
- CUTTER, W. R.: *Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 1908; *New England Families.*
- DOUGLAS, SIR R.: *The Peerage of Scotland*, 1813.
- Essex Institute Historical Collections, 1859-1925.
- HEMENWAY, A. M.: *Vermont Historical Gazetteer*, Vol. 3, 1807-1891.
- HINSHAW: *Quaker Genealogy.*
- HOTTEN, J. C.: *Original Lists to American Plantations*, 1874.
- LITTLE, G. T.: *Genealogical and Family History of the State of Maine*, 1909.
- Local County Histories.
- Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder, 1884-1895.
- New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vols. 1-50.
- New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, 1870 to date.
- NOYES, S.-LIBBY, C. T.-DAVIS, W. G.: *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Vol. 2, 1939.
- PAUL, SIR J. B.: *The Scott's Peerage*, Vol. 1907.
- PUTNAM: *History of Middle Tennessee*, 1859.
- SAVAGE, J.: *Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, 1860-1862.
- SAWYER, J. D.: *History of the Pilgrims and Puritans*, 1922.
- STANARD, W. G.: *Colonial Register of Virginia*, 1911.
- STEARNS, E. S.: *Genealogical and Family History of New Hampshire*, 1908.
- STEWART, R. A.: *Index to Virginia Genealogies*, 1930.
- SWEM, E. G.: *Virginia Historical Index*, 1934-1936.
- SYLVESTER, H. M.: *Indian Wars of New England*, 1910.
- Town Records.
- U. S. Census of 1790.
- Virginia Historical and Biographical Magazine.*
- WATERS, AUGUSTA R.: James Robertson and Mary Ann Canfield His Wife, Ms. Record, 1926-1927.

William and Mary Quarterly.

WOOD, HELEN FOSS: *The Family of James and Mary Ann Canfield Robertson*, Ms. Record, 1944-1945.

WURTS, J. S.: *Magna Charta*, Vols. 1-3, 1939-1944.

MILITARY AND PUBLIC SERVICE:

Connecticut Historical Society Records, Vols. 9-10, French and Indian War Rolls; Vol. 8, Revolutionary War Rolls.

CROZIER, W. A.: *Virginia County Records* (Colonial Militia).

JACOBUS, D. L.: *Officials of Connecticut and New Hampshire Colonies, 1636-1677 etc.*, 1935.

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolutionary War.

PIERCE, E. W.: *Colonial Lists, 1621-1700, of Plymouth and Rhode Island Colonies*, 1881.

ROBERTS, O. A.: *History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts*, Vol. 1, 1895-1901.

SAFFELL, W. T. R.: *Records of the Revolutionary War*, 1894.

U. S. War Department Records.

Registers of patriotic societies.

D. A. R. *Lineage Books*, 1896, 1897.

Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America, *Lineage Book*, 1910-1919.

National Society of Colonial Dames of America.

National Society of Colonial Daughters of the Seventeenth Century, 1898-1923.

National Society of Daughters of Barons of Runnymede, 1937-1948.

Society of Colonial Wars, 1895-1906; Minnesota, 1901.

Additional records cited in the text.

INDEX

INDEX

As the index is designed to be one of persons rather than names only, the birth year is given when known. Married women are indexed by their maiden names when known. (—) following a given name indicates that a woman has been noted by her husband's name, her maiden name being unknown.

A

ACHIAS Trintje 140
 ADAMS Abigail 32
 Abigail, 1751, 32
 Abigail, 1790, 34
 Alice (—) 30
 Amanda, 1808, 37
 Ann 31
 Asenath, 1809, 37
 Bethia 32
 Betsy, 1786, 34
 Cornelius, 1784, 32
 Ebenezer, Dea., 1749, 32
 Edward, Ensign, 1630, 31
 Elijah, 1783, 34
 Elisha, 1780, 34-38 41 51
 115
 Elisha, 1805, 36 37 47
 Filander, 1803, 36
 Hannah, 1655, 31
 Hannah Jane, 1818, 21 35
 36 37 38 41 47 64
 Henry, 1583, 30 111
 Henry, 1673, 31
 Henry, Lt., 1604, 31
 Isaac 32
 Joel Camp, 1812, 36 37
 "Johes ap" 30
 John 10 30 32 38
 John, 1624, 31
 John, 1651, 31-32
 John, 1788, 34
 John, Capt., 1695, 32 56
 83 114
 John Page 37
 John Quincy 38
 Jonathan, 1663, 31
 Jonathan, Dea., 1619, 31
 Joseph, 1626, 31
 Joseph, 1668, 31
 Joshua 32
 Josiah, 1693, 32
 Judith 54
 Lexinna, 1807, 37
 Lois, 1741, 32
 Louisa, 1800, 34
 Luther, 1785, 34
 Luther, 1791, 34

Lydia 32
 Mary 31 32
 Mary, 1661, 31
 Mary, 1743, 32
 Michael, 1706/1707, 32
 Orson Bennett, 1815, 37
 Parker, 1793, 34
 Patience 32
 Peter, 1622, 31 111
 Peter, Dr., 1653, 31
 Polly, 1787, 34
 Polly, 1796, 34
 Rachael 31
 Richard 32
 Ruth 32
 Ruth, 1665, 31
 Ruth, 1757, 32
 Sally, 1802, 36
 Samuel 10 31 32
 Samuel, Dr., 1671, 31
 Samuel, 1753, 32 33-34 51
 79 114
 Samuel, Capt., 1617, 31
 Samuel, Jr., 1778, 34
 Thomas, Lt., 1612, 31
 Ursula 31
 ADKINSON Luke 50 57
 Rebecca 50 57
 AIKIN Susanna 69
 ALBOROUGH John, 1617, 69
 111
 Mary 69
 ALLEN Edward 184
 John 235
 John, Sr. 78
 Judith 78
 Judith (—) 78
 Rachel 93
 William Bruce 235
 ALLERTON Isaac, 1586, 38-39
 58 109 111
 Joanna 39
 Mary, 1616, 39 58 109
 Sarah 58 109
 ALEXANDER Daniel, Dr. 202
 —, Miss 202
 ALSOP Elizabeth 40
 George 40

John 40
 Joseph 40
 Timothy 40
 AMES Doyle 100
 Lydia 152
 ANDREW John 73
 ANDRIESEN Maritje 141
 ANDROS Edmund, Sir 9 167
 ANTHONY Abraham 69
 Adam 201
 Eliza 201
 John, 1607, 69 111
 Joseph 54
 Susan, 1677, 69
 ARMSTRONG Harriet Ann 235
 Mary 75
 ARTHUR John xvii
 Olyff xvii
 ARUNDELL Anne, Lady 56
 ASH (NASH) John 4
 ASTWOOD John, Capt. 40
 AUGUR Kathleen 231
 AUSTIN Merritt 238
 AYERS Anne 214
 William 214

B

BACHELDER — 99
 Deborah 102
 Joseph 151
 BACON Abigail 156 158
 Alice 156
 Alice (—) 156
 Amos 157
 Anna 157
 Benjamin 157
 Bridget 157
 Daniel 156 157
 David 157
 Elizabeth 156 157
 Elizabeth, 1695, 157
 James, ca. 1735, 157-158
 168 190
 John 156
 Jonathan 157
 Jonathan, 1672, 157 188
 Jonathan, Jr., 1700, 157
 Josiah 157

BACON *continued*

Martha 158
 Mary 157
 Mary, 1661, 156
 Mary, 1761, 158
 Mary (—) 156
 Michael 156
 Michael, 1608, 156 188
 Michael, 1640, 156-157
 Nathaniel 157 172
 Ruth 157
 Ruth (—) 157
 Sarah 156 157
 Sarah, 1766, 153 158 171
 Tabitha 157
 William 157
BADGER Hannah, bapt. 1761,
 13
 Sally 13
BAILEY Abigail 240
 Isaac 11
BAKER Cornelius 104
 Elizabeth 151
 James Clyde 18
 Mary 60
 Nathaniel 78
 Nicholas, Rev. 78 111
 Sarah 78
BALDWIN Barnabas 41
 Descent, royal and baro-
 nial 39-40
 Elizabeth 41
 Henry 40
 John 41
 Martha 41
 Martha, 1690, 41 50
 Mary 50 124
 Mary, 1625, 40 41 86
 Nathaniel 49
 Richard, 1622, 40 111
 Sarah 41
 Sylvanus 41
 Sylvester 40
 Sylvester, *ca.* 1600, 40 86
 Temperance 41
 Theophilus, bapt. 1658,
 41 57
 Zachariah 41
BALL Hester 85
 John 81 85
 Mary 81 85 90
BALLARD Joseph, Capt. 34
 Willard 54
BANGS Edward 41 42 109
 111
 Hannah, *ca.* 1644, 42
 John 41 68

BANKS Katherine 200**BARROWE**

Family 43

BARROWS Anne (—) 42

Beneja 43
 Benjamin 44
 Deborah 43 44
 Ebenezer 43
 Eleazer 43
 Elisha, 1686, 44
 Elisha, 1695, 44
 George, 1670, 43 44 91
 George, 1698 43
 James 44
 John 43
 John, 1667, 43
 Joshua 43
 Kesiah 44
 Lydia, 1699, 44
 Mary 43
 Mehitabe 43
 Moses, 1697, 44
 Patience, 1724, 44-45 99
 Peleg, 1708, 44
 Robert, 1640, 43 44
 Robert, 1689, 44
 Ruth 43 44
 Samuel 43
 Samuel, 1672, 43
 Samuel, 1700, 44
 Sarah 44
 Thankful, 1692, 44
 Thomas, 1697, 44
BARSTOW Patience, 1643, 91
 William 91 111
BARTLETT Abby Wright,
 1948, 28 211
 Abigail, 1653, 8 9
 Abigail, 1674, 10
 Abigail, 1710, 11
 Abigail, 1715, 12
 Abigail, 1740, 12
 Abigail, 1750, 13
 Abigail (—) 8
 Abraham 242
 Ada 18
 Albert, 1875, 16
 Alice, 1830, 236
 Alice, 1857, 238
 Alphonso, *ca.* 1836, 18 97
 Amanda, 1832, 17 97
 Anna 18
 Anne, 1625, 4
 Anne, 1650, 4
 Anson 18
 Archibald, 1857, 238

Artemus, 1838/1839, 18

97
 Aubrey, 1876, 240
 Aubrey, 1943, 241
 Augusta, *ca.* 1841, 18 97
 Augustus, 1833-1834, 18
 97
 Aurelius Twombly, 1830,
 17 18-22 41 48 64 97 115
 Aurelius Twombly, 1910,
 xx 24 27-28 212
 Avis, 1830, 16
 Bailey, 1750, 10
 Benjamin, 1707, 11
 Benjamin C., 1828, 16
 Brice, 1848, 236
 Brice Jameson, 1809, 236
 C., Jr., 1844, 237
 Charles 237
 Charles Brice, 1845, 16
 Christopher, 1623, 2 4 5
 Christopher, 1655, 4
 Clarence, 1838, 236
 Cosam Emir, 1794, 240
 Cosam Julian, 1913, 241
 Cornelius, 1838, 236
 Cris, *see* BARTLETT Chris-
 topher, 1623
 Daniel 242
 Daniel, 1682, 8
 David 12
 David, 1713, 12
 David, *ca.* 1801, 15 239
 David M., 1823, 238
 Deborah 60
 Delila, 1853, 236
 Dorothy, 1717, 11
 Edward xvii
 Edwin Wood, 1826, 237
 Eleanor, 1799, 15
 Eleanor, 1820, 238
 Eliza, 1833, 16
 Eliza Ann, 1832, 236
 Elizabeth 8 18
 Elizabeth, 1672, 10
 Elizabeth, 1686, 9
 Elizabeth, 1711, 12
 Elizabeth, 1726, 11
 Elizabeth, 1737, 12
 Elizabeth, 1750, 12
 Elizabeth Fitzhugh, 1941,
 28 211
 Elizabeth T., 1801, 236
 Elnora, *ca.* 1846, 237
 Emeline Amanda, 1841,
 236
 Emma L., *ca.* 1842, 237

Enoch, 1715, 11
 Enoch, 1779, 10
 Enos, 1707, 11
 Ephraim 16 19
 Ephraim, II, 1819, 237
 Ephraim, 1869, 238
 Ephraim Snow, 1797, 15
 16 238
 Ethel, 1874, 16
 Etta 18
 Eva, 1852, 238
 Evan, 1760, 12
 Frances 4
 Frances, 1847, 236
 Francis, 1861, 238
 Francis Haskell, 1823, 238
 Franklin Adams, 1829,
 240
 Frederick, 1878, 22
 Frederick Eugene 18
 Genevieve Wilson, 1943,
 28 211
 George 239 242
 George, 1739, 13
 George, 1867, 238
 George, Capt., 1805, 15
 Gideon, 1660, 4 240
 Gideon, 1703, 240
 Hannah 8
 Hannah, 1657, 8 9
 Hannah, 1674, 8
 Hannah, 1745, 13
 Hannah, *ca.* 1809, 15
 Hannah, 1826, 237
 Hannah Ulmer, 1830, 238
 Harley, Judge, *ca.* 1824,
 237
 Hattie 14 22 48 229
 Hattie, 1863, 238
 Henry 242
 Homer, 1841, 236
 Hugh Cabot, 1940, 26 154
 Israel, 1712, 11
 Jacob, 1709, 12
 Jacob, 1766, 12
 Jacob, 1818, 238
 James, 1758, 12
 Jane 4
 Jane, 1788, 15 237
 Jeanette Limerick, 1941,
 241
 Jeremiah, 1822, 237
 Jessie 18
 Joane (—) xvii
 Joane, 1610, 2 4 5 92
 Joanna (—) 4 240
 John xvi 238 242

John, 1580/1590, xiv xvii
 3 240
 John, 1613, xiv 2 4 5
 John, *ca.* 1639, xvii 4 8
 240
 John, 1655, 7 9
 John, 1665, 4
 John, 1678, 8
 John, 1682, 9
 John, 1754, 12
 John Keating, 1807, 236
 John Moulton, 1945, 26
 154
 John W., 1844, 236
 Jonas, Capt., 1816, 237
 Jonathan, 1657, 4
 Jonathan, 1717, 12
 Jonathan, 1763, 12
 Jonathan, 1828, 236
 Joseph, 1685, 8
 Joseph R., 1830, 236
 Joseph Waterman, 1806,
 16-18 70 97
 Joshua, 1707, 12-13 74
 Joshua, 1780, 14 15 237
 Joshua, 1804, 16 19
 Joshua, 1805, 236
 Joshua, 1843, 236
 Joshua, *ca.* 1847, 237
 Joshua, Capt., bapt. 1737,
 13
 Joshua, Capt., Jr., 1814,
 237
 Josiah 8
 Josiah, 1725, 8
 Josiah, 1728, 241-242
 Judith, 1723, 12
 Judith, 1752, 12
 Julia Ann, 1834, 236
 Julie Munson, 1944, 241
 Katherine, 1840, 236
 Knott, 1793, 15 238
 Knott, 1830, 237
 Knott M., 1827, 238
 Larkin, 1829, 238
 Larkin, 1848, 238
 Laura, 1845, 236
 Lee 18
 Levi xiii xiv
 Llewellyn, 1836, 239
 Lois, 1782, 15 16
 Lois, 1799, 16
 Louisa 16
 Louise LaPlace, 1940, 241
 Louise McGehee, 1939, 27
 193
 Linda W., *ca.* 1850, 237

Lucinda, 1848, 237
 Lucy A., 1834, 236
 Luella, 1859, 238
 Lydia, 1687, 11
 Lydia, 1712, 11
 Lydia, 1715, 11
 Lydia, 1808, 16
 Lydia, 1837, 16
 Malvina, 1845, 236
 Margaret, 1816, 238
 Margaret, 1837, 236
 Margaret, 1862, 7
 Margaret (—) 18
 Margaret S., *ca.* 1855, 237
 Martha 4
 Martha Ann, 1824, 236
 Mary 4 8 18 242
 Mary, 1647, 4
 Mary, 1681, 9
 Mary, 1697, 9
 Mary, 1756, 12
 Mary Ellen, 1821, 238
 Mary Gliddon 239
 Mathias, 1743, 13
 Matilda, 1833, 238
 Mehitable 160
 Melvin, *ca.* 1848, 237
 Merrill, *ca.* 1857, 237
 Minnie, 1869, 16
 Miriam, 1804, 237
 Moses Parker, 1834, 239
 Nancy, 1831, 239
 Nancy, 1838, 239
 Nathaniel, 1720, 11
 Nellie Mae, 1908, 241
 Nelson T., *ca.* 1853, 237
 Olive 237
 Oliver 237
 Oliver, 1836, 238
 Olivia, 1842, 236
 Olivia Munson, 1911, 241
 Olivia Munson, 1945, 241
 Orinda 18
 Paula Dart, 1946, 241
 Pelatia, 1758, 12
 Priscilla 12
 Priscilla, 1740/1741, 13
 Priscilla, *ca.* 1774, 15
 Rachael, 1832, 236
 Rebecca, 1661, 7 9
 Richard, 1580/1590, xiv
 xvii 2 3 4-5 7 240
 Richard, 1621, xv 2 4 5-9
 111
 Richard, 1648, 7 8 11
 Richard, 1676, 8
 Richard, 1679, 11

BARTLETT *continued*

Richard, 1795, 15
 Richard Clinton, 1836, 236
 Richard Keating, 1800, 236
 Robert 242
 Robert Wilson, 1904, 24
 26-27 115 193 204
 Roberta Whitney, 1942, 27 193
 Rosymus 16
 Ruth 16
 Samuel 240
 Samuel, 1645, 6 7 8 9-11 92 111
 Samuel, 1676, 10 12 85 102 111
 Samuel, 1689, 8
 Samuel, 1705, 12
 Samuel, 1748, 13 14-15 105 115 236
 Samuel, 1778, 15 16 236
 Samuel, 1803, 236
 Samuel, 1830, 236
 Samuel, Capt., III, 1823, 237
 Samuel Scott, 1837, 236
 Sarah, 1678, 10
 Sarah, 1717, 11
 Sarah, 1817, 237
 Sarah, 1851, 236
 Sarah A., 1838, 16
 Sarah, (Mrs.) 7
 Sarah Maria, 1832, 236
 Sophia 18
 Stephen 240
 Stephen, 1691, 8
 Stephen, 1740, 240
 Susan 237
 Tabitha, 1713, 11
 Thomas, 1580/1590, xiv xvii 3
 Thomas, 1615, 2
 Thomas, 1650, 7 9
 Thomas, 1681, 11
 Thomas, 1695, 9
 Thomas, 1791, 15
 Thomas Carl, 1939, 28 211
 Thomas Scott, 1813, 236
 Timothy, 1752, 13
 Tirza, 1683, 11
 Tirza, 1689, 7 9
 Walter Many, 1915, 241
 Warner, ca. 1859, 237

Willard, 1868, xviii 21 22-24 26 27 115 121 129 146
 Willard, Jr., 1901, 23 24-26 115 154
 Willard, III, 1937, 26 154
 William 242
 William, 1776, 15-16 17 96 101
 William, 1802, 16 17
 William, 1871, 16
 William Francis, 1840, 10
 William Harrison, 1840, 16
 William Keating, 1811, 236
 William Keating, Capt., 1824, 237
BARTLELOT Adam xiii xvi xviii 107
 Brian, Sir, 1941, xxi
 Edmund xiv xvi xvii xviii 3 238
 Edward xvii
 John xv xvi xx
 John, 1300, xiii xiv
 John, see **BARTLETT** John, 1580/1590
 John, of Stopham, xvi xvii
 Lady xxi
 Richard, see **BARTLETT** Richard, 1580/1590
 Richard xiv xvii
 Richard, of Stopham, xvi 3 240
 Robin xxi
 Thomas, see **BARTLETT** Thomas, 1580/1590
 Thomas xvii
 Thomas, of Sussex, xvi
 Walter, Sir xviii xx xxi
 Walter B., 1820, xiii xiv
 William xviii
 William, 1216, xvi
 William, of Stopham, xvii
BASS William, Dr. 184
BATCHELDER Abigail 104
BAXTER Abigail 31
 Gregory 31
BAYLEY Anne 11
 Edmund 11
 Isaac 9
BAYTOP Ann 202
 Thomas 202
 Thomas, 1676, 202
BEAMSLEY Hannah 84

BELFLOWER Benjamin 151
BEL GEDDES Norman 232
BEMIS Mary 158
BENT Agnes 176
 Sarah 186
BERRY Cuthbert 196
 Henry, 1846, 193 196 201
 James, 1750, 196
 John 196
 Joseph 196
 Louise, 1889, 27 193 196 201 204
BETTS Hannah 50
BIGFORD Mary 72
BIGLOW Comfort, 1707, 159 161
 Freedom 159
 John, 1616, 158 182 188
 John, 1675, 159
 Samuel, 1653, 158 188
BILLINGSON Myron 238
BINGHAM Abel 152
BIRD Hannah 173
 Hannah, 1675, 222
 James, 1657, 222
BIRDSALL Henry 151
 Judith 151
BISHOP E. C. 18
BITSFIELD Elizabeth 9 92
BLACK Hannah 151
BLACKMORE Mary 31
BLASHFIELD Abigail, 1726, 152 174
 Luke, Dea., bapt. 1699, 152 174 188
 Thomas 152 174
BLISS Elizabeth 173
 Elizabeth, ca. 1637, 222
 Margaret (—) 173
 Mercy, 1708, 223
 Thomas 173
 Thomas, ca. 1580, 222
BLOSSE Ruth 31
BLOYCE Mychall, 1664, 31
BLOYCE (BLOSSE) Richard, Sgt. 31 111
BOGART Albert Osborn, Dr. 237
 Anna Clementine Cole, 1881, 237
BOLTON William 4
BONNUM George 43
 Ruth 43
BONUM George 45
BORDEN Peace 80
BORK Christian, Rev. 134

BORLASE Anne, Lady 200
 John 200
 BOUND Ruth 152
 BOURNE Ann 98
 Elizabeth 98
 Elizabeth (—), *ca.* 1590,
 98
 Lydia 98
 Margaret 98
 Martha 98
 Martha (—) 98
 Thomas, 1581, 98 111
 BOWKER — 166
 BOWLING Margaret 179
 BOYD Sydney Francis 138
 BOYLE John 132
 BRADFORD Gov. 44
 John 98
 BRADLEY Ruth 184
 BRENT Sarah 222
 BRETT Edward, Sir 200
 Mary 200
 William 200
 BREWSTER Fear 38
 William, Rev. 38
 BRIGGS Mary 79
 BRIGHAM Abigail 160
 Benjamin 160
 Elizabeth 161
 Elizabeth, 1719, 161 180
 Greshom 160
 Greshom, 1680, 160 188
 Hannah, 1650, 160
 John, 1644/1645, 160
 Joseph, 1706, 159 160 161
 188
 Jotham, 1695, 161 167
 Lucy, 1752, 161 180 181
 Martha 160
 Mary, *ca.* 1640, 160
 Samuel, 1652/1653, 160
 Samuel, Capt., 1653, 161
 166 188
 Thomas, 1603, 159
 Thomas, *ca.* 1642, 160
 BRISBANE Caroline Ruth
 136
 BRISCOM Mary, 1710, 197
 BROTHERTON Martha Jane,
 1858, 235
 BROWN — 55
 Aimee 231
 Alice Florence, 1859, 48
 Asenath Ella, 1850, 48
 Augustus Clark, 1836, 47
 Benjamin 45 46
 Benjamin, Lt. 46 111

Charles 47
 Daniel 46 152
 Elizabeth 12
 Elizabeth Wilson, 1845,
 231
 Ella 47
 Emily Wilson, 1850, 231
 Emma Sophie, 1841, 47
 Hannah 93
 Hannah Jane, 1839, 47
 Harriet Katherine, 1875,
 47
 Harvey 46
 Isabella Livingston, 1842,
 231 232
 James 46
 James Livingston, 1504,
 117 118 231
 John 45 46
 John Livingston, 1854,
 231
 Joshua 6 10
 Letty 47
 Lois Ellen 48
 Lydia 46
 Margaret Ann 47
 Margaret Eva, 1854, 48
 Mary Ann, 1846, 47
 Mary Wilson, 1840, 231
 Maxwell 231
 Melvin Allyn, 1843, 47
 Minnie (—) 47
 Peter 60
 Robert Wilson, 1843, 231
 Ryderius Clark, 1812, 21
 36 37 38 41 46 47 64
 Samuel 38
 Samuel, 1778, 46 64
 Samuel Parker, 1809, 46
 Seth 12
 Sidney 47
 Susan 38 46
 Susan Amanda, 1838, 17
 21 22 41 47 48 64
 Thomas S. 46
 Viola Cora, 1857, 48
 Walter Hoyt 231
 William 45 47
 William McKendree, 1848,
 47
 BRUBAKER Mae Arrison,
 1908, 137
 BRYAN Sarah 40 86
 BUCKMASTER Johanna 159
 BURDEN Penelope 79
 BURGE John 167
 BURGESS Sarah Ann 46

BURTON Frances 236
 BYRNE John Gerald, Dr. 229
 Katherine 229
 BYRD Douglas L. 137
 George Jones 137
 Kenneth S. 137

C

CADIVOR-FAWR 172
 CALL Kate May, 1854, 136
 CAMP Abel 41 52
 Abel, 1729/1730, 50-51 65
 115
 Abel, Jr. 51
 Abigail 51
 Abigail, 16—, 49
 Alice 52
 Alvira 51
 Amos 50
 Anna 51
 Anne 51
 Annes 51
 Asenath, 1783, 34 35 36
 41 47 51
 Charles 52
 Cynthia 52
 Edward 49
 Elizabeth 50
 Emma 52
 Enos, 1687, 41 49 50
 Frances 52
 Garrard Fordyce 52
 George, 1786, 36 51-53
 George Washington, 1822,
 52
 Gould 51
 Harriet 52
 Hezekiah 49 50
 Israel 50
 Job 50
 Joel, 1753, 34 36 51 61
 115
 Joel Gillett, bapt. 1790, 51
 John 52
 John, Sr., 15—, 48
 Jonah 50
 Joseph W., Rev. 51 53
 Lucy 52
 Major 51
 Marcus 52
 Maria 52
 Martha (—) 50
 Mary 49 50 52 57
 Mary (—) 48
 Mary, *ca.* 1652, 49
 Mary Florence 52
 Myra E. 52

CAMP *continued*

Nathaniel 50
 Nicholas, 1597, 48-49 111
 Nicholas, 1629, 49
 Philander, 1781, 51
 Ruth L., 52
 Samuel, 1650, 49-50
 Samuel, 1673, 49 50
 Sarah, 1655, 49
 Sarah (—) 49
 Vinson G. 51
 Warren 52
 Warren Fordyce 52
 William 51
 William, 163-, 49
 CAMPBELL Mary, 1827, 52
 Nancy 236
 CANFIELD — 124
 Abigail 57
 Caroline, 1805, 125
 David 124
 David, 1800, 125 130
 Ebenezer 124
 Elizabeth, 1660, 41 57
 Elizabeth, 1807, 125 131
 Gold, 1770, 125 128 130
 145 148
 Hannah 57
 James, 1752, 124 128 131
 145 148
 Jeremiah 57
 Lydia, 1803, 125
 Mary 49 57
 Mary Ann, 1812, 120 124
 125 128 135 136 142 146
 147
 Matthew 57 124
 Mehitable 57
 Miron, 1795, 125
 Nathaniel 57
 Philemon, 1809, 125
 Phoebe 57
 Samuel 124
 Sarah 57
 Thomas 49 57 111
 Thomas, 1654, 57
 William, 1797, 125 130
 CANTALUPE Juliana xv
 William xv
 CARPENTER Alexander 44
 Juliana 44 109
 CARRADINE James T. 153
 Jane Catherine 153
 CARSON Archibald Irwin,
 M.D. 232
 Archibald Irwin, Jr., 1898,
 232

William, 1895, 232
 CARTER Margaret Lee 153
 CATTERMOLLE Arthur C. 118
 Robert Wilson 118
 CHAPMAN Antoinette 237
 Elizabeth 183
 Maria 237
 Sarah 65
 CHASE Anne Leverett 136
 Eleanor Duane 136
 Frances Robertson 136
 Henry Leverett, 1867, 136
 Rebecca Duane 136
 CHENEY Nathaniel, Jr. 11
 CHEW Anne (—) 214
 Elizabeth, 1765, 215
 John 214
 John, 1590, 214 224
 Joseph 214
 Samuel 214-215
 Samuel, 1634, 214 224
 Samuel, 1660, 214
 Samuel, 1707, 215
 Samuel Lloyd, 17—, 215
 220 223 224
 Sarah (—) 214
 CHILDRESS Edwin Hickman
 184
 CHURCHMAN Caroline 234
 CLAESSEN — 141
 Claes 141
 CLAPP Edward 185
 CLARE Barbara 202
 CLARK Agnes, 1712, 54
 Benjamin, Capt. 55
 Bowling, 1722, 54
 Christopher 45 53-54
 Edward 54
 Edward, 1710, 54
 Elizabeth, 1720, 54
 George Rogers, Gen. 55
 Jehu 55
 John 54 55 173
 Jonathan 55
 Mary, 1654, 173
 Micajah 54
 Micajah, 1718, 54
 Paulette (—) 54
 Penelope (—) 54
 Rachel, 1714, 54
 Sarah 46 54-55 63-64
 Sarah, 1716, 54
 Thomas, 1599, 53 111
 William 54 55
 Winifred (—) 54
 CLARK(E) Bathsheba 53 79

CLARKE Mary 58
 Thomas 53 109 111
 CLEVELAND Abigail, 1709, 32
 55-56 83
 Deliverance 55
 Henry, 1697, 55
 John 32 55
 Joseph, 1695, 55
 Josiah, 1666, 32 55 83 112
 Josiah, 1690, 55
 Mary 55
 Mary (—) 55
 Moses 55 112
 Rachel 55
 COCKRILL Alexander, 1828,
 163
 Almira Jane, 1825, 163
 179 184
 Ann, 1783, 162
 Benjamin Franklin, 1831,
 163
 Daniel Webster, 1836, 163
 Henrietta, 1839, 163
 James, 1787, 162
 James Robertson, 1833,
 163
 John, 1718, 161 188
 John, 1781, 162
 John, Maj., Jr., 1757, 162
 178 190
 Mark Robertson, 1788
 162-163 179 184
 Mark Sterling, 1838, 163
 Martha, 1800, 162
 Sarah, 1794, 162
 Sterling, 1785, 162
 Susanna, 1790, 162
 COE, Miss 52
 COFFIN Judith 8
 Samuel 13
 Tristram 8
 COKER Hawthorne, 1708, 9
 COLE John 72
 COLLIER Frances, 1731, 192
 200 203
 John, Capt., 1685, 192 200
 203 206
 COLLINGSWORTH David 162
 Edmund 162
 Susan, 1798, 162 178
 COLLINS Nathan 174
 COLTON Deborah, 1684, 164
 173
 George 164 188
 Isaac 164
 COMSTOCK Elizabeth 136
 COOK Experience 31

Henry 151
 Mary, 1650, 151
 Rebecca 75
 Samuel 75
 COOKE Anna 72
 COOLEY Sarah 173
 COOMBE Mary Edith 235
 Philip, Rev. 235
 COOMBS Elizabeth 58 99
 John 58
 COOPER Benjamin 13
 Deborah 205
 Lydia, Mrs. 89
 Mary, 1651, 164
 Thomas, Lieut., 1617, 163-
 164 188
 COREY Elizabeth 151
 CORNET Edward 18
 Mary 18
 CORNWALL Sarah 125 130
 COULTHART Margaret 132
 COUSINS Hannah, see Cus-
 sins Hannah
 COVERT Anne xvii
 William xvii
 COWELL Abigail, 1770, 198
 Edward, 1645, 197 206
 Hannah (—) 197
 John 197
 John, 1707, 197
 Margaret (—) 197
 William, 1682, 197
 William, 1747, 197-198
 206
 COWEN Balfour 17 97
 Herbert 17
 Margaret Edgar 17
 Cox Lansden 18 97
 Thomas 64
 CRANE Abigail 56
 Benjamin 56
 Deborah (—) 56
 Elizabeth 56
 Henry 56
 Henry, 1635, 56 112
 John 56
 Mercy 56
 Nathaniel 56
 Phoebe, 1672, 56 57
 Robert 56
 Theophilus 56
 CRIE Margaret, 1795, 15
 CROFT Abigail 31
 CROUCH Alice 219
 CROWE Irene 185
 Mary 185
 Philip K. 185

Phillipa 185
 CROWELL Mae 153
 CROWLEY Elizabeth, 1729,
 215
 CURTIS Ann 53
 Elizabeth (—) 104
 Martha, 1657, 53
 Richard 53
 Samuel 104
 CUSHMAN Eleazar, 1656, 58
 99
 Ephraim 58
 John 58
 Lydia 58 99
 Robert, bapt. 1577/1578,
 57 109 112
 Samuel 58
 Stephen 58
 Thomas, bapt. 1607-1608,
 39 58 109 112
 CUSSINS Hannah 13 74
 Thomas 74
 CUTTS Francis T. 184
 Jane 184
 Mary Frances 184

D

DABNEY Cornelius 45
 Sarah, 1670, 45
 DANNENBARGER Audrey Ar-
 line 238
 Harry Joseph, 1881, 238
 Stanley Huffer 238
 DART Mary Kernan 241
 DAVENPORT Mary 31
 DAVIDSON John 62
 John, 1767, 198 207
 Mary Hubbard Green,
 1804, 198
 Murat Halstead 232
 DAVIS John 12
 DAWTREY John, Sir xvii
 Katherine xvii
 DEAN Ruth 237
 DEANE Susannah 72
 DE ATHOLIA Robert 133
 DE CHANT Madelene 209
 DE CLARE Gilbert 107 147
 187 200
 Richard 107 147 187 200
 DE EWYAS Robert xv
 Sibyl xv
 DE ISHAM Henry 199
 DE JARNETTE Elizabeth 191
 Jean 191
 Marie (—) 191
 DE LEWKNOR Joane xv

DE QUINCY Saire 107 147
 187 200
 DERETH — 134
 Jannity 146
 DE STOPHAM Assoline xvi
 Brian xiii 107
 Joan xvi
 John xiii xvi
 Richard xiii
 DE TREGOZ Henry xv
 John xv
 Margaret xv
 Robert xv
 Thomas, Sir xv
 DE VAUX Nicholas 147
 DE VERE Robert 107 147 187
 200
 DEXTER Irvin H. 237
 DIBBLE Miriam 60
 DICKERSON John 68
 DICKINSON Sarah 75
 DICKSON Bessie, 1880, 138
 Joseph, 1845, 137
 Joseph, Jr., 1876, 138
 Mary Frances 138
 DIERCKSEN Paulus 146
 DILLINGHAM Deborah 102
 Edward 102 112
 Henry 102
 John 102
 DIRKS Stytie 140
 DISBOROUGH Abigail 64
 Mary 64
 Nicholas 64 112
 DOANE Abigail, 1632, 42
 Abigail (—) 68
 Ephraim 42
 John, 1634, 42 112
 John, Dea., 1591, 42 68
 112
 Lydia, 1628, 42 68-69
 Rebecca, 1668, 42 83
 DODGE Elizabeth (—) 59
 106
 Hannah, bapt. 1642, 59
 104
 Hannah, 1671, 59 105 106
 Leroy 238
 John 59
 John, bapt. 1636, 59 106
 112
 Mary (—) 59
 Richard 59
 Sarah 104
 William, ca. 1604, 59
 William, 1640, 59

DOLFINI Ann Carla 235
 John Stephen 235
 Thomas Griffith 235
 William Walter, M.D. 235
 DOLLARHIDE Marshall 238
 DONNELL Elizabeth 74
 DONNER Susan 47
 DOWNES Anna 67
 DOWNING Abigail 150
 Emanuel 150
 George 150
 D'OYLEY, see D'OYLY
 D'OYLY Joan xv xvi
 John, Sir xv xvi
 Nigel 107
 Robert, Baron Hocknorton xv
 DUANE Rebecca, 1837, 136
 DUDLEY Constance 70
 DUFFY Donald Ray 235
 Frank 235
 Harold 235
 DUMMER Katherine 11
 DUNHAM Anne 44
 Lydia 43
 DUNNAGAN Isiah 64
 DURKEE — 152
 DUTCHER Johannes 142
 Maritje 142

E

EAMES Gershom 160
 EARLE Sarah 198
 EASTMAN Ruth 66-67
 Susanna 8
 EDWARDS — 150
 CYTUS 215 216
 Elizabeth (—) 216
 Elizabeth Morgan 216
 Helen Elizabeth Chew, 1823, 210 216 219
 John 38
 Lorenzo, Rev. 38 46
 Mary, 1753, 215
 Richard, Rev. 216
 William 210
 William, 1753, 215
 William, 1797, 215 216 219
 ELDREDGE Sarah Helen 211
 ELIOT Bennett 48
 John 48
 ELLIS Esther 99
 Phoebe 234
 EMERY Abigail 240
 Hannah 8
 John 9
 John, Capt. 15

EMPSON Elizabeth 211
 William 211
 ENDRESS Ann Elizabeth, 1944, 211
 Christian Frederick Lewis, 1775, 209
 Elizabeth, 1912, 28 211 212
 Helen Elizabeth Chew, 1895, 210
 Isaac Lewis, Judge, 1810, 210 216 219
 James Wadsworth, 1910, 211
 James Wadsworth, Jr., 1936, 211
 John Zachariah, 1726, 209
 John Zachariah, 1914, 211-212
 Mary Catherine, 1947, 211
 William Fitzhugh, 1880, 210-211
 William Fitzhugh, Capt., 1908, 28 211
 William Fries, Col., 1855, 210 223 225
 EPPES Anne (Nancy), 1696, 192 200 203
 Francis, I, Col., 1628, 207
 Francis, II, Col., 1655, 203 206 207
 Francis, III, Col., 1659, 200 207

ESTERBROOK Fedelia 34
 EVANS Abigail 93
 Eleanor 87
 John 87 93 112
 Mary F. 153
 Thomas 93
 EVERETT David, Capt., 1826, 237
 David Mann 15 237
 Mary Clementine, 1852, 237
 EWING A. G. 163
 Orville 184
 EXUM Mary 204

F

FAIRBANKS George 31
 FAIRFAX —, Lord 196
 Rebecca 196
 FAIRFIELD Daniel 205 206
 Daniel, 1701, 205-206
 Elizabeth (—) 205
 Sarah, bapt. 1725, 198 206

FALES Clementine Cole, 1828, 237
 FARRAR Jerome 17
 FAUCET Hannah 32
 FAY John 160
 FESLER, Herbert E. 235
 FIELD Frank Howard 210
 Richard Endress, 1920, 210
 William Fitzhugh, 1923, 210
 FILLEY Samuel 60
 FINCH Elizabeth 145
 FISH John 183
 FISHER Elizabeth 70
 John 31
 FITZGERALD Amecia xv
 Gerald xv
 Robert xv
 FITZGILBERT Robert 107
 FITZHUGH George 218 222 224
 Maria, 1799, 210 216 219
 Martha Lee (—) 218
 Peregrine, Col., 1759, 215 219 225
 William, 1651, 217-218 222 224
 William, 1721, 218-219 225
 FLAGG Mary, 1731, 158
 FLETCHER Grisel, ca. 1618, 167
 Joseph 16
 Orinda 15
 Robert, ca. 1592, 167 188
 FLINT Joseph 151
 FOLLANSBE Susanna 12
 FORBES Annie 233
 James 233
 Mary 233
 FORCIER Eva 147
 Eva (—) 147
 Jan 147
 FORDYCE Garrard, Dr. 52
 Mary Loretta 52
 FOREST N. B., Gen. 18
 FORWOOD Edwine 231
 FOSS Amelia, 1866, 137
 Cyrus David, 1834, 137
 Cyrus David, Jr., 1869, 137
 Helen, 1872, 137
 FOSTER Sarah 163
 FOWKE Girard, Col. 221-222
 Mary 221 222

FOWLER Elizabeth 50
 William 40
 FOX Deborah ("Thebie")
 162
 FRANCY Wilma 235
 FRANKLIN Samuel 34
 FRIER Margaret 164
 FRIES Margueritha, 1781, 209
 FRISBY Anne, 1727, 218 219
 Betsy, Mrs. 171
 James 218-219 225
 James, Capt., 1651, 218
 225
 Peregrine, Capt., 1688,
 218 225
 FROST Rebecca (—) 73
 FULKS Rebecca 236
 FULLER Samuel 6
 Stephen 151
 FURRY Eleanor 17
 FUSELL Elizabeth 31
 John 31
 G
 GAGNET Emma 240
 GALE Sarah, 1641, 159
 GARDNER Abigail 173
 Deborah 164
 Thomas, 1592, 164 188
 GARFIELD Edward, 1572, 159
 188
 Jerusha, 1677, 159
 Joseph, 1637, 159
 Rebecca (—) 159
 GARGANUS William R. 232
 GARLAND Jabez 66
 GARROD Margaret 89
 GARVIN D. 236
 J. Casper, Rev. 236
 GATER Judith 84
 GATES Elizabeth xvii
 John xvii
 GEE Charles McQueen 154
 Charles McQueen, Jr.,
 1935, 154
 Cynthia, 1933, 154
 Mark Watkins, 1942, 154
 Michael Moulton, 1937,
 154
 Nathaniel Gist 154
 GEISHER Margaret, 1819, 16
 GEORGE Martha 81
 GILBERT Prudence 173
 Temperance 40
 GILES Elizabeth, 1694, 157
 GILL Anna 220 223
 Benjamin 223

GILLETT Aaron 61
 Abigail, bapt. 1646, 60
 Anna 60
 Anna, 1759, 34 51 61
 Charles, 1728, 51 61 76
 115
 Cornelius 60
 Daniel, 1714, 61
 David 61
 Dorothy 61
 Elizabeth 61
 Esther, 1734, 61
 Jeremiah 60
 Joanna, 1680, 60
 John 60
 Jonathan 59 60 61
 Joseph 60
 Josiah 61
 Josiah, bapt. 1650, 60-61
 Josiah, 1678, 60-61
 Mary 60 61
 Mary (—) 59
 Mindwell 61
 Nathan 59
 Noah 61
 Samuel 61
 Samuel, 1642, 60
 Sarah 61
 Timothy 61
 GILLHAM Ann 64
 Ann Barnett 62
 Charles 62 64
 Elizabeth 64
 Ezekiel 62
 Isaac 62
 James 38 62 64
 John 64
 John, 1753, 46 54-55 62
 63-64 115
 Margaret, 1776, 38 46 64
 Mary 62
 Nancy 62
 Polly 64
 Ryderius Clark 64
 Sally 62
 Sarah 46 64
 Susanna 62
 Susannah 64
 Thomas 62 64 115
 William 62 63 64
 GILMAN Irah M. 15
 GILSON Waiten 34
 GOBERTSON Gobert 58
 GOOD Polly 64
 GOODE Abigail 150
 John 150
 GOODLOE Mary Hill 163

GOODWIN Sarah 14
 GORE Edna 47
 Elizabeth xvii 234
 Henry 47
 Richard xvii
 GORGES Ferdinando 13
 GORING John xv
 GORING Margaret xv
 GOTHAM Charlotte, 1791, 70
 GOULD Abigail, 1733, 41 50
 65
 Job, 1711, 50 64-65 112
 William 64
 GOWER Abel 164-165 177 188
 Mary 165 177
 Richard 165
 GOWMAY Elizabeth 30
 GRANGE Alice xvii
 Richard xvii
 GRAVES Rebecca 31
 GREELY Rachael 175
 GREEN Abigail, 1714, 168
 GREGORY Judah 127
 GRIFFIN Jane Gillis 179 184
 GRIFFITH Ann Carol 235
 Barbara, 1914, 235
 Brenda Kay 235
 Carol Churchman 235
 Caroline Ella, 1854, 235
 Caroline Ella, 1909, 235
 Charles Ross 233
 David Richard 235
 Donald Carter 235
 Elizabeth, 1922, 235
 Elizabeth Hawkes, 1846,
 234
 Elizabeth Virginia, 1906,
 234
 Elizabeth Wilson, 1889,
 235
 Frances Helena 235
 Frank Shoemaker, 1907,
 234
 Gordon Marks 235
 Isabella Frances, 1856,
 235
 James Forbes 233
 James P., 1847, 234
 Laurence Wohlge 235
 Margaret Ann 235
 Mary 234
 Mary Wilson, 1844, 234
 Philip Coombe, 1917, 235
 Richard Droege, 1916,
 235
 Robert Wilson 235
 Robert Wilson, 1915, 235

GRIFFITH *continued*

Sally Belle 235
 Sarah Wilson, 1849, 234
 Thomas Brotherton, 1887,
 235
 Thomas Hawkes 233-234
 Thomas Hawkes, Jr.,
 1861, 235
 Thomas Hawkes, III,
 1912, 235
 Thomas Hawkes, IV 235
 Thomas Hawkes, Capt.,
 1816, 117 118 233
 William Forbes 233
 William Forbes, 1851, 234
 William Richmond 233
 William Thomas 235
 William Thomas, 1885,
 234

GRIGGS Humphrey 167

GRISWOLD Mary 75

GROVES Hannah 151

Nicholas 151

GRUFFYTH Nesta xv

Rees xv

GUILFORD Susan 167

GURNEY John 167

H

HADLOCKE Deborah 180

HAGGETT Eleanor 12

HALL Eunice 151

Love 11

Nancy D. 15

HALLET John 53

HAM John 66

HANCOCK Elizabeth 157

HARGEN, *see* ACHIAS

HARRINGTON Prudence 81

HARRIS — 172

Daniel, Capt., 1618, 169

185 188

Mary 169 185

William 99

HARRISON Elizabeth 214

Elizabeth (—) 214

Mary, 1684, 214-215

Richard 214 225

Richard, Jr. 214 215

Samuel 214

HARTRIDGE Ada Knight,

1854, 192 198 203

Algernon Sidney, 1831, 192
 198

Charles, 1799, 198

John 198

John Earle, 1775, 198

HARWOODE Katherine 71

HATCHER Jane 165 177

Martha 165

HAUGE Ann Bayless, 1949,

232

Gabriel S. 232

HAWKS Elizabeth 60

HAYES Freegift 130

HAYNES Elizabeth (—)

165

John 165 188

Joseph, 1721, 166

Mary 152

Mary, 1721, 152 166

Mary (—) 166

Peter, 1654, 165 177

Walter, 1583, 165 181

HAYWARD Nicholas 218

HAZELTINE — 12

HEARLALD Isabelle 235

HEARD Abigail, 1651, 66

Abigail (—) 66

Benjamin, 1643, 66-67 112

Benjamin, 1672, 66

Benjamin, 1702, 67

Benjamin, 1715, 67

Deborah 67

Deborah (—) 67

Dorcas, 1665, 66

Elizabeth, 1653, 66

Elizabeth, 1691, 67 94

Hannah 66 67

Hannah, 1655, 66

James, 1687, 67 112

James, 1725, 67

John, 1658, 65 66 112

John, Capt. 65

Joseph, 1661, 66

Katherine, 1647, 66

Lydia 66

Lydia, 1720, 67

Mary, 1649, 66

Mary, 1717, 67

Nathaniel, 1668, 66

Phoebe, 1722, 67

Phoebe (—) 65

Rebecca 67

Samuel, 1663, 66

Samuel, 1692, 67

Sarah 67

Sarah (—) 66

Tristram 65

Tristram, 1667, 66

HEGE Lois Loraine 235

HENRICI George 209

Marie, 1738, 209

HENRY Matilda 37

William 37

HERRICK Joseph 104

HEWITT Elkanah 183

Emily, 1800, 184

Mathilda, *ca.* 1802, 183

184

Robert, 1790, 183-184

Thomas 183

HERMES Carol Jean 234

Edward 234

Edwin 234

Elizabeth Virginia 234

Loretta Kay 234

Norman Ellis 234

HEYDEL Hilda 232

HIBARD Abigail 152 174

Robert 152 174

HIBERD, *see* HIBARD

HICKS Adeline, *ca.* 1812, 70

Asa 96

Benjamin, 1763, 70

Dorcas 69

Elihu 69

Elizabeth 68

Ellis, Sir 67

Ephraim 69

George 69

John 67 69 95 96

John, *ca.* 1780, 70

Lydia 41

Margaret 69

Mary, 1775, 17 70 96

Rebecca 41 109

Robert 41

Robert, 1583, 67-68 109

Samuel 69

Samuel, 1612, 42 68-69

112

Samuel, 1673, 69

Samuel, Jr., 1704, 69 80

Sarah 69

Stephen, 1741, 69

Thomas 67 69

Thomas, *ca.* 1647, 69

Thomas, 1735, 69 70 80

96 103

Weston, 1764, 69

HIGGINS Maria Louisa 137

HIGHT Alice 70

HILL Abram 199 207

Harry 48

John 104

Melinda, *ca.* 1796, 192

199 203 205

Miles, 1774, 192 199 205

HILLIKER — 134
 Augustus 126
 Catherine, 1792, 126-127
 134 142
 Hendrick 126 142 146 147
 Jacobus 126
 John, 1742, 126 134 142
 147 148
 HILLS Josiah 9
 HINCKLEY John 47
 HIX Lois, 1755, 14 105
 Lydia, see Hix Lois
 Martha M. 237
 HIX (HICKS) William 14
 105
 HOAR Leonard, Jr. 174
 HODGE Edwin, 1805, 196 201
 Henry G. 196
 Joseph Anthony, 1829,
 196 201
 Lila, 1857, 193 196 201
 Maria 196
 Mary Louise 196
 Robert 201
 HODGES Elisha 161 180
 HOLLIDAY Ruth 184
 HOLT Phoebe 79
 HOME John 131
 HOPKINS Constance, 1605,
 71 82 109
 Damaris 71
 Elizabeth (—) 71 109
 Giles 71
 Nicholas 70-71
 Oceanus 71
 Stephen 70 71 109
 Stephen, ca. 1580, 70 82
 112
 HORTON Annie 137
 Miss 183
 HOSMER Thomasine 176
 HOW Abigail, 1702, 161 167
 Abraham 161 166 179 182
 Abraham, bapt. 1653, 166
 Abraham, 1670, 166 167
 Daniel 166 167
 Deborah, 1667, 166
 Eleazar 166
 Elizabeth 160 166 167
 Elizabeth, 1664, 161 166
 167
 Hannah, 1663, 166
 John 182
 Jonathan, 1695, 167
 Joseph 166
 Joseph, 1662, 166
 Mary, 1659, 166

Mary (—) 167
 Millicent, 1729, 167 181
 186
 Rebecca, 1668, 166
 Sarah, 1672, 166 179
 Sarah (—) 167
 Thomas 167
 HOWE John 174
 HOWLAND Arthur, ca. 1587,
 72 73 109 112
 Deborah 73 103
 Henry 72 73
 Humphrey 72
 John 72
 Richard, Bishop 72
 HOYT — 124
 Abigail, 1675, 128
 Daniel, Dea. 128
 Dorothy 102
 Elizabeth 127
 Hannah 127
 Hannah, 1685, 128 145
 Hannah (—) 127
 Joseph 128
 Mary 4
 Mary Corliss, 1856, 231
 Nicholas 127
 Rhoda 131
 Sarah 8
 Simon, 1595, 127
 Walter, ca. 1618, 127 148
 Zerubbabel, ca. 1650, 127-
 128
 HUGHES Joseph 196 201
 Nancy Selissy, 1811, 196
 201
 Thomas 196 201
 HULGATE Priscilla 12
 HULL Elizabeth 65
 Joseph, Rev. 65
 HUNT Abigail, 1748, 197-
 198 206
 Edward 198 206
 Mercy 159
 William 160
 HUTCHINSON Anna, Mrs.
 169 185
 Edith 231
 I
 IMHOF Hans, 1410, 209
 IRWIN John Bartlett, 1940,
 241
 Leon Jr. 241
 Leon, III, 1938, 241
 ISHAM, see DE ISHAM
 Anne 200 203

Eusby, Sir, 1603, 200
 Henry, Capt., 1627, 200
 207
 Mary 200
 William 200
 J
 JACKSON Andrew 38
 Hannah 44
 Percy, 1863, 138
 JACOBS Ann 73
 Benjamin 74
 Elizabeth 74
 George 73 73-74 74
 George, 1677, 74
 Hannah, 1705, 74
 John 74
 John, 1679, 74
 Jonathan, 1681, 74
 Lydia, 1702, 74
 Margaret, 1675, 73 74
 Mary, 1683, 74
 Priscilla, ca. 1714, 13 14
 74
 JACQUES Elizabeth 85
 JAMESON Brice 15
 JEFFERS Sally 34
 JENNINGS Julia 48
 Sarah 45
 JENNISON Michael 31
 JERKS (YERKS) Eva, 1759, 126
 142 146 147
 JEWELL Isabella (—) 168
 Joseph, 1642, 167 168
 Joseph, 1673, 168
 Joseph, 1708, 168 189
 Lydia, 1699, 168
 Martha, 1742, 157 168
 Martha (—), 1641, 168
 Mercy 167
 Nathaniel 167
 Thomas 167
 Thomas, Jr. 167
 JEWETT Alpheus 75
 Ann (—) 75
 Caleb 75
 Caleb, Capt., 1710, 75 112
 Edward, ca. 1580, 74
 Eleazar, 1673, 75
 Jeremiah, ca. 1637, 75 112
 Jerusha, 1736, 51 61 76
 Joseph, bapt. 1609, 75 112
 Maximilian 75
 Nathan 75
 Thaddeus 75
 JOHNSON Benjamin 54
 Elisha, 1753, 170

JOHNSON *continued*

Elizabeth 81
 Hannah, 1741, 170 175
 Isaac, 1643, 169 185
 Isaac, 1670, 169 172
 Isaac, 1703, 169-170 189
 Isaac, Capt. 168 169 172 189
 Jane Frances, 1839, 153 170 181
 John, 1590, 168-169 189
 Margaret 55
 Margery (—) 168
 Ralsa Fisk, 1805, 170 181
 Rufus, 1780, 170 176
 Sarah (—) 170

JOHNSTON Nehemiah 178

JONES — 52
 Dorcas, 1659, 90
 Elizabeth (—) 90
 Jenkin 66
 John 90
 Mary 12

JORDAN Harriet 47
 William 235

JOSSELYN Abraham 76

Beatrice (—) 76
 Henry 13 76
 Henry, *ca.* 1650, 76 88
 Henry, 1697, 77 78
 John 76
 Martha, 1676, 180
 Mary 175
 Mary, 1724, 77 81
 Nathaniel 76 180
 Rebecca (—), 1592, 76
 Thomas, 1592, 76

JURCKS (YERKS) Harmanus 142 146

JURCKSE (JURCKS, YERKS) Jan-
 itte (also spelled Janitie
 and Jannitze), 1715, 126
 142 146 147

JURCKSEN, *see* JURCKSE,
 YERKS

Johannes 146

K

KEATING Elizabeth 15 236

Miriam 15 237
 KEELER — 124

Abby 130
 Anana 130
 Asa 130
 Clarissa 130
 Daniel, 1707, 128 131 145

Dinah, bapt. 1744, 124 128

131 145
 Fanny 130
 John 129
 John, 1652, 131
 John, Jr., 1682, 131
 Joseph, 1683, 129 148
 Lucy 130
 Nancy, 1775, 125 128 130-
 131 145
 Patty 130
 Paul 129 148
 Paul, Jr., 1757, 130 148
 Ralph 127
 Ralph, 1613, 129
 Sally 130
 Samuel 127
 Samuel, 1656, 129 140 148
 William 130
 KELLEHER Harry B., Jr.,
 1940, 241
 Harry Bartlett 241
 Nellie May, 1937, 241
 KELLY Eliza, 1686, 197
 Elizabeth 240
 John 197
 KELSEY Mary 60
 Priscilla 60
 KEMPER Virginia, 1898, 232
 KEMPTON Manassa 44
 KENDALL Eunice 34
 Yebedu 100
 KENDRICK Frances 9
 KENNEL Eliza 238
 KENNEY Mary 93
 KERLEY Elizabeth 166 167
 Henry, *ca.* 1632, 166-167
 189
 William 76 166
 KERR (CARR) — 131
 KIBBY Henry 167
 Sherrabya 167
 KIMBALL Timothy 14
 KING Elizabeth 177
 Sarah 76 180
 Thomas 152 177 180 189
 Walter 153
 KINSMAN Sarah 84
 KIP Ella Adelaide Vreden-
 burg, 1845, 136
 KIRKPATRICK James 62
 Hannah 85
 John xvii
 Miss xvi
 Sarah xvii 4 239
 Susan Enoch, 1831, 192
 198

KNOWLSON Roland Southard

137
 William Henry, 1853, 137
 KNOX Henry 14
 Lucy (—) 14

L

LAMPE William, Rev. 26

LANE John 49
 LANSLOWNE Helen 231
 LARKIN Edward 175 189
 Joanna (Anna) 175
 LATHROP Samuel 42
 LAURENCE Hannah 175
 LAWRENCE Margaret 222
 LAY Eustice 236
 LEAKE — 125
 Caroline 125
 LEE Frederick 135
 LESTER Mary 231
 LEVIS Robert 184
 LEWKNOR, *see* DE LEWKNOR
 Thomas, Sir xv
 LIMERICK Jeanette Boullmet
 241
 LINDELL Mary 127
 LINTHICUM Jane (—) 200
 John, 1770, 201
 Rufus, M.D., 1810, 201
 Susan Anthony, 1830, 196
 201
 Thomas 201
 LINTHICUM (LINSOMB)
 Thomas, Sr., 1640, 200-201
 Zachariah, 1735, 201
 LITCHFIELD Betsy 33 34 51
 79

Dependence, 1646, 78

Experience 78 79

Israel, 1714, 79

Josiah, 1647, 78-79 112

Josiah, 1677, 79

Judith 79

Lawrence 78 112

Nicholas, 1680, 53 79 113

Remembrance 78

Roba 79

Samuel, 1690, 79

LITTLEBURY Elizabeth 203

LLOYD Edward 219 220 225

Frances (—) 219

Grace (—) 219

Henrietta Maria 215 220

223

Philemon, Col. 219-220

223 225

LOCKWOOD Charles 48

LOKER Anne 174
 Henry 174
 LOMBARD, see LUMBARD
 Azuba 171
 Absalom 171
 David, 1650, 170
 Eunice 171
 John 170 189
 John, 1648, 170 171
 John, 1685, 171
 Joseph, 1720, 171
 Lois 171
 Lois (—) 171
 Lydia 171
 Mary, 1723, 171
 Mary (—) 171
 Nathaniel, 1653, 170
 Stephen 171
 Thomas 171
 Thomas, 1725, 171
 Zelpa 171
 Loomis Frederick Willard
 137
 LOREN — 99
 LOVETT Nancy 15 239
 LOWELL Rosamus K. 15 16
 Ruben 13
 LOWRY Margaret 48
 LUDEN Sarah 205
 LUMBARD, see LOMBARD
 Absalom 171
 Gideon 171
 Gideon, 1764, 153 158 171
 Eunice 171
 Patty 171
 Philip 171
 Polly 171
 Renal 171
 Sally, 1791, 152-153 158
 171
 LYNCH Charles 54
 M
 McARTHUR Marion Eliza-
 beth 233
 McCLURE Belle 238
 McDONALD Marion, Lady
 191
 McGARVEY James B. 232
 McGEHEE Edward 191
 James Blanton, 1826, 192
 203
 John Lucius, 1850, 192
 198 203
 John Lucius, Jr., 1879, 27
 192-193 196 201 203-
 204 207

John Lucius, III 193
 John Scott, 1789, 192 199
 203 205
 Lila Hodge 193
 Louise Berry, 1912, 27 193
 204
 Micajah, 1745, 191 192 200
 203 207
 McGEHEE (MACKGEEHEE)
 Thomas 191
 MACGREGOR (MACKGREGAR)
 James 191
 John 191
 Patrick 191
 McGUFFIE Felicia 131
 James, 1800, 132
 John 131
 Louis, Sgt. 132
 Mary, 1802, 117 131 132
 133 231 234
 McKENZIE Anne 177
 McKERNAN Cecile 235
 McKINNIE Barnaby, Sr. 204
 Mourning 204
 McNEELY Elmira Ray, 1889,
 238
 William Edward, 1859,
 238
 McVICKER Lois 233
 MAGRUDER Priscilla 201
 MALISON Mary 75
 MARRICK — 152
 MARTIN Eleanor 14 15
 John 102
 Richard 4
 Thomas 14
 MASON Elizabeth 218 222
 George 222
 George, 1670, 218 221-222
 225
 George, Col., 1626, 221
 225
 John 66
 Mary 218 222
 Mary (—) 221
 MEECH Abigail 183
 MEIGS Concurrence 56
 John 56
 MELHADO Sarah Elvina 240
 MENDENHALL Grace 233
 MERRILL Abraham 10
 Mathias 13
 Nathaniel 12
 Prudence 9
 MERRITT Molly 32
 MERRIWETHER Nicholas 45
 54

MILLER Anne 172
 Frank Elliot 184
 Frank Elliot, Jr. 184
 Frank Elliot, III, 1933,
 184
 Horton Watkins, 1941,
 184
 Isabel (—) 172
 Margaret 169 172
 Mary Evelyn 184
 Thomas, bapt. 1609, 172
 MINER Elizabeth 183
 Thomas, Sr. 183
 MICHERNER Rachael 236
 MONTGOMERY Mary 196
 MOODY Caleb 6
 Cutting 11
 Hannah 9
 MOORE Charles J. 235
 Elizabeth 160
 John 160
 MOORMAN Sally Ann 54
 Thomas 54
 MORGAN Ann 202
 Benjamin, 1695, 173
 David 174
 David, 1648, 173
 David, Dea., 1679, 164
 173-174 189
 Deborah 174
 Elizabeth 174
 Francis 202 207
 Francis, ca. 1636, 202
 Hannah, 1656, 173
 Isaac, 1652, 173
 Isaac, 1718, 174
 James 172
 James, 1705, 223
 James, 1740, 223
 John 152 172 173 174
 Jonathan 173 174
 Jonathan, 1646, 173 189
 Joseph, 1715, 174
 Judith, bapt. 1756, 152
 174
 Lavanchia (Lavinia) 210
 223
 Lydia, 1654, 173
 Marcy, 1658, 173
 Margaret 68
 Mary 173
 Mary, 1644, 173
 Mary, 1706, 174
 Mercy 174
 Miles, 1615, 172-173 189
 Miles, Capt. 222 225
 Nathaniel 173

MORGAN *continued*

Nathaniel, 1671, 222
 Palatia, 1650, 173
 Pelitia, 1672, 173
 Sarah 202
 William, 1766, 223
MORROW Richard F. 48
MORSE Arthur Tappan, 1841, 138
 Edna 138
 Elizabeth, 1700, 186
 Grace (—) 186
 John 236
 Joseph 85 160 186
 Mary 32
 Nancy 153
MORTON Ephraim 45
 George 43 44 109
 John, 1616, 45
 Nathaniel 45
 Patience 45
 Sarah 43
 Sarah, 1618, 45 109
MOULTON Abigail 151
 Abigail, 1681, 151
 Abigail, 1704, 151
 Absolom 153
 Alexandra Carter, 1950, 154
 Deborah (—) 150
 Dorcas, 1753, 152
 Dorothy 150
 Ebenezer, 1678, 151
 Ebenezer, 1710, 152
 Edward Randolph 153
 Elizabeth 153
 Eunice 153
 Freeborn, 1717, 152
 Gay Watkins, 1943, 153
 Grace, 1873, 153
 Grace, 1906, 154
 Hannah 151
 Horace 153
 Horace, 1793, 152-153 158 171
 Jane, 1913, 26 154
 John 151
 John, 1720, 152
 John Randolph, 1918, 153
 Joseph, 1656, 151
 Joseph, 1716, 152
 Lois 152
 Lois, 1706, 152
 Lydia 153
 Lydia, 1708, 152
 Lydia, 1753, 152
 Marian 153

Martha 151 153
 Mary 151
 Mary, 1674, 151
 Mary, 1702, 151
 Mary, 1776, 152
 Matilda, 1902, 154
 Mehitabel, 1712, 152
 Meriam 151
 Pamela, 1948, 154
 Polly, 1782, 152
 Samuel Jones, 1834, 153 170 181
 Randolph Elisha, 1863, 153
 Robert 149-150 168 189
 Robert, bapt. 1644, 151 189
 Robert, 1675, 151-152
 Robert, 1700, 151
 Robert, 1744, 152 174
 Robert, 1790, 152
 Robert, Rev. 150-151
 Rosea, 1787, 152
 Samuel 151
 Samuel, 1714, 152 166
 Samuel, 1742, 152
 Samuel, 1784, 152
 Samuel Arthur, 1866, 153
 Samuel Fowler 153
 Samuel Jones, 1834, 153 170 181
 Solomon, 1758, 152
 Solomon, 1798, 152
 Susan (—) 153
 Susannah, 1714, 152
 Thomas, Sir 148
 William Carradine, 1936, 153
 William Horace, 1870, 26 153-154 179 185
 William Watkins, 1904 153
MUMFORD Ann 80
 Ann (—) 79
 John 80
 John, 1699, 80
 Mary, 1715, 69 80
 Peace, 1709, 80
 Perry 80
 Stephen 80
 Stephen, 1637, 79
 Stephen, 1666, 80 113
 Thomas 79
MUNRO Donald 80
MUNRO(E) Shubael, 1719/ 1720, 77 81

MUNROE Abigail 81 90
 Anna 90
 Annie 81
 Benjamin 81 90
 Benjamin, 1690, 81 90
 Charles 81
 Emma 90
 Eunice 81
 George 234
 Henry 81
 Keziah 90
 Lucy Josselyn, 1755, 15 81 82 100
 Lydia 81 90
 Lydia, 1747, 81
 Martha 81 90
 Mary 81 82 90
 Mercy 81
 Rebecca 81 90
 Sarah 81 90
 Shubael, Jr. 82
 William, 1625, 81 85 90
MUNSON Nellie May 240
MURRAY John 191

N

NASH, see **ASH**
 Barbara 136
 Delos Robertson 136
 Duane H., III 136
 Duane Howard, Jr. 136
NEAL James, Capt., 1615, 220 223 225
 Henrietta Maria, 1647, 219-220 223-224
NEEDHAM — 153
 Anthony 151
 Jane 235
NELSON Vestry 152
NETTLETON Sarah 172
 Samuel 172
NEWTON Abigail 170
 Daniel, 1655, 175
 Ezekiel 175
 Gideon, 1721, 175
 Hannah 175
 Hannah, 1780, 170 176
 Honor 131
 James, 1683, 175
 John, 1641, 175
 Jonathan, 1679, 175 177
 Joseph 175
 Josiah, 1688, 175
 Mary, 1644, 175
 Moses, 1646, 175 189
 Richard, 1608, 174-175 189

Tyris, 1743, 170 175
 NORCROSS — 153
 NORRIS Mary 38 109
 NORTHERN Nellie 196 201
 NORTON Amos 237
 Elizabeth 86
 John 86
 NOYES Abigail 165
 Dorothy 165
 Elizabeth 165
 Mary 156
 Peter 165 181
 Peter, ca. 1590, 165 189
 Thomas 165
 NUGENT Sarah A. 16

O

OBENSCHAIN Byrd 48
 Caleb, Rev. 48
 Dorothy 48
 Earl 48
 Jessie 48
 Mark Demont, Rev. 48
 O'CONNOR Hugh Raymond
 137
 Margery 137
 Walter James 137
 ODELE Rachel, 1717, 201
 OKIE Platt 184
 OLDHAM Hannah, 1700, 77
 78
 Hannah (—) 77
 Isaac, 1669, 77
 John 77 109
 Thomas, 1623, 77
 ORDWAY James, Jr. 9
 John 6 8
 Mary 11
 ORGAN Charles 47
 Daisy 47
 Della 47
 Jane 47
 Maude 47
 Micajah 47
 Susan A. 47
 Thomas 47
 Walter 47
 OTIS Experience 66
 OVERTON John 184

P

PACKARD John 100
 PAINE Abigail, 1686, 32 55
 83
 Abraham 83
 Constance 83
 Dorcas 83

Eleazar 83
 Elisha 83
 Elisha, 1658/1659, 42 83
 Elizabeth 31 104
 Hannah 83
 James 83
 John 83
 Joseph 83
 Mary 83
 Nicholas 83
 Rebecca 83
 Samuel 83
 Solomon 83
 Thomas 82 83 113
 Thomas, ca. 1630, 72 82
 113
 PALMER Grace 183
 Hannah, 1634, 183
 Walter, 1585, 183
 PARKER Joshua 32
 Mary 32
 Samuel 32 79
 Thomas 3
 William 179
 PARKMAN — 15
 Hope 15
 PARKUS Jemima 11
 PARNEL — 11
 PARSONS Addie 238
 PATTERSON Edward 236
 PAULUS Dierck 146
 PELL John 125
 PELLETT Sarah 61
 PENTECOST Elizabeth 231
 Henry 231
 PERKINS Abraham, 1640, 84
 Elizabeth (—) 84
 Elizabeth Sargent 84
 Isaac, 1650, 85
 Jacob 84
 Jacob, 1646, 84
 John, bapt. 1583, 84 113
 John, 1636, 84
 John, 1614, 84-85
 Judith (—) 85
 Luke, 1649, 85
 Lydia (—) 84
 Lydia Bennit 84
 Mary, ca. 1652, 12 85 101
 102
 Mary Bradbury 84
 Nathaniel, 1652, 85
 Samuel, 1655, 85
 Sarah 85
 Sarah (—) 85
 Thomas, 1616, 84

PERLEY Silas 236
 PERRY Johanna 100
 John 152
 Salome 34
 PETTUS Irene 185
 James Thomas 184
 James Thomas, Jr. 185
 Josephine Watkins, 1947,
 185
 Liza Jane, 1945, 185
 PHILLIPS Dorcas 9
 PIERCE Abigail 88
 Ann (—) 88
 Anthony 85
 Elizabeth 81 85
 Elizabeth (—), 1588, 85
 Hester 85
 John 85 113 173
 John, 1575, 81 85
 Judah 85
 Judith 85
 Mary 85
 Michael, Capt. 88 113
 Robert 85
 PIETERS Marie 141
 PILLSBURY Jane 232
 PLANT Mathias 10 11
 PLATTENBERG — 134
 PLUMB Dorothy, 1660, 64 86
 Dorothy (—) 86
 John 86 113
 John, bapt. 1646, 86 113
 Robert, 1617, 40 86
 POOLE Mary 71
 POPE Burwell, 1752, 204 207
 Henry 204
 Henry, 1663, 204
 John 204 207
 Marie (—) 204
 Nathaniel 204
 Sarah (—) 204
 Tabitha, 1778, 192 199
 205
 Tabitha (Burwell?) 204
 William 204
 PORTER Elizabeth 169
 John 169
 Samuel 59 104
 POTTER Susanna 69
 POYNINGS Joan xv
 —, Lord xv
 PRATHER John, 1715, 201
 Sarah, 1738, 201
 PRATT Deborah, ante 1682,
 205-206
 John 204 205
 Mary (—) 205

PRATT continued

- Timothy 205
 Timothy, 1660, 205
PRENCE Jane 72
PRICHARD Joanna 170
 Roger 170
PRIEST Degory 58 109 113
 Sarah 58 109
PRINDLE Samuel, 1668, 64 86
 Sarah, 1716, 50 64
 William 64
PROCTOR Sarah 59
PUTNAM Israel 157

Q

- QUADRI* Hilda, 1929, 232

R

- RADER* Sarah 58
RAMSEY William 64
RANDOLPH Elizabeth 177
 Mary 177
 William 177
 William, Col. 200
RAPIER Mary Elizabeth 232
REED Andreas 34
 Lydia 34
 Margaret 73
REEVES Charlotte 177
REGER Harriet Vreeland 211
RESOR Ann Clarke, 1925,
 232
 B. 118
 Carol Ann, 1945, 233
 Charles Pillsbury, 1947,
 232
 Clifford, 1873, 233
 Clifford, Jr., 1904, 233
 Elizabeth, 1868, 232
 Eunice Chase, 1904, 232
 Frances, 1868, 232
 Griffith Livingston, 1875,
 233
 Griffith Livingston, Jr.,
 1910, 233
 Griffith Livingston, III,
 1940, 233
 Helen, 1919, 232
 Isaac Burnet 231
 Isabella Livingston, 1909,
 232
 John Lawler, 1949, 232
 John Raymondy, 1920,
 233
 Joseph Thomas, 1901, 232
 Kate, 1879, 233

- Marguerite Burnet, 1883,
 233
 Mary 232
 Mary Belle, 1862, 232
 Mary Swift, 1904, 232
 Ophelia (—) 233
 Robert Livingston, 1864,
 232
 Sally, 1866, 232
 Stanley 231
 Stanley Rogers, 1917, 232
 Stanley Rogers, Jr., 1944,
 232
 Stuart M., 1942, 233
 William, Jr., 1837, 231
 232
 William Forwood 231
 Walter Gordon, 1875, 231
 William Seth, 1871, 232-
 233
 William Seth, Jr., 1918,
 233
 William Woolsey, 1906,
 232
RICCAR, see *RICKER*
RICE — 52
 Anna (—), 1633, 176
 Bethia, 1682, 175 177
 Daniel, 1655, 176-177 182
 Edmund 160 174 181 189
 Edmund, 1594, 176
 Edward, Dea., 1619, 176
 189
 Elizabeth, 1656, 165 177
 Henry 160
 Mary 160
 Mercie (—) 176
 Samuel, bapt. 1634, 177
 Thomas 176
RICHARDSON Catherine 197
 Edward 4
 Mary 156
 Sarah, bapt. 1640, 156
 Thomas 156
RICKER (*RICCAR*) George 86
 87 93
 Mary, 1685, 87 93
 Maturin 86 87
 Noah 87
RIDER Augustus 239
RING Andrew 53
 Elizabeth 53
 Mary (—) 53
 Susanna 53
 Thomas, ca. 1640, 181
RIPLEY Leah 75

- ROBERTS* Clarke, Dr. 37
 DeMont 37
 DeWitt 37
 Elizabeth 66
 John 66
 Rebecca (—) 66
 Thomas 66
 Thomas, Gov. 66 113
ROBERTSON Albert 133
 Albert, 1816, 134
 Albert, 1842, 137
 Albert, 1868, 136
 Albert, Jr., 1790, 126 133-
 134 142 147
 Alexander 133
 Amelia, 1840, 137
 Anne, 1757, 162 178 190
 Augusta, 1853, 138
 Caroline, 1868, 137
 Catherine, 1818, 134
 Charles 177
 Charles Canfield, 1870,
 136
 Charles Duane 136
 Charles Franklin, 1835,
 120 136 138
 Donald Ford 136
 Edward L., Jr. 136
 Edward Livingston Hilli-
 ker, 1876, 136
 Edward Twelle, Mrs. 133
 Elijah 177
 Elizabeth 136
 Elizabeth, 1850, 137
 Emily, 1844, 137
 Emily, 1867, 136
 Frances Constable, 1895,
 136
 Frederick, 1846, 137
 George W., Jr., 1887, 137
 George Washington, 1838,
 136-137
 Helen F. 136
 Henry 133
 James, 1642, 177
 James, 1812, 120 125 128
 133 134-138 142 146 147
 James, 1876, 136
 James, Capt. 178
 James Duane, 1866, 136
 James H. 136
 James Harries, 1836, 136
 James Scott 136
 Jane Scott 136
 John, 1687, 177
 John Randolph, 1719, 165
 177 178

Jonathan 177
 Julius 178
 Madeleine, 1885, 136
 Mark 177
 Mary 24
 Mary, 1848, 120 128-129
 137 138 142 146 147
 Mary Ann Hilliker, 1823,
 134
 Page Constable 136
 Pearl Eleanor, 1874, 137
 Peter, 1745, 233
 Sarah A. 136
 Seaman, 1814, 134
 William 178
 William R. 136
 ROBY Maria 197
 ROCKWELL — 124
 John 127 131 142
 Mehitable 127 131
 Richard 131
 William 131
 ROCKWOOD Lydia 31
 RODGERS Thomas 72
 ROGERS Joseph 12
 ROLANDSON —, Rev. 166
 ROPES Abigail 11
 ROSE Elizabeth 60
 ROSS — 233
 Agnes 132
 Charles 233
 Helen 132
 John 132
 ROUSSEAU Elizabeth 204
 ROWELL Joanna 102
 William 238
 ROY Peggy 233
 ROYALL Joseph 200
 RUDDOCK John 182
 RUFNER Ella, 1841, 136
 RUST Mary 9
 RYLAND Elizabeth 177

S

SABIN Sarah 31
 ST. JOHN — 124
 Elizabeth (—) 139
 Mark, 1659, 129 139-140
 148
 Matthias 139
 Samuel 127
 Sarah 129
 Sarah, 1659, 129 140
 SAFFOLD Eugenia 192
 SAMPSON Alice 96
 SANSFELT Philip 209

SAWYER Josiah 11
 Thomas 159
 SCOTT — 202
 Anne Baytop, 1753, 192
 200 203
 Hannah 202
 James, Capt., 1732, 192
 200 202-203 207
 John 202
 Maude 136
 Thomas 202
 SHAFER Arthur C. 232
 SHALLOCK Susannah 160
 William 160
 SHATTUCK Damaris 164
 SHAW Darwin (Darias) 153
 SHERMAN Phineas 174
 SHERWOOD — 125
 SHIPPEN Grace, 1658, 205
 SHIPPEY(EN) Grace 205
 Thomas 205
 SHOEMAKER Helena, 1887,
 234
 SHORT Rebecca 183
 SHUTE Adam, 1691, 183
 Lydia Ann, 1783, 183
 Phillip, 1729, 184
 SIE — 134
 Catrina 146 147
 Esther (—) 147
 Isaac 147
 Isaac, 1703, 147
 Marie 147
 Marie (—) 147
 Peter 147
 Pizonella 147
 SIMMONS Aaron 91
 Elizabeth 91
 John 91
 Laura Flurza 233
 Mary 91
 Moses 91 113
 Patience 91
 Patience, 1670, 44 91
 Sarah 91
 Sarah (—) 91
 Thomas 91
 SIMPKINS Nicholas, Capt.,
 1600, 197 207
 Pilgrim 197
 Rebecca 197
 SLYE (?) Mary 164
 SMALLEY Mary 72
 SMITH — 124
 Anthony Marman 37
 Benjamin, 1704, 70 103
 D. B. 236

Deborah, 1731, 70 96 103
 Elizabeth 129 145
 Frank 48
 Hezekiah, 1656, 103
 Jesse 50
 John, Jr. 73 103
 Mary 49
 Maude Evelyn 136
 Miss 129
 Nehemiah 98
 Sargent 11
 Susanna 127
 Susannah 37
 SNOW Elizabeth, 1640, 72
 Elizabeth (—) 72
 Frank 153
 Jabez, 1642, 72
 John, 1638, 72
 Joseph, 1634, 72
 Mark, 1628, 72
 Mary, ca. 1630, 72 82
 Mary (—) 72
 Nicholas 71 109 113
 Nicholas, 1559/1560, 71
 82
 Ruth, 1644, 72
 Sarah, 1632, 72
 Stephen, 1636, 72
 SNOWDEAL Elmira Bethia,
 1825, 238
 SOAN Elizabeth 87
 SOMERSBY Anthony 4 5
 SOMMERS Helen, 1919, 137
 SOUTHARD Amelia, 1863, 137
 Edwin Disbrow 137
 Emily, 1868, 137
 Thomas 137
 William DePew, 1840, 137
 William DePew, Jr.,
 1865, 137
 SPALDING Josiah 15
 Matilda 15 238
 SPARROWHAWK Esther 31
 Nathaniel 31
 SPEER Elizabeth 193
 SPRING Henry 160
 Mehitable 160
 SQUIRE Edith, 1563, 30
 STANLEY — 124
 Elizabeth 129 139-140
 Timothy 139 148
 STEARNS — 12
 STEBBINS Elizabeth, 1628, 173
 Roland, 1594, 173
 STEEL John 222 225
 Lydia 222
 STERRY Roger 183

- STEVENS Joseph 74
 Remember, 1696, 206
 Thomas 4
 William 9
 STEWART — 12
 Margaret, Lady 133
 STIMPSON Jonathan 160
 STOCKBRIDGE Abigail, 1662,
 76 88-89
 Ann (—), 1614, 87
 Benjamin, 1676, 88
 Charles, 1634, 87 88 113
 Charles, 1659, 88
 Charles, 1664, 88
 Elizabeth 87
 Elizabeth, 1670, 88
 Hannah 87
 John, 1608, 87 113
 Joseph, 1672, 88
 Samuel, 1679, 88
 Sarah, 1665, 88
 Thomas, 1667, 88
 STONE Abigail 90
 Abigail (—) 89
 Gregory, Dea., 1590, 89
 113
 Isaac 90
 Joseph 90
 Joseph, 1670, 90
 Lydia, 1693, 81 90
 Samuel, Dea., 1631, 89 113
 Samuel, Dea., 1656, 89-90
 113
 Sarah 90
 Sarah (—) 90
 STORM — 134
 David 141
 Dirck 141 148
 Elizabeth 126
 Gregoris 141-142 146
 Maritje 142 146
 Nicholas, Sr. 142
 Peter 141
 STRATTON Alice (—) 179
 Elizabeth, 1774, 180 181
 John 179 189
 Jonathan, 1714, 161 179-
 180
 Joseph 166 179
 Richard 179
 Samuel, 1592, 179 189
 Samuel, 1748, 161 180 181
 Samuel, Jr. 179
 STURTEVANT Ann, 1648, 98
 Samuel 98 113
 SWIFT Hannah 102
 Joan (—) 102
 William 102
 SYMONSON Moses 91 109

 T
 TAINTOR Charles 60 113
 Charles, Jr. 60
 Elizabeth 60
 Joanna, 1657, 60
 John, 1650, 60
 Joseph 60
 Marie 60
 Michael 60
 Michael, ca. 1625, 60 114
 Sarah 60
 TAYLOR Isaac 236
 Joseph 74
 Mary 74
 Sarah 31
 William 74
 TEBBETS — 93
 TEMPLE Abigail (—) 180
 Abraham 180
 Abraham, 1652, 180
 Isaac, 1678, 180
 Joanna (—) 180
 Jonas, 1716, 181 186
 Lucy Brigham, 1804, 170
 181
 Margaret (—) 180
 Moses, 1772, 180 181
 Richard, 1623, 180
 Robert 180
 Tobias 180
 TENNER John (or Joshua)
 104
 TERRY Samuel, Jr. 173
 TEWKESBURY Elizabeth 8
 THOMAS Alice 234
 Charles L. 232
 Charles L., Jr., 1929, 232
 Eunice Swift 232
 Frances Resor, 1927, 232
 Rachel, 1709, 170
 THOMPSON Alice 162
 Ida 233
 James, Col. 162 189
 William 153
 THORPE James Ruggles 137
 TILDEN Nathaniel 98
 TILLEY Edith (—) 49
 John 49
 TILLSON Joanna 99
 TITCOMB Ann, 1666, 92
 Benaijah, 1653, 4 92
 Elizabeth, 1654, 9 11 92
 Hannah 92
 John, 1664, 92
 Lydia, 1663, 92
 Mary 92
 Millicent, 1646, 92
 Penuel, 1650, 92
 Rebecca 92
 Sarah 11
 Sarah, 1640, 92
 Terza 92
 Tirza 9
 Thomas, 1661, 92
 William 4 5 6 9 92 114
 William, 1648, 92
 William, 1659, 92
 TOTTEN — 236
 TRAIN Elizabeth, 1640, 179
 TRASK John 104
 TREGOZ, see DE TREGOZ
 Margaret Joan xvi
 Thomas xvi
 TRENANCE John 152 174
 Martha (—) 152
 Rose, bapt. 1699, 152 174
 TREVILLE Margaret 236
 TRULL Dorothy (—) 102
 TUCKER John 218
 Sarah 218
 TURNER Amos 88
 Mary 163
 TUTHILL Annie 137
 TWITCHELL Amelia 18
 J. Eugene, 1873, 18 97
 John, 1871, 18 97
 Sidney 18 97
 TWOMBLY Anna 95
 Asenath, 1799, 96
 Benjamin 93
 Daniel 94
 Ebenezer, 1744, 94
 Eleanor 94
 Eleanor, bapt. 1742, 94
 Elizabeth 93
 Elizabeth, 1723, 94
 Elizabeth, 1740, 94
 Elizabeth (—) 92
 Ephraim, 1782, 96
 Esther 93
 Ezra, 1801, 96
 Henry D., 1813, 96
 Hope 93
 Isaac, 1715, 94
 John 70 93
 John, 1658, 93
 John, 1725, 94
 John, 1755, 94
 Joseph 93
 Joseph, 1661, 93
 Joshua, 1743, 94

Louisa, 1811, 96
 Lydia, 1808, 96
 Mary 93
 Mary, 1721, 94
 Mary, 1805, 16 17 70 96 97
 Moses, 1747, 94
 Nancy, 1815, 96
 Nathaniel 93
 Nathaniel, bapt. 1745, 94
 95-96
 Nathaniel, 1780, 96
 Nathaniel, 1797, 96
 Paul 96
 Ralph, 1630, 93
 Ralph, 1713, 94
 Samuel, 1699, 93
 Sarah 93
 Susie, 1746, 94
 William 87 93-94
 William, 1717, 67 94
 William, 1753, 94 95
 William, 1774, 16-17 70
 96
 William, 1803, 96

U

ULMER Caroline 238
 George 100
 Hannah 15 238

V

VAN COURTLAND Piette 135
 VAN DYCK — 134
 Abraham 141
 Andriessen, bapt. 1675,
 141
 Anjeltie 141 146
 Hendrick 140
 Hendrick Jansse 141
 Isaac 141
 Jan 141
 Jan Thomasse 140-141
 148
 Nicholas 141
 Nicholas Thomasse 140
 Thomas Jansse 140 148
 Thomas Jansse, 1632, 141

VAN WAGNER Julia, 1812, 236
 VOSSELLER Aurelius Bartlett,
 1903, 229
 James Byrne, 1927, 229
 John Hewitt, 1930, 229
 James Oliver 22 229
 James Oliver, Jr., 1907,
 229-230
 James Oliver, III, 1938,
 230

Richard Turner, 1934,
 230
 Susan Bartlett, 1940, 230

W

WADDELL Alice 69
 WADLIN David 237
 John 237
 WAINWRIGHT Sarah 84
 WAITE Frances Resor, 1904,
 232
 Ione Brown, 1906, 232
 Mary Resor, 1897, 232
 Morrison R. 232

WALKER — 104
 Challis 139
 Diantha Roberts 138
 Katherine 138
 Mary Manning 138
 Rebecca 152
 Rhoda 138
 Roberts, 1874, 138
 William 72

WALLER Elizabeth, 1745, 184
 WALTON Christian 199
 Petronella xvi

WARD Anne, 1930, 154
 Bethia, 1658, 177 182
 Elizabeth (—), 1613, 182
 Grace, 1935, 154
 Hannah, 1639, 161 166
 179 182
 Irene Watkins, 1946, 154
 James Crawford 154
 James Crawford, Jr., 1933,
 154
 Raymond 184
 Ruth 161
 Stephen, 1943, 154
 William 54
 William, 1597, 160 177
 179 181-182 189
 William Moulton, 1936,
 154

WARNER Abigail 101
 Hannah 237
 William 101

WARREN Christopher 182
 John, bapt. 1585, 182 188
 Joseph 160 182
 Margaret (—) 182
 Mary 158 182
 Mehitable, 1684, 160

WARTHEN Deborah 102

WATERMAN Abigail 100
 Ann 99
 Annone 99

Benoni 99
 Daniel, 1768, 100
 Elizabeth 98 99
 Elizabeth, 1692, 99
 Ezekiel, 1734, 99
 Henry Josselyn 100
 Joanna, 1752, 99
 John 97 99
 John, 1768, 100
 John, Capt., 1685, 58 99
 114
 John, Ensign, 1642, 98-99
 114
 Jonah 100
 Jonah, 1758, 100
 Joseph 100
 Joseph, 1643, 98
 Joseph, 1711, 44 99
 Joseph, 1746, 99
 Joseph, 1750, 15 82 99 100
 115
 Joshua, 1738, 99
 Lucy 100
 Lydia 99 100
 Lydia, 1740, 99
 Mercy 99
 Moses 75
 Noah, 1754, 99 100
 Patience 99
 Perez 99
 Rebecca 100
 Resolved, 1703, 99
 Richard 97
 Robert 97 98 99 114
 Robert, 1652, 98
 Robert, 1764, 100
 Ruby, 1756, 100
 Ruth, 1778, 15 16 17 100
 101
 Samuel 236
 Samuel, 1666, 99
 Thomas 97 98

WATERS Henry, 1840, 138
 Augusta Robertson 125
 133 134

WATKINS Caroline 184
 Gladys 184
 Griffin 184
 Horton 184
 Irene 26 153 179 184 185
 Jane 184
 Lois 184
 Mathilda 184
 May 184
 Rachel 184
 Ruth 184
 William, 1708, 183 190

WATKINS *continued*

- William Evans 163 179
183 184
WATSON Dorcas 31
WAUGH Elizabeth 222
WEBB Alice 182
WEBSTER Hannah 8
Sarah 11
WEED Deborah 4
Elizabeth, *ca.* 1637, 131
143
John 4
Jonas 142
WELD Barbara (—) 185
Joseph, 1595, 185 188
Mary 169 185
Thomas, *Rev.* 185
WELLS Abigail 101
Abigail, *ca.* 1682, 12 85
102
Eleazar, 1686, 102
Elizabeth 101
Elizabeth, 1688, 102
George 13
Hannah 101
John 101
John, 1673, 102
Luke, 1674, 102
Lydia 101
Mary 102
Nathaniel 101
Sarah 101
Thomas, 1605, 101 114
Thomas, 1670, 102
Thomas, *Rev.* 1646, 12 85
101-102 114
Titus, 1676, 102
WENTWORTH Moses 95
WESSELLS Eleanor Rufner
137
Theodore 137
Theodore Haviland 137
WEST Hannah 85
WHEELER Halsey 125
Joanna 104-105 106
Jonathan (John?) 32
WHELOCK Experience 160
Ralph, 1603, 160 188
WHELPLEY Sarah 129
WHITE Anna 169
Elizabeth 166
George C. 232
Ione Georgianna, 1935,
232
James 66
Mary 166
WHITING Sarah 173

WHITNEY — 124

- Ann 139
Elizabeth, 1684, 129
Hannah, 1707, 124 128 131
145
Henry 145
Henry, 1620, 144
John 127 129 145
Joseph 145
Joseph, 1678, 128 145
Richard 145
WHITTAKER Kathleen 184
WHORLEY Suzanna 201
WILKINS John 80
Mary 80
WILLETS Electa Clarissa 236
WILLIAMS Hester Hannah,
1766, 198
Leslie 232
WILLIS Jane 40
WILSON Allen 117
Caroline Martha, 1837,
117 118
Charles Robertson, 1882,
121 138
Elizabeth Gardner, 1821,
117 118 233 234
Emily 118
Genevieve, 1881, 24 26 27
121-122 129 138 146
James 118
Margaret, *ca.* 1637, 119
Mary, 1820, 118 124
Polly 100
Robert, *ca.* 1796, 117 118
131 231 234
Robert, Jr., 1874, 120-121
138
Robert Munroe, 1833, 24
115 117 118 119-121 128
137 138 142 146 147 148
Sarah Brown, 1835, 118
Susan 100
Thomas 118 119
William 118 119
WILLY Charles B. 210 223
Dora Elizabeth, *ca.* 1859,
210 223
Mary 67
WING Daniel 102
Daniel, 1664, 102
Hannah, 1705, 103
John 102 114
Stephen 102
WINN Ann 55
WINSLOW John 98
Margaret 68 109

- WINTER Jane 185
WITHERELL Mary 77
William, *Rev.*, 1600, 77
114
WITTICH Eugenia Harriet,
1831, 192 203
Lucius 192
WOHLGE Phillis 235
WOOD, Alpheus, 1726, 167
181 186
Caroline, 1945, 137
Cyrus Foss, 1914, 137
George Bacon, 1871, 137
George Bacon, Jr., 1909,
137
Helen, 1907, 137
Isaac 186
James 186
Janet, 1948, 137
John, 1610, 186 188
John, 1641, 186 188
John, 1670, 186
Lydia (—) 186
Marcia, 1944, 137
Martha (—) 186
Mary, 1610, 186
Michael David, 1942, 137
Moses 99
Rebecca, 1944, 137
Sarah 129
WOODBURY Abigail 106
Abigail, 1637, 104
Abigail, 1660, 106
Ann (—) 103
Charles 105
Christian, 1661, 104
Ebenezzer, 1667, 59 105
106
Elisha 105
Elizabeth 104
Elizabeth, 1654, 106
Elizabeth, bapt. 1696, 106
Hannah 104 105
Hannah, bapt. 1636, 104
Hannah, bapt. 1670, 106
Hannah, 1690/1691, 106
Hugh 105
Humphrey 104
Humphrey, 1608, 104 105
114
Isaac 104
Israel 104 105
Jerusha 106
Joanna 105
John 104 105 106
John, 1582, 103-104 105
114

John, bapt. 1641, 104
 John, 1657, 106
 Lois 105
 Lydia, 1728, 14 105
 Martha 106
 Mary 106
 Mehill (Mehitable) 105
 Mehitable 105 106
 Nathaniel, bapt. 1715, 106
 Ober 104
 Peter 104
 Peter, 1640, 104
 Priscilla, 1703, 105 106
 Priscilla, bapt. 1731, 105
 Richard 104
 Ruth 106
 Samuel 104
 Samuel, 1690, 104
 Sarah 106
 Sarah, 1690, 105

Susanna 104
 Thankful 105
 Thomas 104
 Thomas, 1626, 105
 Thomas, 1639, 59 104
 Thomas, 1700, 105 106
 William 104
 William, 1662, 104-105
 106
 WOODMAN Margaret 8
 Mr. 6
 Woods Benjamin, 1691, 186
 188
 Elizabeth 175
 Sarah, 1748, 181 186
 WOOLSEY Mary Moore 232
 WOOTEN Benjamin 204
 Priscilla 204
 WRAPE James Wyse 193
 Lila McGehee, 1936, 193

Lucia Hartridge, 1945, 193
 Posey Rhea, 1940, 193
 WRIGHT Abby 28
 Abby Van Buren, 1877,
 211
 Jonathan 211
 Joshua 211
 Samuel Lane 211
 WYMAN Deborah 201
 Dorcas (—) 201
 Edmund 119
 Francis 85
 Leonard 201
 Wyse Elizabeth 185

X Y Z

YERKS — 134 146
 see JERKS, JURCKSE
 William 146 147
 YOUNG David 96

INDEX OF FAMILIES

ADAMS Family 30-38
 ALLERTON Family 38-39
 BACON Family 156-158
 BALDWIN Family 39-41
 BANGS-DOANE Family 41-43
 BARROWS-MORTON Family
 43-45
 BARTLETT Aurelius Twom-
 bly: Additional De-
 scendants 229-230
 Elizabeth (Endress): An-
 cestral Lines 213-223
 Family: Public and Mili-
 tary Service 107-115
 Genevieve (Wilson), Fam-
 ily of: Public and Mili-
 tary Service 147-148
 Genevieve (Wilson): Mem-
 bership in Hereditary
 Societies 121-122
 Jane (Moulton): Ances-
 tral Lines 165-186
 Jane (Moulton), Family of:
 Public and Military
 Service 187-190
 Louise (McGehee): Ances-
 tral Lines 196-206
 Merchants 3
 Name, history of xiii
 Samuel, 1748: Additional
 Descendants 236-239
 Willard: Ancestral Lines
 29-106

Willard, Family of: Pub-
 lic and Military Service
 107-115
 BARTELOT Family xiv
 BENNETT Family 34
 BERRY Family 196
 BIGLOW Family 158-159
 BRIGHAM Family 159-161
 BROWN Family 45-48
 Susan: Additional de-
 scendants 229
 CAMP Family 34 48-53
 CANFIELD Family 124-125
 CHEW-HARRISON Family 214-
 215
 CLARK, of Plymouth Family
 53
 of Virginia Family 53-55
 CLEVELAND Family 55-56
 COCKRILL Family 161-163
 COOPER-COLTON-GARDNER
 Family 163-164
 COWELL-SIMPKINS Family
 197-198
 CRANE-CANFIELD Family 56-
 57
 CUSHMAN-PRIEST Family 57-
 58
 DE OKENHURST Family xiv
 DODGE Family 59
 D'OYLEY Family xiii xiv
 EDWARDS Family 215-216

ENDRESS Descent 209
 John Zacharias, Family of:
 Public and Military
 Service 224-225
 FENNER Family xvii 3
 Heiress xvi
 FITZHUGH Descent 216-217
 Family 217
 FORD Family xiii xiv
 GILLETT Family 34 59
 GILLETT-TAINTOR Family 59-
 61
 GILLHAM Family 62-64
 GOULD Family 64-65
 GOWER Family 164-165
 GRIFFITH Family 233-235
 HARTRIDGE Family 198
 HAYNES Family 165-166
 HEARD-ROBERTS Family 65-
 67
 HICKS Family 67-70
 HILL Family 199
 HILLIKER Family 126-127
 HOPKINS-SNOW Family 70-
 72
 HOW-KERLEY Family 166-
 167
 HOWLAND Family 72-73
 HOYT Family 127-129
 ISHAM Family 199-200
 JACOBS Family 73-74
 JEWELL Family 167
 JEWETT Family 74-76

- JOHNSON Family 168-170
 JOSSELYN-OLDHAM Family 76-78
 KEELER-ROCKWELL Family 129-131
 LEWKNOR Family xiii xiv
 LINTHICUM Family 200-201
 LITCHFIELD Family 78-79
 LLOYD Family 219-220
 LOMBARD (LUMBARD) Family 170-171
 MARMION Descent 220-221
 MASON Family 221-222
 McGEHEE Thomas, Family of: Public and Military Service 206-207
 McGUFFIE Family 131-133
 Mary: Additional Descendants 231-235
 MILLER Family 172
 MORGAN Family 172-174 222-223
 MORGAN-SCOTT-COLLIER Family 202-204
 MOULTON Robert, Family of: Public and Military Service 187-190
 Silversmiths 3-4
 MUMFORD Family 79-80
 MUNRO(E) Family 80-82
 NEAL Family 223-224
 NEWTON Family 174-176
 PAINE Family 82-83
 PEAR, Bartlett 10
 PERKINS Family 83-85
 PIERCE-BALL Family 85
 PLUMB Family 86
 POPE Family 204-205
 PRATT-FAIRFIELD Family 205
 RESOR Family 231-233
 RICE Family 176-177
 RICKER-EVANS Family 86-87
 ROBERTSON Family 133-138
 of Virginia Family 177-179
 St. JOHN Family 138-140
 Matthias: Baronial descent 138-139
 STOCKBRIDGE-PIERCE Family 87-89
 STONE Family 89-90
 STOPHAM Family xiii xiv xvii
 STRATTON Family 179-180
 SYMONSON (SIMMONS) Family 91
 TEMPLE Family 180-181
 TITCOMB Family 92
 TREGOZ Family xiii xiv
 TWOMBLY Family 93-97
 VAN DYCK-STORM Family 140-142
 WARD Family 181-182
 WARREN Family 182
 WATERMAN Family 97-101
 WATKINS-HEWITT Family 183-185
 WEED Family 142-143
 WELD Family 185-186
 WELLS Family 101-102
 WILSON Robert: Additional Descendants 231-235
 Robert, Family of: Public and Military Service 147-148
 WHITNEY Family 143-146
 HENRY: Royal descent 143-144
 WING-SMITH Family 102-103
 WOODBURY Family 103-106
 YERKS-SIE Family 146-147

*This book has been printed in
an edition of 300 copies by*
THE ANTHOENSEN PRESS
Portland, Maine
This is No. 75



89062852496



✓

b89062852496a

NON - CIRCULATING

89062852496



B89062852496A